

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakaṃ

Suttantapiṭake Khuddakanikāye

NETTI PETAKOPADESAPĀḲI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version published in 1997

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāli Series 27

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka ခ kha ဂ ga ဃ gha င ṇa
 ဇ ca ဆ cha ဇ ja ဈ jha ဠ ña
 တ ta ဌ tha ဒ da ဝ dha ဏ ṇa
 ပ pa ဖ pha ဗ ba ဘ bha မ ma
 ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa ဟ ha ဠ la ၊ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

ာ = ā ဲ = i ဳ = ī ဣ = u ဵ = ū ြ = e ွ = o
 က ka ကာ kā ကိ ki ကိ kī ကု ku ကု kū ကေ ke ကေ ko
 ခ kha ခါ khā ခိ khi ခိ khī ခု khu ခု khū ခေ khe ခေ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

ကက kka	ယ န္ဂha	က န္ဓha	ဈ dhya	ဠ pla	လ္လ lla
ကွ kkha	ဇ cca	က န္ဓa	ဇ dhva	ဥ pba	လျ lya
ကျ kya	ဆ ccha	က န္ဓa	ဇ nta	ဠ bbha	လှ lha
ကြ kri	ဇ jja	က န္ဓa	န ntva	ဈ bya	ဝှ vha
ကလ kla	ဇ jja	က တta	ဇ ntha	ဠ bra	ကွ sta
ကွ kva	ည ñña	က တta	န nda	ဥ mpa	ကြ strā
ဈ khya	ပ ñha	က တta	န ndra	ဥ mpha	သွ sna
ဇ khva	ပ ñca	က တta	န ndha	ဥ mba	သျ sya
ဂ gga	ဆ ñcha	က တtra	န nna	ဠ mbha	သ ssa
ဠ ggha	ည ñja	န dda	ဈ nya	ဥ mma	သွ sma
ဈ gya	ည ñjha	န ddha	န nha	ဈ mya	သွ sva
ဂ gra	ဇ tta	ဈ dya	ဥ ppa	ဥ mha	ကွ hma
က န္ကa	ဌ ttha	ဠ dra	ဥ ppha	လျ yya	ကွ hva
န န္ကha	ည dda	န dva	ဈ pya	လျ yha	ဠ lha
ဂ န္ဂa					

၁ ၂ ၃ ၄ ၅ ၆ ၇ ၈ ၉ ၁၀
 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0

Nettipāli

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
1. Saṅgahavāra	...	1
2. Uddesavāra	...	1
3. Niddesavāra	...	3
4. Paṭiniddesavāra	...	5
1. Desanāhāravibhaṅga	...	5
2. Vicayahāravibhaṅga	...	10
3. Yuttihāravibhaṅga	...	20
4. Padaṭṭhānahāravibhaṅga	...	24
5. Lakkhaṇahāravibhaṅga	...	26
6. Catubyūhahāravibhaṅga	...	28
7. Āvaṭṭahāravibhaṅga	...	35
8. Vibhattihāravibhaṅga	...	42
9. Parivattanahāravibhaṅga	...	44
10. Vevacanahāravibhaṅga	...	45
11. Paññattihāravibhaṅga	...	48
12. Otaraṇahāravibhaṅga	...	54
13. Sodanahāravibhaṅga	...	60
14. Adhiṭṭhānahāravibhaṅga	...	61
15. Parikkhārahāravibhaṅga	...	66
16. Samāropanahāravibhaṅga	...	68
1. Desanāhārasampāta	...	71
2. Vicayahārasampāta	...	73
3. Yuttihārasampāta	...	85

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
4. Padaṭṭhānahārasampāta	...	86
5. Lakkhaṇahārasampāta	...	86
6. Catubyūhahārasampāta	...	86
7. Āvaṭṭahārasampāta	...	87
8. Vibhattihārasampāta	...	87
9. Parivattanahārasampāta	...	87
10. Vevacanahārasampāta	...	88
11. Paññattihārasampāta	...	88
12. Otaraṇahārasampāta	...	88
13. Sodhanahārasampāta	...	89
14. Adhiṭṭhānahārasampāta	...	89
15. Parikkhārahārasampāta	...	90
16. Samāropanahārasampāta	...	90
Nayasamuṭṭhāna	...	91
Sāsanapaṭṭhāna	...	106

Nettipāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Peṭakopadesapāḷi

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
1. Ariyasaccappakāsanapaṭhamabhūmi	167
2. Sāsanapaṭṭhānadutiyabhūmi	183
3. Suttādhiṭṭhānatatīyabhūmi	209
4. Suttavicayacatutthabhūmi	219
5. Pañcamabhūmi	223
6. Suttatthasamuccayabhūmi	244
7. Hārasampātabhūmi	261
8. Suttavebhaṅgiya	328

Peṭakopadesapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Khuddakanikāya

Nettipāli

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Saṅgahavāra

Yaṃ loko pūjayate, salokapālo sadā namassati ca.
Tasseta sāsanaṃ, vidūhi ñeyyaṃ naravarassa.

Dvādasa padāni suttāni, taṃ sabbaṃ byañjanañca attho ca.
Taṃ viññeyyaṃ ubhayaṃ, ko attho byañjanaṃ katamaṃ.

Soḷasaḥārā netti¹, pañcanayā sāsanaṃ pariyetthi.
Aṭṭhārasamūlapadā, mahakaccānena² niddiṭṭhā³.

Hārā byañjanavicayo, suttassa nayā tayo ca suttattho.
Ubhayaṃ pariggahitaṃ, vuccati suttāni yathāsuttāni.

Yā ceva desanā yañca, desitaṃ ubhayameva viññeyyaṃ.
Tatrāyamānupubbī, navavidhasuttantapariyettī.

Saṅgahavāro.

2. Uddesavāra

1. Tattha katame soḷasa hārā, desanā vicayo yutti padaṭṭhāno lakkhaṇo
catubyūho āvaṭṭo vibhatti parivattano vevacano

1. Nettī (Ka)

2. Mahākaccānena (Sī)

3. Upari 168 piṭṭhe Peṭakopadesa thokaṃ visadisam.

paññatti otaraṇo sodhano adhiṭṭhāno parikkhāro samāropano iti.

Tassānugīti

* Desanā vicayo yutti, padaṭṭhāno ca lakkhaṇo.

Catubyūho ca āvaṭṭo, vibhatti parivattano.

* Vevacano ca paññatti, otaraṇo ca sodhano.

Adhiṭṭhāno parikkhāro, samāropano soḷaso¹.

Ete soḷasa hārā, pakittitā atthato asaṁkiṇṇā.

Etesaṁceva bhavati, vitthāratayā nayavibhattīti.

2. Tattha katame pañca nayā, nandiyāvaṭṭo tipukkhalo sīhavikkīlito disālocano aṅkuso iti.

Tassānugīti

+ Paṭhamo nandiyāvaṭṭo, dutiyo ca tipukkhalo.

Sīhavikkīlito nāma, tatiyo nayalañjako².

+ Disālocanamāhaṁsu, catutthamā nayamuttamaṁ.

Pañcamo aṅkuso nāma, sabbe pañca nayā gatāti.

3. Tattha katamāni aṭṭhārasa mūlapadāni, nava padāni kusalāni nava padāni akusalāni. Tattha katamāni nava padāni akusalāni, taṇhā avijjā lobho doso moho subhasaññā sukhasaññā nīcāsāññā attasāññāti, imāni nava padāni akusalāni, yattha sabbo akusalapakkho saṅgaham samosaraṇam gacchati.

Tattha katamāni nava padāni kusalāni, samatho vipassanā alobho adoso amoho asubhasaññā dukkhasaññā aniccāsāññā anattasāññāti, imāni nava padāni kusalāni, yattha sabbo kusalapakkho saṅgaham samosaraṇam gacchati.

* Upari 169 piṭṭhe Peṭakopadesepi.

+ Upari 169 piṭṭhe Peṭakopadesa thokaṁ visadisam.

1. Soḷasa (Sī)

2. Nayalañchako (Sī)

Tatridaṃ uddānaṃ

Taṇhā ca avijjāpi ca, lobho doso tatheva moho ca.

Caturo ca vipallāsā, kilesabhūmī nava padāni.

Samatho ca vipassanā ca, kusālāni ca yāni tīṇi mūlāni.

Caturo catipaṭṭhānā, indriyabhūmī nava padāni.

Navahi ca padehi kusālā, navahi ca yujjanti akusalapakkhā.

Ete kho mūlapadā, bhavanti aṭṭhārasa padānīti.

Uddesavāro.

3. Niddesavāra

4. Tattha saṅkhepato netti kittitā.

Hārasaṅkhepa

1. Assādādīnavatā, nissaraṇampi ca phalaṃ upāyo ca.

Āṇattī ca Bhagavato, yogīnaṃ **desanāhāro**.

2. Yaṃ pucchitaṇca vissajjitaṇca, suttassa yā ca anugīti.

Suttassa yo pavicayo, hāro **vicayoti** niddiṭṭho.

3. Sabbesaṃ hārānaṃ, yā bhūmī yo ca gocaro tesāṃ.

Yuttāyuttaparikkhā, hāro **yuttīti** niddiṭṭho.

4. Dhammaṃ deseti Jino, tassa ca dhammassa yaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Iti yāva sabbadhammā, eso hāro **padaṭṭhāno**.

5. Vuttamhi ekadhamme, ye dhammā ekalakkaṇā keci.

Vuttā bhavanti sabbe, so hāro **lakkhaṇo** nāma.

6. Neruttamadhippāyo, byañjanamatha desanānidānaṇca.

Pubbāparānusandhī, eso hāro **catubyūho**.

7. Ekamhi padaṭṭhāne, pariyesati sesakaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Āvaṭṭati paṭipakkhe, **āvaṭṭo** nāma so hāro.

8. Dhammañca padaṭṭhānaṃ, bhūmiñca vibhajjate ayaṃ hāro.
Sādhāraṇe asādhā-raṇe ca neyyo **vibhattī**.
9. Kusalākusale dhamme, niddiṭṭhe bhāvite pahīne ca.
Parivattati paṭipakkhe, hāro **parivattano** nāma.
10. Vevacanāni bahūni tu, sutte vuttāni ekadhammassa.
Yo jānāti suttavidū, **vevacano** nāma so hāro.
11. Ekaṃ Bhagavā dhammaṃ, paññattīhi vividhāhi deseti.
So ākāro ñeyyo, **paññattī** nāma hāroti.
12. Yo ca paṭiccuppādo, indriyakhandhā ca dhātu āyatanā.
Etehi otarati yo, **otarano** nāma so hāro.
13. Vissajjitamhi pañhe, gāthāyaṃ pucchitā yamārabba.
Suddhāsuddhaparikkhā, hāro so **sodhano** nāma.
14. Ekattatāya dhammā, yepi ca vemattatāya niddiṭṭhā.
Te na vikappayitabbā, eso hāro **adhiṭṭhāno**.
15. Ye dhammā yaṃ dhammaṃ, janayantippaccayā paramparato.
Hetumavakaḍḍhayitvā, eso hāro **parikkhāro**.
16. Ye dhammā yaṃ mūlā, ye cekatthā pakāsītā Muninā.
Te samaropayitabbā, esa **samāropano** hāro.

Nayasāṅkhepa

17. Taṇhañca avijjampi ca, samathena vipassanāya yo neti.
Saccehi yojayitvā, ayaṃ nayo **nandiyāvaṭṭo**.
18. Yo akusale samūlehi,
Neti kusale ca kusalamūlehi.
Bhūtaṃ tathaṃ avitathaṃ, **tipukkhalam** taṃ nayaṃ āhu.
19. Yo neti vipallāsehi, kilese indriyehi saddhamme.
Etaṃ nayaṃ nayavidū, **sīhavikkīḷitaṃ** āhu.

20. Veyyākaraṇesu hi ye,
Kusalākusalā tahiṃ tahiṃ vuttā.
Manasā volokayate, taṃ khu **disālocanaṃ** āhu.
21. Oloketvā disalocanena, ukkhipiya yaṃ samāneti.
Sabbe kusalākusale, ayaṃ nayo **aṅkuso** nāma.
22. Soḷasa hārā paṭhamam, disalocanato¹ disā viloketvā.
Saṅkhipiya aṅkusena hi, nayeḥi tīhi niddise suttam.

Dvādasapada

23. Akkharam padam byañjanam, nirutti tatheva niddeso.
Ākārachaṭṭhavacanam, ettāva byañjanam sabbam.
24. Saṅkāsanā pakāsanā, vivaraṇā vibhajanuttānīkammaapaññatti.
Etehi chahi padehi, attho kammañca niddiṭṭham.
25. Tīhi ca nayā anūnā, atthassa ca chappadāni gaṇitāni.
Navahi padehi Bhagavato, vacanassattho samāyutto.
26. Atthassa navappadāni, byañjanapariyeṭṭhiyā catubbīsa.
Ubhayam saṅkalayitvā², tettiṃsā ettikā nettīti.

Niddesavāro.

4. Paṭiniddesavāra

1. Desanāhāravibhaṅga

5. Tattha katamo desanāhāro, “assādādīnavatā”ti gāthā ayaṃ desanāhāro kiṃ desayati, assādam ādīnavam nissaraṇam phalam upāyam āṇattim. * Dhammam vo bhikkhave desessāmi ādikalyāṇam majjhekalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāsessāmīti.

1. Disalocanena (Ka)

2. Saṅkhepayato (Ka)

* Ma 3. 327 piṭṭhe.

Tattha katamo assādo—

* “Kāmaṃ¹ kāmayamānassa, tassa cetam samijjhati.
Addhā pītimano hoti, laddhā macco yadicchatī”ti.

Ayaṃ assādo.

Tattha katamo ādīnavo—

+ “Tassa ce kāmayānassa, chandajātassa jantuno.
Te kāmā parihāyanti, sallaviddhova ruppatī”ti.

Ayaṃ ādīnavo.

Tattha katamaṃ nissaraṇaṃ—

* “Yo kāme parivajjeti, sappasseva padā siro.
Somaṃ visattikaṃ loke, sato samativattatī”ti.

Idaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo assādo—

“Khettaṃ vatthum hiraññaṃ vā, gavāssaṃ dāsaporisaṃ.
Thiyo bandhū puthū kāme, yo naro anugijjhatī”ti.

Ayaṃ assādo.

Tattha katamo ādīnavo—

“Abalā naṃ balīyanti, maddantenāṃ parissayā.
Tato naṃ dukkhamanveti, nāvaṃ bhinnamivodakan”ti.

Ayaṃ ādīnavo.

Tattha katamaṃ nissaraṇaṃ—

“Tasmā jantu sadā sato, kāmāni parivajjaye.
Te pahāya tare oghaṃ, nāvaṃ sitvāva pārāgū”ti.

Idaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

* Upari 59, 198 piṭṭhesupi.

1. Kāmamādikā imā cha gāthā Khu 1. 399 piṭṭhe passitabbā. + Upari 59 piṭṭhepi.

Tattha katamaṃ phalaṃ—

* “Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacāriṃ,
Chattaṃ mahantaṃ yatha vassakāle.
Esānisaṃso dhamme suciṇṇe,
Na duggatiṃ gacchati dhammacārī”ti.

Idaṃ phalaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyo—

“Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā”ti -pa-.
“Sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā”ti -pa-.
“Sabbe dhammā anattā”ti, yadā paññāya passati.
Atha nibbindati dukkhe, esa maggo visuddhiyā”ti¹.

Ayaṃ upāyo.

Tattha katamā āuatti—

“Cakkhumā visamānīva, vijjamāne parakkame.
Paṇḍito jīvalokasmiṃ, pāpāni parivajjaye”ti².

Ayaṃ āṇatti.

“Suññato lokaṃ avekkhassu, mogharājā”ti āṇatti,
“Sadā sato”ti upāyo.
“Attānudiṭṭhiṃ ūhacca, evaṃ maccutaro siyā”ti³.

Idaṃ phalaṃ.

6. Tatta Bhagavā ugghaṭṭitaññussa puggalassa nissaraṇaṃ desayati,
vipaṇcitaññussa⁴ puggalassa ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ desayati, neyyassa
puggalassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ desayati.

Tattha catasso paṭipadā, cattāro puggalā. Taṇhācarito mando
satindriyena dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya niyyāti satipaṭṭhānehi
nissayehi. . Taṇhācarito udattho⁵ samādhindriyena dukkhāya paṭipadāya

* Khu 5. 215 piṭṭhe thokaṃ visadisam.

1. Khu 1. 53 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

2. Khu 1. 137 piṭṭhe Udāne.

3. Khu 1. 448 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte; upari 198, 207 piṭṭhesupi.

4. Vipaccitaññussa (Sī)

5. Udatto (Ka)

khippābhiññāya niyyāti jhānehi nissayehi. . Diṭṭhicarito mando
vīriyindriyena sukhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya niyyāti
sammappadhānehi nissayehi. . Diṭṭhicarito udatto paññindriyena sukhāya
paṭipadāya khippābhiññāya niyyāti saccehi nissayehi.

Ubho taṇhācaritā samathapubbaṅgamāya vipassanāya niyyanti
rāgavirāgāya cetovimuttiyā. Ubho diṭṭhicaritā vipassanāpubbaṅgamena
samathena niyyanti avijjāvirāgāya paññāvimuttiyā.

Tattha ye samathapubbaṅgamāhi paṭipadāhi niyyanti, te nandiyāvaṭṭena
nayena hātabbā, ye vipassanāpubbaṅgamāhi paṭipadāhi niyyanti, te
sīhavikkīḷitena nayena hātabbā.

7. Svāyaṃ hāro kattha sambhavati, yassa Satthā vā dhammaṃ desayati
aññataro vā garuṭṭhānīyo sabrahmacārī, so taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā saddham
paṭilabhati. Tattha yā vīmaṃsā ussāhanā tulanā upaparikkhā, ayaṃ sutamayī
paññā. Tathā sutena nissayena yā vīmaṃsā tulanā upaparikkhā
manasānupekkhaṇā, ayaṃ cintāmayī paññā. Imāhi dvīhi paññāhi
manasikārasampayuttassa yaṃ ñāṇaṃ uppajjati dassanabhūmiyaṃ vā
bhāvanābhūmiyaṃ vā, ayaṃ bhāvanāmayī paññā.

8. Paratoghosaṃ sutamayī paññā. Paccattasamuṭṭhitā yoniso manasikārā
cintāmayī paññā. Yaṃ parato ca ghosena paccattasamuṭṭhitena ca
yonisomanasikārena ñāṇaṃ uppajjati, ayaṃ bhāvanāmayī paññā. Yassa imā
dve paññā atthi sutamayī cintāmayī ca, ayaṃ ugghaṭṭitaññū. Yassa sutamayī
paññā atthi, cintāmayī natthi, ayaṃ vipaṇcitaññū. Yassa neva sutamayī
paññā atthi na cintāmayī, ayaṃ neyyo.

9. Sāyaṃ dhammadesanā kiṃ desayati, cattāri saccāni dukkhaṃ
samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ. Ādīnavo ca phalaṇca dukkhaṃ, assādo
samudayo, nissaraṇaṃ nirodho, upāyo āṇatti ca maggo. Imāni cattāri
saccāni. Idaṃ dhammacakkaṃ.

Yathāha Bhagavā—“idaṃ dukkhan”ti me bhikkhave Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ, sabbaṃ dhammacakkaṃ.*

Tattha aparimāṇā padā, aparimāṇā akkharā, aparimāṇā byañjanā, aparimāṇā ākāra neruttā niddesā. Etasseva atthassa saṅkāsanā pakāsanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ¹ paññatti, itipidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

“Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti me bhikkhave Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti me bhikkhave -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti me bhikkhave Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ.

Tattha aparimāṇā padā, aparimāṇā akkharā, aparimāṇā byañjanā, aparimāṇā ākāra neruttā niddesā. Etasseva atthassa saṅkāsanā pakāsanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ paññatti itipidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha Bhagavā akkharehi saṅkāseti, padehi pakāseti, byañjanehi vivarati, ākārehi vibhajati, niruttīhi uttānikaroti², niddesehi paññapeti. Tattha Bhagavā akkharehi ca padehi ca ugghaṭeti³, byañjanehi ca ākārehi ca vipaṇcayati, niruttīhi ca niddesehi ca vitthāreti. Tattha ugghaṭanā⁴ ādi, vipaṇcanā majjhe, vitthāraṇā pariyosānaṃ. Soyaṃ dhammavinayo ugghaṭīyanto ugghaṭitaññūpuggalaṃ vineti, tena naṃ āhu “ādikalyāṇo”ti. Vipañcīyanto vipañcitaññūpuggalaṃ vineti, tena naṃ āhu “majjhekalyāṇo”ti. Vitthārīyanto neyyaṃ puggalaṃ vineti, tena naṃ āhu “pariyosānakalyāṇo”ti.

* Dhammacakkappavattanasuttaṃ Vi 3. 14; Saṃ 3. 368 piṭṭhādīsu passitabbaṃ.

1. Uttānikammaṃ (Ka)

2. Uttānīm karoti (Ka)

3. Ugghaṭeti (Sī)

4. Ugghaṭanā (Sī)

10. Tattha chappadāni attho saṅkāsanā pakāsanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammaṃ paññatti, imāni chappadāni attho. Chappadāni byañjanaṃ akkharaṃ padaṃ byañjanaṃ ākāro nirutti niddeso, imāni chappadāni byañjanaṃ. Tenāha Bhagavā “dhammaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ”ti.

Kevalanti lokuttaraṃ na missaṃ lokiyeḥi dhammeḥi. **Paripuṇṇanti** paripūraṃ anūnaṃ anatiṛekaṃ. **Parisuddhanti** nimmalaṃ sabbamalāpagataṃ pariyodātaṃ upaṭṭhitaṃ sabbavisesānaṃ, idaṃ vuccati Tathāgatapadaṃ itipi Tathāgatanisevitāmitipi Tathāgatārañjitaṃ itipi, ato cetaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paññāyati. Tenāha Bhagavā “kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsessāmi”ti.

Kesaṃ ayaṃ dhammadeśanā, yogīnaṃ. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano—

“Assādādīnavatā, nissaraṇampi ca phalaṃ upāyo ca.
Āṇattī ca Bhagavato, yogīnaṃ deśanāhāro”ti.

Niyutto deśanāhāro.

2. Vicayahāravibhaṅga

11. Tattha katamo vicayo hāro, “yaṃ pucchitaṅca vissajjitaṅcā”ti gāthā, ayaṃ vicayo hāro.

Kim vicinati. Padaṃ vicinati, pañhaṃ vicinati, visajjanaṃ¹ vicinati, pubbāparaṃ vicinati, assādaṃ vicinati, ādīnavaṃ vicinati, nissaraṇaṃ vicinati, phalaṃ vicinati, upāyaṃ vicinati, āṇattim vicinati, anugītīm vicinati, sabbe nava suttante vicinati. Yathā kiṃ bhava, yathā āyasmā Ajito Pārāyane Bhagavantaṃ pañhaṃ pucchati—

“Kenassu nivuto loko, (iccāyasmā Ajito,)

Kenassu nappakāsati.

Kissābhilepanaṃ brūsi, kiṃ su tassa mahabbhayaṃ”ti².

1. Vissajjanaṃ (Sī, Ka)

2. Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte; upari 60 piṭṭhepi.

Imāni cattāri padāni pucchitāni, so eko paṇho. Kasmā,
ekavattthupariggahā, evaṇhi āha “kenassu nivuto loko”ti lokādhiṭṭhānaṃ
pucchati, “kenassu nappakāsati”ti lokassa appakāsanaṃ pucchati,
“kissābhilepanaṃ brūsī”ti lokassa abhilepanaṃ pucchati, “kiṃsu tassa
mahabbhayan”ti tasseva lokassa mahābhayaṃ pucchati. Loko tividho
kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko.

Tattha visajjanā—

* “Avijjāya nivuto loko, (Ajitāti Bhagavā,
Vivicchā¹ pamādā nappakāsati.
Jappābhilepanaṃ brūmi, dukkhamassa mahabbhayan”ti.

Imāni cattāri padāni imehi catūhi padehi visajjitāni paṭhamāṃ
paṭhamena, dutiyaṃ dutiyena, tatiyaṃ tatiyena, catutthaṃ catutthena.

“Kenassu nivuto loko”ti paṇhe “avijjāya nivuto loko”ti visajjanā.
Nīvaraṇehi nivuto loko, avijjānīvaraṇā hi sabbe sattā. Yathāha Bhagavā
“sabbasattānaṃ bhikkhave sabbapāṇānaṃ sabbabhūtānaṃ pariyāyato
ekameva nīvaraṇaṃ vadāmi yadidaṃ avijjā, avijjānīvaraṇā hi sabbe sattā.
Sabbasova bhikkhave avijjāya nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā natthi sattānaṃ
nīvaraṇanti vadāmi”ti. Tena ca paṭhamassa padassa visajjanā yuttā.

“Kenassu nappakāsati”ti paṇhe “vivicchā pamādā nappakāsati”ti
visajjanā. Yo puggalo nīvaraṇehi nivuto, so vivicchatī, vivicchā nāma
vuccati vicikicchā, so vicikicchanto nābhisaddahati, na abhisaddahanto
vīriyaṃ nārabhati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalaṇaṃ
dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya. So idhappamādamanuyutto viharati pamatto,
sukke dhamme na uppādiyati, tassa te anuppādiyamānā nappakāsanti,
yathāha Bhagavā—

* Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte; upari 60, 177, 183 piṭṭhesupi.

1. Vevicchā (Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.)

“Dūre santo pakāsanti¹, Himavantova pabbato.
Asantettha na dissanti, rattiṃ khittā² yathā sarā.
Te guṇehi pakāsanti, kittiyā ca yasena cā”ti.

Tena ca dutiyassa padassa visajjanā yuttā.

“Kissābhilepanaṃ brūsī”ti pañhe “jappābhilepanaṃ brūmī”ti visajjanā.
Jappā nāma vuccati taṇhā, sā kathaṃ abhiliṃpati. Yathāha Bhagavā—

* “Ratto atthaṃ na jānāti, ratto dhammaṃ na passati.
Andhantamaṃ³ tadā hoti, yaṃ rāgo sahate naran”ti.

Sāyaṃ taṇhā āsattibahulassa puggalassa “evaṃ abhijappā”ti karitvā
tattha loko abhilitto nāma bhavati, tena ca tatiyassa padassa visajjanā yuttā.

“Kiṃ su tassa mahabbhayaṃ”ti pañhe “dukkhamassa mahabbhayaṃ”ti
visajjanā. Duvidhaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyikaṃ cetasikaṃ. Yaṃ kāyikaṃ idaṃ
dukkhaṃ, yaṃ cetasikaṃ idaṃ domanassaṃ. Sabbe sattā hi dukkhassa
ubbijjanti, natthi bhayaṃ dukkhena samasamaṃ, kuto vā pana tassa
uttaritaraṃ. Tisso dukkhatā dukkhadukkhatā saṅkhāradukkhatā
vipariṇāmadukkhatā. Tattha loko odhaso kadāci karahaci dukkhadukkhatāya
muccati. Tathā vipariṇāmadukkhatāya. Taṃ kissa hetu, honti loka
appābādhāpi dīghāyukāpi. Saṅkhāradukkhatāya pana loko anupādisesāya
nibbānadhātuyā muccati, tasmā saṅkhāradukkhatā dukkhaṃ lokassāti katvā
dukkhamassa mahabbhayaṃ. Tena ca catutthassa padassa visajjanā yuttā.
Tenāha Bhagavā “avijjāya nivuto loko”ti.

** Savanti sabbadhi sotā, (iccāyasmā Ajito,)
Sotānaṃ kiṃ nivāraṇaṃ.
Sotānaṃ saṃvamaṃ brūhi, kena sotā pidhīyare⁴.

Imāni cattāri padāni pucchitāni. Te dve pañhā. Kasmā, ime hi
batvādhivacanena pucchitā. Evaṃ samāpannassa lokassa evaṃ
saṃkiliṭṭhassa kiṃ lokassa vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānamiti, evaṃhi āha.

1. Pakāsenti (Khu 1. 56 piṭṭhe.)

* Upari 32 piṭṭhepi.

** Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte; upari 61 piṭṭhepi.

2. Ratti khittā (Sī)

3. Andhatamaṃ (Ka)

4. Pithiyare (Sī), pidhiyyare (Ka)

Savanti sabbadhi sotāti asamāhitassa savanti
 abhiṃhābyāpādappamādhahulassa. Tattha yā abhiṃhā ayaṃ lobho
 akusalamūlaṃ, yo byāpādo ayaṃ doso akusalamūlaṃ, yo pamādo ayaṃ
 moho akusalamūlaṃ. Tassevaṃ asamāhitassa chasu āyatanesu taṇhā savanti
 rūpatañhā saddatañhā gandhatañhā rasatañhā phoṭṭhabbatāñhā
 dhammatāñhā, yathāha Bhagavā—

“Savatī”ti ca kho bhikkhave channetaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ
 adhivacanaṃ. Cakkhu savati manāpikesu rūpesu, amanāpikesu¹
 paṭihaññatīti. Sotaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ. Jivhā. Kāyo. Mano savati manāpikesu
 dhammesu amanāpikesu paṭihaññatīti. Iti sabbā ca savati, sabbathā ca savati.
 Tenāha “savanti sabbadhi sotā”ti.

“Sotānaṃ kiṃ nivāraṇaṃ”ti pariyuṭṭhānavighātaṃ pucchati, idaṃ
 vodānaṃ. “Sotānaṃ saṃvaraṃ brūhi, kena sotā pidhīyare”ti
 anusayasamugghātaṃ pucchati, idaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha visajjanā—

* “Yāni sotāni lokasmim, (Ajitāti Bhagavā,) ”

Sati tesāṃ nivāraṇaṃ.

Sotānaṃ saṃvaraṃ brūmi, paññāyete pidhīyare”ti.

Kāyagatāya satiyā bhāvitāya bahulikatāya cakkhu nāviñchati
 manāpikesu rūpesu, amanāpikesu na paṭihaññati, sotaṃ -pa- ghānaṃ. Jivhā.
 Kāyo. Mano nāviñchati manāpikesu dhammesu, amanāpikesu na
 paṭihaññati. Kena kāraṇena, saṃvutanivāritattā indriyānaṃ. Kena te
 saṃvutanivāritā, sati-ārakkhena. Tenāha Bhagavā “sati tesāṃ nivāraṇaṃ”ti.

Paññāya anusayā pahīyanti, anusayesu pahīnesu pariyuṭṭhānā pahīyanti.
 Kissa², anusayassa pahīnattā. Taṃ yathā khandhavantassa rukkhassa
 anavasesamūluddharaṇe kate pupphaphalapallavaṅkurasantati samucchinna
 bhavati.

1. Amanāpiyesu (Ka) * Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte; upari 61, 180, 225 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Tassa (Si)

Evam̐ anusayesu pahīnesu pariyuṭṭhānasantati samucchinnā bhavati pidahitā paṭicchannā. Kena, paññāya. Tenāha Bhagavā “paññāyete pidhīyare”ti.

* “Paññā ceva sati ca, (iccāyasmā Ajito,)

Nāmarūpañca mārīsa.

Etam̐ me puṭṭho pabrūhi, katthetam̐ uparujjhatī”ti.

* “Yametaṃ pañham̐ apucchi¹, Ajita tam̐ vadāmi te.

Yattha nāmañca rūpañca, asesam̐ uparujjhati.

Viññāṇassa nirodhena, etthetam̐ uparujjhatī”ti.

Ayam̐ pañhe² anusandhim̐ pucchati. Anusandhim̐ pucchanto kim̐ pucchati, anupādisesam̐ nibbānadhātum̐. Tīṇi ca saccāni saṅkhatāni nirodhadhammāni dukkham̐ samudayo maggo, nirodho asaṅkhato. Tattha samudayo dvīsu bhūmīsu pahīyati dassanabhūmiyā ca bhāvanābhūmiyā ca. Dassanena tīṇi saṃyojanāni pahīyanti sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso, bhāvanāya satta saṃyojanāni pahīyanti kāmaccchando byāpādo rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam̐ avijjāvasesā³. Tedhātuke imāni dasa saṃyojanāni Pañcorambhāgiyāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni.

12. Tattha tīṇi saṃyojanāni sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso anaññātāññassāmītindriyam̐ adhiṭṭhāya nirujjhanti. Satta saṃyojanāni kāmaccchando byāpādo rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccam̐ avijjā vasesā aññindriyam̐ adhiṭṭhāya nirujjhanti. Yam̐ pana evam̐ jānāti “khīṇā me jāti”ti, idaṃ khaye ñāṇam̐. “Nāparam̐ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti, idaṃ anuppāde ñāṇam̐. Imāni dve ñāṇāni aññātāvindriyam̐. Tattha yañca anaññātāññassāmītindriyam̐ yañca aññindriyam̐, imāni aggaphalam̐ arahattam̐ pāpuṇantassa nirujjhanti, tattha yañca khaye ñāṇam̐ yañca anuppāde ñāṇam̐, imāni dve ñāṇāni ekapaññā.

Api ca ārammaṇasaṅketena dve nāmāni labbhanti, “khīṇā me jāti”ti pajānantassa khaye ñāṇanti nāmam̐ labhati, “nāparam̐ itthattāyā”ti

* Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte; upari 61 piṭṭhe.

2. Pañho (Sī, Ka) Nettivibhāvanī passitabbā.

1. Maṃ pucchi (Ka)

3. Avijjā ca niravasesā (Sī, Ka)

pajānantassa anuppāde ñāṇanti nāmaṃ labhati. Sā pajānanaṭṭhena paññā,
yathādiṭṭhaṃ apilāpanaṭṭhena sati.

13. Tattha ye pañcupādānakkhandhā, idaṃ nāmarūpaṃ. Tattha ye
phassapañcamakā dhammā, idaṃ nāmaṃ. Yāni pañcindriyāni rūpāni, idaṃ
rūpaṃ. Tadubhayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ tassa nirodhaṃ
Bhagavantam pucchanto āyasmā Ajito Pārāyane evamāha—

“Paññā ceva sati ca, nāmarūpañca mārisa.

Etaṃ me puṭṭho pabrūhi, katthetaṃ uparujjhatī”ti.

Tattha sati ca paññā ca cattāri indriyāni, sati dve indriyāni satindriyañca
samādhindriyañca, paññā dve indriyāni paññindriyañca vīriyindriyañca. Yā
imesu catūsu indriyesu saddahanā okappanā, idaṃ saddhindriyaṃ. Tattha yā
saddhādhipateyyā cittekaggatā, ayaṃ chandasamādhi. Samāhite citte
kilesānaṃ vikkhambhanatāya paṭisaṅkhānabalena vā bhāvanābalena vā,
idaṃ pahānaṃ. Tattha ye assāsapassāsā vitakkavicārā saññāvedayitā
sarasaṅkappā, ime saṅkhārā. Iti purimako ca chandasamādhi,
kilesavikkhambhanatāya ca pahānaṃ ime ca saṅkhārā, tadubhayaṃ
chandasamādhippadhānaṅkharasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti
vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Tattha
yā vīriyādhipateyyā cittekaggatā, ayaṃ vīriyasamādhi -pa-. Tattha yā
cittādhipateyyā cittekaggatā, ayaṃ cittasamādhi -pa-. Tattha yā
vīmaṃsādhipateyyā cittekaggatā, ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhi. Samāhite citte
kilesānaṃ vikkhambhanatāya paṭisaṅkhānabalena vā bhāvanābalena vā,
idaṃ pahānaṃ. Tattha ye assāsapassāsā vitakkavicārā saññāvedayitā
sarasaṅkappā, ime saṅkhārā. Iti purimako ca vīmaṃsāsamādhi,
kilesavikkhambhanatāya ca pahānaṃ ime ca saṅkhārā, tadubhayaṃ
vīmaṃsāsamādhippadhānaṅkharasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti
vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ.

14. Sabbo samādhi ñāṇamūlako ñāṇapubbaṅgamo ñāṇānuparivatti,
Yathā pure tathā pacchā, yathā pacchā tathā pure.
Yathā divā tathā rattiṃ¹, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā.

1. Ratti (Ka) ayaṃ gāthā Khu 2. 284 piṭṭhe aññathā dissati.

Iti vivaṭṭena cetasā aparīyonaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti pañcīndriyāṇi kusalāṇi cittasahabhūni citte uppajjamāne uppajjanti, citte nirujjhamāne nirujjhanti. Nāmarūpaṇca viññāṇahetukaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nibbattaṃ, tassa maggena hetu upacchinno, viññāṇaṃ anāhāraṃ anabhinanditaṃ appaṭisandhikaṃ taṃ nirujjhati. Nāmarūpamapi ahetu appaccayaṃ punabbhavaṃ na nibbattayati¹. Evaṃ viññāṇassa nirodhā paññā ca sati ca nāmarūpaṇca nirujjhati. Tenāha Bhagavā—

“Yametaṃ pañhaṃ apucchi, Ajita taṃ vadāmi te.

Yattha nāmaṇca rūpaṇca, asesāṃ uparujjhati.

Viññāṇassa nirodhena, etthetaṃ uparujjhati”ti².

“Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse, (iccāyasmā Ajito,)

Ye ca sekkhā puthū idha.

Tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisā”ti².

15. Imāṇi tīṇi padāni pucchitāni, te tayo pañhā. Kissa, sekhāsekhavipassanāpubbaṅgamappahānayaṅgena, evaṃhi āha. “Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse”ti arahattaṃ pucchati, “ye ca sekkhā puthū idhā”ti sekhaṃ pucchati, “tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisā”ti vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ pahānaṃ pucchati.

Tattha visajjanā—

“Kāmesu nābhigijjheyya, (Ajitāti Bhagavā,)

Manasā’nāvalo siyā.

Kusalo sabbadhammānaṃ, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti².

Bhagavato sabbaṃ kāyakammaṃ ñāṇapubbaṅgamaṃ ñāṇānuparivatti, sabbaṃ vacīkammaṃ ñāṇapubbaṅgamaṃ ñāṇānuparivatti, sabbaṃ manokammaṃ ñāṇapubbaṅgamaṃ ñāṇānuparivatti. . Atīte aṃse appaṭihatañāṇadassanaṃ, anāgate aṃse appaṭihatañāṇadassanaṃ, paccuppanne aṃse appaṭihatañāṇadassanaṃ.

1. Nibbattiyati (Ka)

2. Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte; upari 19, 226 piṭṭhesupi.

Ko ca ñāṇadassanassa paṭighāto, yaṃ anicce dukkhe anattani ca aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ, yaṃ ñāṇadassanassa paṭighāto. Yathā idha puriso tārakarūpāni passeyya, no ca gaṇanasāṅketena jāneyya, yaṃ ñāṇadassanassa paṭighāto.

Bhagavato pana appaṭihataññāṇadassanaṃ, anāvarenaññāṇadassanā hi Buddhā Bhagavanto. Tattha sekkena dvīsu dhammesu cittaṃ rakkhitabbaṃ gedhā ca rajānīyesu dhammesu, dosā ca pariyuṭṭhānīyesu. Tattha yā icchā mucchā patthanā piyāyanā kīlanā, taṃ Bhagavā nivārento evamāha “kāmesu nābhigijjheyā”ti.

“Manasā’nāvilo siyā”ti pariyuṭṭhānavighātaṃ āha. Tathā hi sekho abhigijjhanto asamuppannañca kilesaṃ uppādeti, uppannañca kilesaṃ phātiṃ karoti. Yo pana anāvilasaṅkappo anabhigijjhanto vāyamati, so anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. So uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. So anuppannānaṃ kusalaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. So uppannānaṃ kusalaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosaṇaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

16. Katame anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā, kāmavitakko byāpādavitakko vihiṃsāvitakko, ime anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā. Katame uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā, anusayā akusalamūlāni, ime uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā. Katame anuppannā kusalaṇaṃ dhammā, yāni sotāpannassa indriyāni, ime anuppannā kusalaṇaṃ dhammā. Katame uppannā kusalaṇaṃ dhammā, yāni aṭṭhamakassa indriyāni, ime uppannā kusalaṇaṃ dhammā.

Yena kāmavitakkaṃ vāreti, idaṃ satindriyaṃ. Yena byāpādavitakkaṃ vāreti, idaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Yena vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ vāreti, idaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ.

Yena uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti nādhivāseti, idaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Yā imesu catūsu indriyesu saddahanā okappanā, idaṃ saddhindriyaṃ.

Tattha saddhindriyaṃ kattha daṭṭhabbaṃ, catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu. Vīriyindriyaṃ kattha daṭṭhabbaṃ, catūsu sammappadhānesu. Satindriyaṃ kattha daṭṭhabbaṃ, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu. Samādhindriyaṃ kattha daṭṭhabbaṃ, catūsu jhānesu. Paññindriyaṃ kattha daṭṭhabbaṃ, catūsu ariyasaccesu. Evaṃ sekho sabbehi kusalehi dhammehi appamatto vutto Bhagavatā anāvilatāya manasā. Tenāha Bhagavā “manasā’ nāvilosiyā”ti.

17. “Kusalo sabbadhammānan”ti loko nāma tividho kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko. Tattha kilesalokena bhavaloko samudāgacchati, so indriyāni nibbatteti, indriyesu bhāviyamānesu neyyassa pariññā bhavati. Sā duvidhena upaparikkhitabbā dassanapariññāya ca bhāvanāpariññāya ca. Yadā hi sekho ñeyyaṃ pari jānāti, tadā nibbidāsahagatche saññāmanasikārehi neyyaṃ pariññātaṃ bhavati. Tassa dve dhammā kosallaṃ gacchanti dassanakosallaṃ ca bhāvanākosallaṃ ca.

Taṃ ñāṇaṃ pañcavidhena veditabbaṃ abhiññā pariññā pahānaṃ bhāvanā sacchikiriyā. Tattha katamā abhiññā, yaṃ dhammānaṃ salakkhaṇe ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā ca atthapaṭisambhidā ca, ayaṃ abhiññā.

Tattha katamā pariññā, evaṃ abhijānitvā yā pari jānanā “idaṃ kusalaṃ, idaṃ akusalaṃ, idaṃ sāvajjaṃ, idaṃ anavajjaṃ, idaṃ kaṇhaṃ, idaṃ sukkaṃ, idaṃ sevitabbaṃ, idaṃ na sevitabbaṃ, ime dhammā evaṃgahitā, idaṃ phalaṃ nibbattenti¹, tesaṃ evaṃgahitānaṃ ayaṃ attho”ti, ayaṃ pariññā.

Evaṃ pari jānitvā tayo dhammā avasiṭṭhā bhavanti pahātabbā bhāvetabbā sacchikātabbā ca, tattha katame dhammā pahātabbā, ye akusalā, tattha katame dhammā bhāvetabbā, ye kusalā, tattha katame dhammā sacchikātabbā, yaṃ asaṅkhatāṃ, yo evaṃ jānāti ayaṃ vuccati atthakusalo

1. Nibbattāpentī (Ka)

dhammakusalo kalyāṇatākusalo phalatākusalo, āyakusalo apāyakusalo upāyakusalo mahatā kosallena samannāgatoti, tenāha Bhagavā “kusalo sabbadhammānan”ti.

“Sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti tena diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāratthaṃ abhikkante paṭikkante ālokite vilokite samīñjite¹ pasārite saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe asite pīte khāyite sāyite uccārapassāvakamme gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhibbhāve satena sampajānena vihātabbān. Imā dve cariyā anuññātā Bhagavatā ekā visuddhānaṃ, ekā visujjhantānaṃ, ke visuddhā, arahato. Ke visujjhantā, sekkhā. Katakiccāni hi arahato indriyāni. Yaṃ bojjaṃ, taṃ catubbidhaṃ dukkhassa pariññābhisamayena samudayassa pahānābhisamayena maggassa bhāvanābhisamayena nirodhassa sacchikiriyābhisamayena, idaṃ catubbidhaṃ bojjaṃ yo evaṃ jānāti, ayaṃ vuccati sato abhikkamati sato paṭikkamati khayā rāgassa khayā dosassa khayā mohassa. Tenāha Bhagavā “sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti, tenāha—

“Kāmesu nābhigijjheyya, (Ajitāti Bhagavā.)

Manasā’nāvalo siyā.

Kusalo sabbadhammānaṃ, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti.

Evaṃ pucchitabbān, evaṃ visajjitabbān. Suttassa ca anugīti atthato ca byañjanato ca samānetabbā². Atthāpagataṃ hi byañjanaṃ samphappalāpaṃ bhavati. Dunnikkhittassa padabyañjanassa atthopi dunnayo bhavati, tasmā atthabyañjanūpetān saṅgāyitabbān. Suttañca pavacinitabbān. Kiṃ idaṃ suttān āhacca vacanaṃ anusandhivacanaṃ nītatthaṃ neyyatthaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ. Kuhiṃ imassa suttassa sabbāni saccāni passitabbāni, ādimajjhapariyosāneti. Evaṃ suttān pavacetabbān. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “yaṃ pucchitañca vissajjitañca, suttassa yā ca anugīti”ti.

Niyutto vicayo hāro.

1. Sammiñjite (Sī)

2. Samānayitabbā. (Sī, Ka)

3. Yuttihāravibhaṅga

18. Tattha katamo yuttihāro, “sabbesaṃ hārānan”ti, yaṃ yuttihāro. Kiṃ yojayati¹, cattāro mahāpadesā Buddhāpadeso saṃghāpadeso sambahulattherāpadeso² ekattherāpadeso. Ime cattāro mahāpadesā, tāni padabyañjanāni sutte otārayitabbāni, vinaye sandassayitabbāni, dhammatāyaṃ upanikkhipitabbāni.

Katamasmiṃ sutte otārayitabbāni, catūsu ariyasaccesu. Katamasmiṃ vinaye sandassayitabbāni, rāgavinaye dosavinaye mohavinaye. Katamissaṃ³ dhammatāyaṃ upanikkhipitabbāni, paṭiccasamuppāde. Yadi catūsu ariyasaccesu avatarati, kilesavinaye sandissati, dhammatañca na vilometi, evaṃ āsave na janeti. Catūhi mahāpadesehi yaṃ yaṃ yujjati, yena yena yujjati, yathā yathā yujjati, taṃ taṃ gahetabbaṃ.

19. Pañhaṃ pucchitena kati padāni pañheti padaso pariyogāhitabbaṃ vicetabbaṃ. Yadi sabbāni padāni ekaṃ atthaṃ abhivadanti, eko pañho. Atha cattāri padāni ekaṃ atthaṃ abhivadanti, eko pañho. Atha tīṇi padāni ekaṃ atthaṃ abhivadanti, eko pañho. Atha dve padāni ekaṃ atthaṃ abhivadanti, eko pañho. Atha ekaṃ padaṃ ekaṃ atthaṃ abhivadati, eko pañho. Taṃ upaparikkhamānena aññātabbaṃ kiṃ ime dhammā nānatthā nānābyañjanā, udāhu imesaṃ dhammānaṃ eko attho byañjanameva nānanti. Yathā kiṃ bhava, yathā sā devatā Bhagavantaṃ pañhaṃ pucchati.

“Kenassubbhāhato loko, kenassu parivārito.

Kena sallena otiṇṇo, kissa dhūpāyito sadā”ti⁴.

Imāni cattāri padāni pucchitāni. Te tayo pañhā kathaṃ ñāyati. Bhagavā hi devatāya visajjati.

“Maccunābbhāhato loko, jarāya parivārito.

Taṇhāsallena otiṇṇo, icchādhūpāyito sadā”ti⁵.

1. Yojeti (Sī)

2. Sampahula... (Ka)

3. Katamiyaṃ (Sī)

4. Saṃ 1. 37 piṭṭhe.

5. Khu 2. 289 piṭṭhe; Saṃ 1. 37 piṭṭhe ca.

20. Tattha jarā ca maraṇaṇca imāni dve saṅkhatassa saṅkhatalakḥhaṇāni. Jarāyaṃ ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ, maraṇaṃ vayo. Tattha jarāya ca maraṇassa ca atthato nānattaṃ. Kena kāraṇena, gabbhagatāpi hi mīyanti, na ca te jiṇṇā bhavanti. Atthi ca devānaṃ maraṇaṃ, na ca tesāṃ sarīrāni jīranti. Sakkateva jarāya paṭikammaṃ kātuṃ, na pana sakkate maraṇassa paṭikammaṃ kātuṃ aññatreva iddhimantānaṃ iddhivisayā. Yaṃ panāha taṇhāsallena otiṇṇoti dissanti vītarāgā jīrantāpi mīyantāpi. Yadi ca yathā jarāmarāṇaṃ, evaṃ taṇhāpi siyā. Evaṃ sante sabbe yobbanaṭṭhāpi vigatataṇhā siyuṃ. Yathā ca taṇhā dukkhassa samudayo, evaṃ jarāmarāṇampi siyā dukkhassa samudayo, na ca siyā taṇhā dukkhassa samudayo, na hi jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhassa samudayo, taṇhā dukkhassa samudayo. Yathā ca taṇhā maggavajjhā, evaṃ jarāmarāṇampi siyā maggavajjhaṃ. Imāya yuttiyā aññamaññehi kāraṇehi gavesitabbaṃ. Yadi ca sandissati yuttisamārūḷhaṃ atthato ca aññattaṃ, byañjanatopi gavesitabbaṃ.

Salloti vā dhūpāyananti vā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ atthato ekattaṃ. Na hi yujjati icchāya ca taṇhāya ca atthato aññattaṃ. Taṇhāya adhippāye aparipūramāne navasu āghātavattḥsu kodho ca upanāho ca uppajjati. Imāya yuttiyā jarāya ca maraṇassa ca taṇhāya ca atthato aññattaṃ.

Yaṃ panidaṃ Bhagavatā dvīhi nāmehi¹ abhilapitaṃ icchātipi taṇhātipi, idaṃ Bhagavatā bāhirānaṃ vatthūnaṃ ārammaṇavasena dvīhi nāmehi abhilapitaṃ icchātipi taṇhātipi, sabbā hi taṇhā ajjhosānalakkhaṇena ekalakḥhaṇā. Yathā sabbo aggi uṇhattalakḥhaṇena ekalakḥhaṇo, api ca upādānavasena aññamaññāni nāmāni labhati, kaṭṭhaggītipi tiṇaggītipi sakalikaggītipi gomayaggītipi thusaggītipi saṅkāraggītipi, sabbo hi aggi uṇhattalakḥhaṇova. Evaṃ sabbā taṇhā ajjhosānalakkhaṇena ekalakḥhaṇā, api tu ārammaṇa-upādānavasena aññamaññehi nāmehi abhilapitā icchā-itipi taṇhā-itipi sallo-itipi dhūpāyanā-itipi saritā-itipi visattikā-itipi sineho-itipi kilamatho-itipi latā-itipi maññanā-itipi bandho-itipi āsā-itipi pipāsā-itipi abhinandanā-itipi, iti sabbā taṇhā ajjhosānalakkhaṇena ekalakḥhaṇā. Yathā ca vevacane vuttā.

1. Dhammehi (Tṭha)

“Āsā ca pihā abhinandanā ca,
 Anekadhātūsu sarā patiṭṭhitā.
 Aññānamūlappabhavā pajappitā,
 Sabbā mayā byantikatā samūlikā”ti¹.

Taṇhāyetam vevacanam. Yathāha Bhagavā * rūpe tissa avigatarāgassa avigatacchandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigatapariḷāhassa. Evaṃ vedanāya saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe avigatarāgassa avigatacchandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigatapariḷāhassa sabbam suttaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ. Taṇhāyetam vevacanam evaṃ yujjati.

21. Sabbo dukkhūpacāro kāmataṇhāsāṅkhāramūlako, na pana yujjati sabbo nibbidūpacāro kāmataṇhāparikkhāramūlako. Imāya yuttiyā aññamaññehi kāraṇehi gavesitabbaṃ.

Yathā hi² Bhagavā rāgacaritassa puggalassa asubham desayati, dosacaritassa Bhagavā puggalassa mettam desayati. Mohacaritassa Bhagavā puggalassa paṭiccasamuppādam desayati. Yadi hi Bhagavā rāgacaritassa puggalassa mettam cetovimuttiṃ deseyya. Sukham vā paṭipadam dandhābhiññam sukham vā paṭipadam khippābhiññam vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ vā pahānam deseyya, na yujjati desanā. Evaṃ yaṃ kiñci rāgassa anulomappahānam dosassa anulomappahānam mohassa anulomappahānam. Sabbam taṃ vicayena hārena vicinitvā yuttihārena yojetabbaṃ. Yāvatikā ñāṇassa bhūmi.

Mettāvihāriṣṣa sato byāpādo cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatīti na yujjati desanā, byāpādo pahānam abbattham gacchatīti yujjati desanā. Karuṇāvihāriṣṣa sato vihesā cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatīti na yujjati desanā, vihesā pahānam abbattham gacchatīti yujjati desanā. Muditāvihāriṣṣa sato arati cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatīti na yujjati desanā, arati pahānam abbattham gacchatīti yujjati desanā. Upekkhāvihāriṣṣa sato rāgo cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatīti na yujjati desanā, rāgo pahānam abbattham gacchatīti yujjati desanā. Animittavihāriṣṣa

1. Sam 1. 183 piṭṭhe thokam visadisam; upari 45, 180, 183 piṭṭhesupi.

* Sam 2. 87 piṭṭhe.

2. Yathāha (Sī)

sato nimittānusārī tena teneva viññāṇaṃ pavattatīti na yujjati desanā, nimittaṃ pahānaṃ abbatthaṃ gacchatīti yujjati desanā. Asmīti vigataṃ ayamahamasmīti na samanupassāmi. Atha ca pana me kismīti kathasmīti vicikicchā kathaṃkathāsallaṃ cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatīti na yujjati desanā, vicikicchā kathaṃkathāsallaṃ pahānaṃ abbatthaṃ gacchatīti yujjati desanā.

Yathā vā pana paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa sato kāmarāgabyāpādā visesāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, hānāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā. Vitakkasahagatā vā saññāmanasikārā hānāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, visesāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā. . Dutiyāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa sato vitakkavicārasahagatā saññāmanasikārā visesāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, hānāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā. Upekkhāsukhasahagatā vā saññāmanasikārā hānāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, visesāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā. . Tatiyāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa sato pītisukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā visesāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, hānāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā, upekkhāsatipārisuddhisahagatā vā saññāmanasikārā hānāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, visesāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā. . Catutthāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa sato upekkhāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā visesāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, hānāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā. . Ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā vā saññāmanasikārā hānāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, visesāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā.

Ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ samāpannassa sato rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā visesāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, hānāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā. Viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā vā saññāmanasikārā hānāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, visesāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā. . Viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samāpannassa sato ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā visesāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, hānāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā. Ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā vā saññāmanasikārā hānāya saṃvattantīti na yujjati desanā, visesāya saṃvattantīti yujjati desanā.

Ākiñcaññāyatanam samāpannassa sato viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā visesāya samvattantīti na yujjati desanā, hānāya samvattantīti yujjati desanā. . Neva saññānāsaññāyatanasahagatā vā saññāmanasikārā hānāya samvattantīti na yujjati desanā, visesāya samvattantīti yujjati desanā. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samāpannassa sato saññūpacārā visesāya samvattantīti na yujjati desanā, hānāya samvattantīti yujjati desanā. . Saññāvedayitanirodhasahagatā vā saññāmanasikārā hānāya samvattantīti na yujjati desanā, visesāya samvattantīti yujjati desanā. . Kallatāparicitaṃ cittaṃ na ca abhinihāraṃ khamatīti na yujjati desanā, kallatāparicitaṃ cittaṃ atha ca abhinihāraṃ khamatīti yujjati desanā.

Evam sabbe navasuttantā yathādhammam yathāvinayam yathāsattusāsanaṃ sabbato vicayena hārena vicitivā yuttihārena yojetabbāti. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “sabbesaṃ hārānaṃ yā bhūmiyo ca gocaro tesan”ti.

Niyutto yuttihāro.

4. Padaṭṭhānahāravibhaṅga

22. Tattha katamo padaṭṭhāno hāro, “dhammam deseti Jino”ti, ayam padaṭṭhāno hāro. Kiṃ deseti, sabbadhammayāthāva-asamapaṭivedhalakkhaṇā avijjā, tassā vipallāsā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ajjhosaṇalakkhaṇā taṇhā, tassā piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Patthanalakkhaṇo lobho, tassa adinnādānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vaṇṇasaṇṭhānabyañjanaggahaṇalakkhaṇā subhasaññā, tassā indriyā samvaro padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sāsavaphassa-upagamanalakkhaṇā sukhasaññā, tassā assādo padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saṅkhatalakkhaṇānaṃ dhammānaṃ asamanupassanalakkhaṇā niccasaññā, tassā viññāṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, aniccasaññādukkhasaññā-asamanupassanalakkhaṇā attasaññā, tassā nāmakāyo padaṭṭhānaṃ. . Sabbadhammasamapaṭivedhalakkhaṇā vijjā, tassā sabbaṃ neyyam padaṭṭhānaṃ. Cittavikkhepapaṭisaṃharaṇalakkhaṇo samatho, tassa asubhā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Icchāvacarapaṭisaṃharaṇalakkhaṇo alobho, tassa adinnādānaṃ veramaṇī¹ padaṭṭhānaṃ

1. Veramaṇi (Ka)

abyāpajjalakkhaṇo adoso, tassa pāṇātipātā veramaṇī padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vatthu-avippaṭipattilakkhaṇo¹ amoho, tassa sammāpaṭipatti padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vinīlakavipubbakagahaṇalakkhaṇā asubhasaññā, tassā nibbidā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sāsavaphassaparijānanalakkhaṇā dukkhasaññā, tassā vedanā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saṅkhatalakkhaṇānaṃ dhammānaṃ samanupassanalakkhaṇā aniccasaññā, tassā uppādavayā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sabbadhamma-abhinivesalakkhaṇā anattasaññā, tassā dhammasaññā padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Pañca kāmaguṇā kāmarāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ, pañcindriyāni rūpīni rūparāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ bhavarāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ, nibbattabhavānupassitā pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, pubbenivāsānussatiññānadassanassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Okappanalakkhaṇā saddhā adhimuttipaccupaṭṭhānā ca, anāvilalakkhaṇo pasādo sampasīdanapaccupaṭṭhāno ca. Abhipatthiyanalakkhaṇā saddhā, tassā aveccapasādo padaṭṭhānaṃ. Anāvilalakkhaṇo pasādo, tassa saddhā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ārambhalakkhaṇaṃ vīriyaṃ, tassa sammappadhānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Apilāpanalakkhaṇā sati, tassā satipaṭṭhānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ekaggalakkhaṇo samādhi, tassa jhānāni padaṭṭhānaṃ. Pajānanalakkhaṇā paññā, tassā saccāni padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Aparo nayo, assādamanasikāralakkhaṇo ayonisomanasikāro, tassa avijjā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saccasammohanalakkhaṇā avijjā, sā saṅkhārānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Punabbhavavirohaṇalakkhaṇā saṅkhārā, te² viññāṇassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Opapaccayikanibbattilakkhaṇaṃ viññāṇaṃ, taṃ nāmarūpassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Nāmakāyarūpakāyasaṅghātalakkhaṇaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, taṃ chaḷāyatanaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Indriyavavatthānalakkhaṇaṃ chaḷāyatanaṃ, taṃ phassassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Cakkhurūpaviññāṇasannipātalakkhaṇo phasso, so vedanāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Itthāniṭṭha-anubhavanalakkhaṇā vedanā, sā taṇhāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ajjhosānalakkhaṇā taṇhā, sā upādānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Opapaccayikaṃ upādānaṃ, taṃ bhavassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Nāmakāyarūpakāyasambhavanalakkhaṇo bhavo, so jātīyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Khandhapātubhavanalakkhaṇā jāti, sā jarāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Upadhiparipākalakkhaṇā jarā, sā maraṇassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Jīvitindriyupacchedalakkhaṇaṃ maraṇaṃ, taṃ sokassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ussukakārako soko, so paridevassa

1. Vatthu-avippaṭipādānalakkhaṇo (Sī, Ka)

2. Taṃ (Ka)

padaṭṭhānaṃ. Lālappakāraḷo paridevo, so dukkhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ.
 Kāyasampīḷanaṃ dukkhaṃ, taṃ domanassassa padaṭṭhānaṃ.
 Cittasampīḷanaṃ domanassaṃ, taṃ upāyāsassa padaṭṭhānaṃ.
 Odahanakāraḷo upāyāso, so bhavassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni bhavaṅgāni yadā
 samaggāni nibbattāni bhavanti so bhavo, taṃ saṃsārassa padaṭṭhānaṃ.
 Niyyānikalakkhaṇo maggo, so nirodhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Titthaññutā pītaññutāya padaṭṭhānaṃ, pītaññutā pattaññutāya¹
 padaṭṭhānaṃ, pattaññutā attaññutāya padaṭṭhānaṃ, attaññutā
 pubbekatapuññatāya padaṭṭhānaṃ, pubbekatapuññatā patirūpadesavāsassa
 padaṭṭhānaṃ, patirūpadesavāso sappurisūpanissayassa padaṭṭhānaṃ,
 sappurisūpanissayo attasammāpaṇidhānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ,
 attasammāpaṇidhānaṃ sīlānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, sīlāni avippaṭṭisārassa
 padaṭṭhānaṃ, avippaṭṭisāro pāmojjassa padaṭṭhānaṃ, pāmojjaṃ pītiyā
 padaṭṭhānaṃ, pīti passaddhiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ, passaddhi sukhassa
 padaṭṭhānaṃ, sukhaṃ samādhissa padaṭṭhānaṃ, samādhi
 yathābhūtañāṇadassanassa padaṭṭhānaṃ, yathā-bhūtañāṇadassanaṃ
 nibbidāya padaṭṭhānaṃ, nibbidā virāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ, virāgo vimuttiyā
 padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vimutti vimuttiñāṇadassanassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Evaṃ yo koci
 upanissayo yo koci paccayo, sabbo so padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tenāha āyasmā
 Mahākaccāyano “dhammaṃ deseti Jino”ti.

Niyutto padaṭṭhāno hāro.

5. Lakkhaṇahāravibhaṅga

23. Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo hāro. “Vuttamhi ekadhamme”ti, ayaṃ
 lakkhaṇo hāro, kiṃ lakkhayati, ye dhammā ekalakkhaṇā, tesāṃ dhammānaṃ
 ekasmiṃ dhamme vutte avasiṭṭhā dhammā vuttā bhavanti. Yathā kiṃ bhavē.
 Yathāha Bhagavā—

Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave anavaṭṭhitaṃ ittaraṃ parittaṃ pabhaṅgu parato
 dukkhaṃ byasanaṃ calanaṃ² kukkuḷaṃ saṅkhāraṃ³ vadhakaṃ
 amittamaḷḷhe. Imasmiṃ cakkhusmiṃ vutte avasiṭṭhāni ajjhattikāni āyatanāni
 vuttāni bhavanti, kena kāraṇena, sabbāni hi cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni
 vadhakaṭṭhena ekalakkhaṇāni. Yathā cāha Bhagavā—

1. Mattaññutāya (Sī, Ka)

2. Calam (Sī)

3. Sasāṅkhāraṃ (Ka)

Atīte Rādha rūpe anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ rūpaṃ mā abhinandi¹,
paccuppanassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya cāgāya
paṭinissaggāya paṭipajja. Imasmiṃ rūpakkhandhe vutte avasiṭṭhā khandhā
vuttā bhavanti, kena kāraṇena, sabbe hi pañcakkhandhā Yamakovādasutte²
vadhakaṭṭhena ekalakkhaṇā vuttā. Yathā cāha Bhagavā—

“Yesañca susamāraddhā, niccaṃ kāyagatāsati.
Akiccaṃ te na sevanti, kicce sātaccakārino”³.

Iti kāyagatāya satiyā vuttāya vuttā bhavanti vedanāgatā sati cittagatā
dhammagatā ca. Tathā yaṃ kiñci diṭṭhaṃ vā suttaṃ vā mutaṃ vāti vutte
vuttaṃ bhavati viññātaṃ. Yathā cāha Bhagavā—

* Tasmātiha tvaṃ bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi ātāpī sampajāno
satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ. “Ātāpī”ti vīriyindriyaṃ,
“sampajāno”ti paññindriyaṃ, “satimā”ti satindriyaṃ, “vineyya loke
abhiññādomanassaṃ”ti samādhindriyaṃ, evaṃ kāye kāyānupassino viharato
cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Kena kāraṇena,
ekalakkhaṇattā catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ.

24. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu bhāviyamānesu cattāro sammappadhānā
bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, catūsu sammappadhānesu bhāviyamānesu
cattāro iddhipādā bhāviyamānesu pañcindriyāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ
gacchanti, catūsu iddhipādesu bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcasu
indriyesu bhāviyamānesu pañca balāni bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, pañcasu
balesu bhāviyamānesu satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, sattasu
bojjhaṅgesu bhāviyamānesu ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvanāpāripūriṃ
gacchati, sabbeva⁴ bodhaṅgamā dhammā bodhipakkiyā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ
gacchanti. Kena kāraṇena, sabbe hi bodhaṅgamā bodhipakkiyā
neyyānikalakkhaṇena ekalakkhaṇā, te ekalakkhaṇattā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ
gacchanti.

Evaṃ akusalāpi dhammā ekalakkhaṇattā pahānaṃ abbatthaṃ
gacchanti. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu bhāviyamānesu vipallāsā pahīyanti,

1. Abhinanda (Ka)

3. Khu 1. 55 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

* Saṃ 3. 125, 165 piṭṭhesu thokaṃ visadisam.

2. Saṃ 2. 89 piṭṭhe.

4. Sabbe ca (Sī, Ka)

āhārā cassa pariññam gacchanti, upādānehi anupādāno bhavati, yogehi ca viṣaṃyutto bhavati, ganthehi ca vippayutto bhavati, āsavehi ca anāsavo bhavati, oghehi ca nitthiṇṇo bhavati, sallehi ca visallo bhavati, viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo cassa pariññam gacchanti, agatigamanehi na agatiṃ gacchati, evaṃ akusalāpi dhammā ekalakkhaṇattā pahānam abbattham gacchanti.

Yattha vā pana rūpindriyam desitam, desitā tattheva rūpadhātu rūpakkhandho rūpañcāyatanam. Yattha vā pana sukhā vedanā desitā, desitam tattha sukhindriyam somanassindriyam dukkhasamudayo ca ariyasaccam. Yattha vā pana dhukkā vedanā desitā, desitam tattha dukkhindriyam domanassindriyam dukkhañca ariyasaccam. Yattha vā pana adukkhamasukhā vedanā desitā, desitam tattha upekkhindriyam sabbo ca paṭiccasamuppādo. Kena kāraṇena, adukkhamasukhāya hi vedanāya avijjā anuseti. Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānam, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpam, nāmarūpapaccayā caḷāyatanam, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānam, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. So ca sarāgasadosasamohasamkilesapakkhena hātabbo, vītarāgavītadosavītamoha-ariyadhammehi hātabbo.

Evaṃ ye dhammā ekalakkhaṇā kiccato ca lakkhaṇato ca sāmāññato ca cutūpapātato ca, tesam dhammānam ekasmiṃ dhamme vutte avasiṭṭhā dhammā vuttā bhavanti. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “vuttamhi ekadhamme”ti.

Niyutto lakkhaṇo hāro.

6. Catubyūhahāravibhaṅga

25. Tattha katamo catubyūho hāro. “Neruttamadhippāyo”ti ayam. Byañjanena suttassa neruttañca adhippāyo ca nidānañca pubbāparasandhi ca

gavesitabbo. Tattha katamaṃ neruttaṃ, yā niruttipadasaṃhitā, yaṃ dhammānaṃ nāmaso ñāṇaṃ. Yadā hi bhikkhu atthassa ca nāmaṃ jānāti, dhammassa ca nāmaṃ jānāti, tathā tathā naṃ abhiniropeti. Ayañca vuccati atthakusalo dhammakusalo byañjanakusalo niruttikusalo pubbāparakusalo desanākusalo atītādhivacanakusalo anāgatādhivacanakusalo paccuppannādhivacanakusalo itthādhivacanakusalo purisādhivacanakusalo napuṃsakādhivacanakusalo ekādhivacanakusalo anekādhivacanakusalo, evaṃ sabbāni kātabbāni janapadaniruttāni sabbā ca janapadaniruttiyo. Ayaṃ niruttipadasaṃhitā. (1)

26. Tattha katamo adhippāyo.

+ “Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacāriṃ,
Chattaṃ mahantaṃ yatha vassakāle.
Esānisamso dhamme suciṇṇe,
Na duggatiṃ gacchati dhammacārī”ti.

Idha Bhagavato ko adhippāyo, ye apāyehi parimuccitukāmā bhavissanti, te dhammacārino bhavissantīti ayaṃ ettha Bhagavato adhippāyo.

* “Coro yathā sandhimukhe gahīto,
Sakammunā haññati¹ bajjhate ca.
Evaṃ ayaṃ pecca pajā parattha,
Sakammunā haññati¹ bajjhate cā”ti.

Idha Bhagavato ko adhippāyo, sañcetanikānaṃ katānaṃ kammānaṃ upacitānaṃ dukkhavedanīyānaṃ aniṭṭhaṃ asātaṃ vipākaṃ paccanubhavissatīti ayaṃ ettha Bhagavato adhippāyo.

“Sukhakāmāni bhūtāni, yo daḍḍena vihiṃsati.
Attano sukhamesāno, pecca so na labhate sukhaṇ”ti².

Idha Bhagavato ko adhippāyo, ye sukhena atthikā bhavissanti, te pāpakammaṃ³ na karissantīti ayaṃ ettha Bhagavato adhippāyo.

+ Hetṭhā 7 piṭṭhe; upari 38, 197 piṭṭhesupi.

* Khu 2. 327 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ; upari 108 piṭṭhepi.

1. Haññate (Sī)

2. Ma 3. 89; Khu 1. 33 piṭṭhesu; upari 108, 113 piṭṭhesupi. 3. Pāpakaṃ kammaṃ (Ka)

“Middhī yadā hoti mahagghaso ca,
 Niddāyitā samparivattasāyī.
 Mahāvarāhova nivāpapuṭṭho.
 Punappunam gabbhamupeti mando”ti¹.

Idha Bhagavato ko adhippāyo, ye jarāmarañena aṭṭiyitukāmā
 bhavissanti, te bhavissanti bhojane mattaññuno indriyesu guttadvārā
 pubbarattāpararattam jāgariyānuyogamanuyuttā vipassakā kusalesu
 dhammesu sagāravā ca sabrahmacārīsu thesesu navesu majjhimesūti ayam
 ettha Bhagavato adhippāyo.

“Appamādo amatapadam², pamādo maccuno padam.
 Appamattā na mīyanti, ye pamattā yathā matā”ti.

Idha Bhagavato ko adhippāyo, ye amatapariyesanam pariyesitukāmā
 bhavissanti, te appamattā viharissantīti ayam ettha Bhagavato adhippāyo.
 Ayam adhippāyo. (2)

27. Tattha katamam nidānam, yathā so Dhaniyo gopālako Bhagavantam
 āha—

* “Nandati puttehi puttimā,
 Gomā³ gohi tatheva nandati.
 Upadhī hi narassa nandanā,
 Na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhī”ti.

Bhagavā āha—

* “Socati puttehi puttimā,
 Gopiko⁴ gohi tatheva socati.
 Upadhī hi narassa socanā,
 Na hi so socati yo nirūpadhī”ti.

1. Khu 1. 59 piṭṭhe Dhammapade; upari 108 piṭṭhepi.

2. Amatam padam (Ka) Khu 1. 16 piṭṭhe passitabbam.

3. Gomiko (Sī), Gopiko (Ka) Khu 1. 284 piṭṭhe; Sam 1. 109 piṭṭhe ca passitabbam.

* Sam 1. 109; Khu 1. 284 piṭṭhesu; upari 205 piṭṭhepi.

4. Gomiko (Sī)

Iminā vatthunā iminā nidānena evaṃ ñāyati “idha Bhagavā bāhiraṃ pariggahaṃ upadhiṃ āhā”ti. Yathā ca māro pāpimā Gijjhakūṭā pabbatā puthusilaṃ pātesi, Bhagavā āha—

“Sacepi kevalaṃ sabbaṃ, Gijjhakūṭaṃ calessasi.
Neva sammāvimuttānaṃ, Buddhānaṃ atthi iñjitaṃ¹.

* Nabhaṃ phaleyyappathavī caleyya,
Sabbeva pāṇā uda santaseyyuṃ.
Sallampi ce urasi pakappayeyyum²,
Upadhīsu tāṇaṃ na karonti Buddhā”ti.

Iminā vatthunā iminā nidānena evaṃ ñāyati “idha Bhagavā kāyaṃ upadhiṃ āhā”ti. Yathā cāha—

** “Na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrā,
Yadāyasaṃ dārujapabbajaṇca³.
Sārattarattā maṇikuṇḍalesu,
Puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā”ti.

Iminā vatthunā iminā nidānena evaṃ ñāyati “idha Bhagavā bāhiresu vatthūsu taṇhaṃ āhā”ti. Yathā cāha—

** “Etaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrā,
Ohārinaṃ sithilaṃ duppamuñcaṃ.
Etampi chetvāna paribbajanti,
Anapekkhino kāmasukhaṃ pahāyā”ti.

Iminā vatthunā iminā nidānena evaṃ ñāyati “idha Bhagavā bāhiravatthukāya taṇhāya pahānaṃ āhā”ti. Yathā cāha—

“Āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ, duggandhaṃ dehanissitaṃ.
Paggharantaṃ divā rattiṃ, bālānaṃ abhinanditaṃ”ti.

Iminā vatthunā iminā nidānena evaṃ ñāyati “idha Bhagavā ajjhattivatthukāya taṇhāya pahānaṃ āhā”ti. Yathā cāha—

1. Saṃ 1. 111 piṭṭhe.

* Saṃ 1. 108 piṭṭhe.

2. Pakampayeyyum (Sī)

** Khu 1. 63; Khu 5. 53 piṭṭhesu; upari 132, 185 piṭṭhesu.

3. Dārujaṃ babbajaṇca (Sī)

“Ucchinda sinehamattano, kumudaṃ sārādikaṃva pāṇinā.
Santimaggameva brūhaya, nibbānaṃ Sugatena desitan”¹.

Iminā vatthunā iminā nidānena evaṃ ñāyati “idha Bhagavā
ajjhāttikavatthukāya taṇhāya pahānaṃ āhā”²ti. Idaṃ nidānaṃ. (3)

Tattha katamo pubbāparasandhi. Yathāha—

+ “Kāmandhā jālasañchannā, taṇhāchadanachādītā.
Pamattabandhanā² baddhā³, macchāva kumināmukhe.
Jarāmarañamanventi, vaccho khīrapakova mātāran”⁴ti.

Ayaṃ kāmataṇhā vuttā. Sā katamena pubbāparena yujjati, yathāha—

* “Ratto atthaṃ na jānāti, ratto dhammaṃ na passati.
Andhantamaṃ tadā hoti, yaṃ rāgo sahate naran”⁵ti.

Iti andhatāya ca sañchannatāya ca sāyeva taṇhā abhilapitā. Yañcāha
kāmandhā jālasañchannā, taṇhāchadanachādītāti. Yañcāha ratto atthaṃ na
jānāti, ratto dhammaṃ na passatīti, imehi padehi pariyuṭṭhānehi sāyeva
taṇhā abhilapitā. Yaṃ andhakāraṃ, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo, yā ca taṇhā
ponobhavikā, yañcāha kāmāti ime kilesakāmā. Yañcāha jālasañchannāti
tesaṃ yeva kāmānaṃ payogena pariyuṭṭhānaṃ dasseti, tasmā kilesavasena
ca pariyuṭṭhānavasena ca taṇhābandhanaṃ vuttaṃ. Ye edisikā, te
jarāmarāṇaṃ anventi, ayaṃ Bhagavatā yathānikkhittagāthābalena dassitā
jarāmarāṇamanventīti.

“Yassa papañcā ṭhīti ca natthi,
Sandānaṃ palighaṇca⁴ vītivatto.
Taṃ nittaṇhaṃ Muninṃ carantaṃ,
Na vijānāti sadevakopi loko”⁵ti.

Papañcā nāma taṇhādiṭṭhimānā, tadabhisankhatā ca sankhārā. Ṭhīti
nāma anusayā. Sandānaṃ nāma taṇhāya pariyuṭṭhānaṃ, yāni
chattimsataṇhāya

1. Khu 1. 54 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

+ Khu 1. 172 piṭṭhe; upari 107, 184, 196 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Pamattabandhunā Khu 1. 172 piṭṭhe. Tadaṭṭhakathāpi passitabbā.

3. Bandhā (Ka)

* Heṭṭhā 12 piṭṭhepi.

4. Palighaṇca (Si) Khu 1. 174 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

jāliniyā vicaritāni. Paligho nāma moho. Ye ca papañcā saṅkhārā yā ca ṭhiti yaṃ sandānañca yaṃ palighañca yo etaṃ sabbaṃ samatikkanto, ayaṃ vuccati nittañho iti.

28. Tattha pariyuṭṭhānasāṅkhārā diṭṭhadammavedanīyā vā upapajjavedanīyā vā aparāpariyavedanīyā vā, evaṃ taṇhā tividhaṃ phalaṃ deti diṭṭhe vā dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye, evaṃ Bhagavā āha “yaṃ lobhapakataṃ kammaṃ karoti kāyena vā vācāya vā manasā vā, tassa vipākaṃ anubhoti diṭṭhe vā dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye”ti. Idaṃ Bhagavato pubbāparena yujjati. Tattha pariyuṭṭhānaṃ diṭṭhadammavedanīyaṃ vā kammaṃ upapajjavedanīyaṃ vā kammaṃ aparāpariyāyavedanīyaṃ¹ vā kammaṃ, evaṃ kammaṃ tidhā vipaccati diṭṭhe vā dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye. Yathāha—

* “Yañce bālo idha pāṇātipātī hoti -pa- micchādiṭṭhi hoti, tassa diṭṭhe vā dhamme vipākaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye”ti. Idaṃ Bhagavato pubbāparena yujjati. Tattha pariyuṭṭhānaṃ paṭisaṅkhānabalena pahātabbaṃ, saṅkhārā dassanabalena, chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni bhāvanābalena pahātabbānīti evaṃ taṇhāpi tidhā pahīyati. Yā nittañhātā ayaṃ sa-upādisesā nibbānadhātu. Bhedā kāyassa ayaṃ anupādisesā nibbānadhātu.

Papañco nāma vuccati anubandho. Yañcāha Bhagavā “papañceti atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpaṃ ārabbhā”ti. Yañcāha Bhagavā “atīte rādha rūpe anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ rūpaṃ mā abhinandi, paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭinissaggāya paṭipajjā”ti. Idaṃ Bhagavato pubbāparena yujjati. Yo cāpi papañco ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca atītānāgatapaccuppannassa abhinandanā, idaṃ ekatthaṃ. Api ca aññamaññehi padehi aññamaññehi akkharehi aññamaññehi byañjanehi aparimāṇā dhammadesanā vuttā Bhagavatā. Evaṃ suttena suttaṃ saṃsandayitvā pubbāparena saddhiṃ yojayitvā suttaṃ niddiṭṭhaṃ bhavati.

So cāyaṃ² pubbāparo sandhi catubbidho atthasandhi byañjanasandhi desanāsandhi niddesasandhīti.

1. Aparāpariyavedanīyaṃ (Sī)

* Ma 3. 257 piṭṭhe.

2. Sa cāyaṃ (Sī)

Tattha atthasandhi chappadāni saṅkāsanā pakāsanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānīkammataṁ paññattīti.

Byañjanasandhi chappadāni akkharam padam byañjanam ākāro nirutti niddesoti.

Desanāsandhi na ca pathaviṁ nissāya jhāyati jhāyī jhāyati ca. Na ca āpaṁ nissāya jhāyati jhāyī jhāyati ca, na ca tejaṁ nissāya jhāyati jhāyī jhāyati ca, na ca vāyuṁ nissāya jhāyati jhāyī jhāyati ca -pa- na ca ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanam nissāya. Na ca viññāṇaṇcāyatanam nissāya. Na ca ākiṇcaṇñāyatanam nissāya. Na ca nevasaṇñānāsaṇñāyatanam nissāya. Na ca imaṁ lokaṁ nissāya. Na ca paralokaṁ nissāya jhāyati jhāyī jhāyati ca. Yamidaṁ ubhayamantarena diṭṭhaṁ sutam mutaṁ viññātaṁ pattam pariyesitaṁ vitakkaṁ vicāritaṁ manasānucintitaṁ, tampi nissāya na jhāyati jhāyī jhāyati ca. Ayaṁ sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anissitena cittaṇa na ñāyati jhāyanto.

Yathā māro pāpimā Godhikassa kulaputtassa¹ viññāṇam samanvesanto na jānāti na passati. So hi papañcātīto taṇhāpahānena diṭṭhinissayopissa natthi. Yathā ca Godhikassa, evaṁ Vakkalissa sadevakena lokena samārakena sabrahmakena sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anissitacittā na ñāyanti jhāyamānā. Ayaṁ desanāsandhi.

Tattha katamā niddesasandhi, nissitacittā akusalapakkhena niddisitabbā, anissitacittā kusalapakkhena niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā kilesena niddisitabbā, anissitacittā vodānena niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā saṁsārappavattiyā niddisitabbā, anissitacittā saṁsāranivattiyā niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā taṇhāya ca avijjāya ca niddisitabbā, anissitacittā samathena ca vipassanāya ca niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā ahirikenā ca anottappena ca niddisitabbā, anissitacittā hiriyaṁ ca ottappena ca niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā asatiyaṁ ca asampajaññena ca niddisitabbā, anissitacittā satiyaṁ ca sampajaññena ca niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā

1. Saṁ 1. 123 piṭṭhe.

ayoniyā ca ayonisomanasikārena ca niddisitabbā, anissitacittā yoniyā ca yonisomanasikārena ca niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā kosajjena ca dovacassena ca niddisitabbā, anissitacittā vīriyārambhena ca sovacassena ca niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā assaddhiyena ca pamādena ca niddisitabbā, anissitacittā saddhāya ca appamādena ca niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā asaddhammassavanena ca asaṃvaraṇena ca niddisitabbā, anissitacittā saddhammassavanena ca saṃvarena ca niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā abhijjhāya ca byāpādena ca niddisitabbā, anissitacittā anabhijjhāya ca abyāpādena ca niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā nīvaraṇehi ca saññojaniyehi ca niddisitabbā, anissitacittā rāgavirāgāya ca cetovimuttiyā avijjāvirāgāya ca paññāvimuttiyā niddisitabbā. Nissitacittā ucchedadiṭṭhiyā ca sassatadiṭṭhiyā ca niddisitabbā, anissitacittā sa-upādisesāya ca anupādisesāya ca nibbānadhātuyā niddisitabbā. Ayaṃ niddesasandhi. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “neruttamadhippāyo”ti.

Niyutto catubyūho hāro.

7. Āvaṭṭahāravibhaṅga

29. Tattha katamo āvaṭṭo hāro, “ekamhi padaṭṭhāne”ti ayaṃ.

* “Ārambhatha¹ nikkamatha, yuñjatha Buddhasāsane.

Dhunātha maccuno senaṃ, naḷāgāraṃva kuñjaro”ti.

“Ārambhatha nikkamathā”ti vīriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. “Yuñjatha Buddhasāsane”ti samādhissa padaṭṭhānaṃ. “Dhunātha maccuno senaṃ, naḷāgāraṃva kuñjaro”ti paññāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. . “Ārambhatha nikkamathā”ti vīriyindriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. “Yuñjatha Buddhasāsane”ti samādhindriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. “Dhunātha maccuno senaṃ, naḷāgāraṃva kuñjaro”ti paññindriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni padaṭṭhānāni desanā.

Ayuñjantānaṃ vā sattānaṃ yoge, yuñjantānaṃ vā ārambho.

Tattha ye na yuñjanti, te pamādamūlakā na yuñjanti. So pamādo duvidho taṇhāmūlako avijjāmūlako ca. Tattha avijjāmūlako

* Saṃ 1. 158; Khu 2. 267 piṭṭhesu; upari 217 piṭṭhepi.

1. Ārabbhatha (Sī)

yena aññāṇena nivuto ñeyyaṭṭhānaṃ nappajānāti pañcakkhandhā
 uppādavayadhammāti, ayaṃ avijjāmūlako. Yo taṇhāmūlako, so tividho
 anuppannānaṃ bhogānaṃ uppādāya pariyesanto pamādaṃ āpajjati,
 uppannānaṃ bhogānaṃ ārakkhanimittaṃ paribhoganimittaṃca pamādaṃ
 āpajjati ayaṃ loke catubbidho pamādo ekavidho avijjāya tividho taṇhāya.
 Tattha avijjāya nāmakāyo padaṭṭhānaṃ. Taṇhāya rūpakāyo padaṭṭhānaṃ.
 Taṃ kissa hetu, rūpīsu bhavesu ajjhosānaṃ, arūpīsu sammoho. Tattha
 rūpakāyo rūpakkhando nāmakāyo cattāro arūpino khandhā. Ime
 pañcakkhandhā katamena upādānena sa-upādānā, taṇhāya ca avijjāya ca.
 Tattha taṇhā dve upādānāni kāmupādānaṃca sīlabbatupādānaṃca. Avijjā dve
 upādānāni diṭṭhupādānaṃca attavādupādānaṃca. Imehi catūhi upādānehi ye
 sa-upādānā khandhā, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Cattāri upādānāni, ayaṃ samudayo.
 Pañcakkhandhā dukkhaṃ. Tesāṃ Bhagavā pariññāya pahānāya ca
 dhammaṃ deseti dukkhassa pariññāya samudayassa pahānāya.

30. Tattha yo tividho taṇhāmūlako pamādo anuppannānaṃ bhogānaṃ
 uppādāya pariyesati, uppannānaṃ bhogānaṃ ārakkhaṇaṃca karoti
 paribhoganimittaṃca, tassa sampañivedhena rakkhaṇā paṭisaṃharaṇā, ayaṃ
 samatho.

So kathaṃ bhavati, yadā jānāti kāmānaṃ assādaṃca assādato ādīnavaṃca
 ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃca nissaraṇato okāraṃca saṃkilesaṃca vodānaṃca
 nekkhamme ca ānisaṃsaṃ. Tattha yā vīmaṃsā upaparikkhā. Ayaṃ
 vipassanā. Ime dve dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti samatho ca
 vipassanā ca. Imesu dvīsu dhammesu bhāviyamānesu dve dhammā pahīyanti
 taṇhā ca avijjā ca, imesu dvīsu dhammesu pahīnesu cattāri upādānāni
 nirujjhanti. Upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho. Bhavanirodhā jātinirodho,
 jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti.
 Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Iti purimakāni ca
 dve saccāni dukkhaṃ samudayo ca, samatho ca vipassanā ca maggo. Bhava
 nirodho nibbānaṃ imāni cattāri saccāni. Tenāha Bhagavā “ārambhatha
 nikkamathā”ti.

Yathāpi mūle anupaddave daḷhe.
 Chinnopi rukkho punareva¹ rūhati.
 Evampi taṇhānusaye anūhate,
 Nibbattatī dukkhamidaṃ punappunaṃ.

Ayaṃ taṇhānusayo katamassā taṇhāya, bhavataṇhāya. Yo etassa dhammassa paccayo ayaṃ avijjā. Avijjāpaccayā hi bhavataṇhā. Ime dve kilesā taṇhā ca avijjā ca. Tāni cattāri upādānāni tehi catūhi upādānehi ye sa-upādānā khandhā, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Cattāri upādānāni ayaṃ samudayo. Pañcakkhandhā dukkhaṃ. Tesāṃ Bhagavā pariññāya ca pahānāya ca dhammaṃ deseti dukkhassa pariññāya samudayassa pahānāya.

Yena taṇhānusayaṃ samūhanati², ayaṃ samatho. Yena taṇhānusayassa paccayaṃ avijjaṃ vārayati, ayaṃ vipassanā. Ime dve dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti samatho ca vipassanā ca. Tattha samathassa phalaṃ rāgavirāgā cetovimutti, vipassanāya phalaṃ avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti. Iti purimakāni ca dve saccāni dukkhaṃ samudayo ca, samatho vipassanā ca maggo, dve ca vimuttiyo nirodho. Imāni cattāri saccāni. Tenāha Bhagavā “yathāpi mūle”ti.

* “Sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ, kusalassa upasampadā.
 Sacittapariyodāpanaṃ³, etaṃ Buddhāna sāsanaṃ”ti.

Sabbapāpaṃ nāma tīṇi duccharitāni kāyaduccharitaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccharitaṃ, te dasa akusalakammaṃpathā pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesumicchācāro musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhiijhā byāpādo micchādīṭṭhi, tāni dve kammāni cetanā cetasikaṇca. Tattha yo ca pāṇātipāto yā ca piṣuṇā vācā yā ca pharusā vācā, idaṃ dosasamuṭṭhānaṃ. Yaṇca adinnādānaṃ yo ca kāmesumicchācāro yo ca musāvādo, idaṃ lobhasamuṭṭhānaṃ, yo samphappalāpo, idaṃ mohasamuṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni satta kāraṇāni cetanākammaṃ. Yā abhiijhā, ayaṃ lobho akusalamūlaṃ. Yo byāpādo, ayaṃ doso akusalamūlaṃ.

1. Punadeva (Ka) Khu 1. 62 piṭṭhe.

2. Samūhanti (Si)

* Dī 2. 42; Khu 1. 41 piṭṭhesu; upari 68, 148, 161, 205, 208 piṭṭhesupi.

3. Pariyodapanaṃ (Si)

yā micchādiṭṭhi, ayaṃ micchāmaggo. Imāni tīṇi kāraṇāni cetasikakammaṃ. Tenāha “cetanākammaṃ cetasikakammaṃ”ti.

Akusalamūlaṃ payogaṃ gacchantam catubbidham agatim gacchati chandā dosā bhayā mohā. Tattha yaṃ chandā agatim gacchati, idaṃ lobhasamuṭṭhānaṃ. Yaṃ dosā agatim gacchati, idaṃ dosasamuṭṭhānaṃ. Yaṃ bhayā ca mohā ca agatim gacchati, idaṃ mohasamuṭṭhānaṃ. Tattha lobho asubhāya pahīyati. Doso mettāya. Moho paññāya. Tathā lobho upekkhāya pahīyati. Doso mettāya ca karuṇāya ca. Moho muditāya pahānaṃ abbattham gacchati. Tenāha Bhagavā “sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ”ti.

31. Sabbapāpaṃ nāma aṭṭha micchattāni micchādiṭṭhi micchāsankappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī, idaṃ vuccati sabbapāpaṃ. Imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ micchattānaṃ yā akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhācāro, idaṃ vuccati sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ.

Aṭṭhasu micchattesu pahīnesu aṭṭha sammattāni sampajjanti. Aṭṭhannaṃ sammattānaṃ yā kiriya karaṇaṃ sampādanaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati kusalassa upasampadā. Sacittapariyodāpananti atītassa maggassa bhāvanākiriyaṃ dassayati, citte pariyodāpīte¹ pañcakkhandhā pariyodāpitā bhavanti, evaṃhi Bhagavā āha “cetovisuddhattham bhikkhave Tathāgate brahmacariyaṃ vussati”ti. Duvidhā hi pariyodāpanā nīvaraṇappahānaṃca anusayasamugghāto ca. Dve pariyodāpanabhūmiyo dassanabhūmi ca, bhāvanābhūmi ca, tattha yaṃ paṭivedhena pariyodāpeti, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yato pariyodāpeti, ayaṃ samudayo. Yena pariyodāpeti, ayaṃ maggo. Yaṃ pariyodāpitaṃ, ayaṃ nirodho. Imāni cattāri saccāni. Tenāha Bhagavā “sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ”ti.

* “Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacārim,
Chattam mahantaṃ yatha vassakāle.
Esānisaṃso dhamme suciṇṇe,
Na duggatim gacchati dhammacārī”ti.

1. Pariyodapite (Sī, Ka)

* Heṭṭhā 7. 29 piṭṭhesu; upari ca 197 piṭṭhepi.

Dhammo nāma duvidho indriyasamvaro maggo ca. Duggati nāma duvidhā devamanusse vā upanidhāya apāyā duggati, nibbānaṃ vā upanidhāya sabbā upapattiyo duggati. Tattha yā samvarasile akhaṇḍakāritā, ayaṃ dhammo suciṇṇo apāyehi rakkhati. Evaṃ Bhagavā āha—dvemā bhikkhave sīlavato gatiyo devā ca manussā ca. Evañca Nāḷandāyaṃ nigame asibandhakaputto Gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

* “Brāhmaṇa bhante pacchābhūmakā kāmaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā udakorohakā aggiparicārakā, te mataṃ kālāṅkataṃ uyyāpentī nāma, saññāpentī nāma, saggaṃ nāma okkāmenti¹. Bhagavā pana bhante Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho pahoti tathā kātuṃ, yathā sabbo loko kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyā”ti. Tena hi Gāmaṇi taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khomeyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsīti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Gāmaṇi, idhassa puriso pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī kāmesumicchācārī musāvādī pisuṇavāco pharusavāco samphappalāpī abhiṇṇhālu byāpannacitto micchādiṭṭhiko, tamenāṃ mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “ayaṃ puriso kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjatū”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Gāmaṇi, api nu so puriso mahato janakāyassa āyācanahetu vā thomanahetuvā pañjalikaṃ² anuparisakkanahetu vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāti. No hetāṃ bhante.

Seyyathāpi Gāmaṇi puriso mahatiṃ puthusilaṃ gambhīre udakarahade³ pakkiheyya, tamenāṃ mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “ummujja bho puthusile, uplava bho puthusile, thalamuplava bho puthusile”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Gāmaṇi, api nu sā mahatī puthusilā mahato janakāyassa āyācanahetu vā thomanahetu vā pañjalikaṃ anuparisakkanahetu vā ummujjeyya vā uplaveyya vā thalaṃ vā uplaveyyāti. No

* Saṃ 2. 498, 500 piṭṭhesu.

2. Pañjalikā (Saṃ 2. 498 piṭṭhe.)

1. Uggamenti (Sī)

3. Udakadahe (Ka)

hetam bhante. Evameva kho Gāmaṇi yo so puriso pāṇātipātī -pa-micchādīṭṭhiko, kiñcāpi naṁ mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “ayaṁ puriso kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṁ lokaṁ upapajjatū”ti. Atha kho so puriso kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṁ duggatim vinipātaṁ nirayaṁ upapajjeyya.

Taṁ kiṁ maññasi Gāmaṇi, idhassa puriso pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato musāvādā paṭivirato pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato samphappalāpā paṭivirato anabhijjhālu abyāpannacitto sammādiṭṭhiko, tamenam mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “ayaṁ puriso kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṁ duggatim vinipātaṁ nirayaṁ upapajjatū”ti. Taṁ kiṁ maññasi Gāmaṇi, api nu so puriso mahato janakāyassa āyācanahetu vā thomanahetu vā pañjalikaṁ anuparisakkanahetu vā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṁ duggatim vinipātaṁ nirayaṁ upapajjeyyāti. No hetam bhante.

Seyyathāpi Gāmaṇi puriso sappikumbhaṁ vā telakumbhaṁ vā gambhīre¹ udakarahade ogāhetvā bhindeyya. Tatra yāssa sakkharakaṭṭhalam² vā, sā adhogāmī assa. Yaṁca khvassa tatra sappi vā telam vā, taṁ uddhamgāmi assa. Tamenam mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “osīda bho sappitela, saṁsīda bho sappitela, adho gaccha³ bho sappitelā”ti. Taṁ kiṁ maññasi Gāmaṇi, api nu taṁ sappitelam mahato janakāyassa āyācanahetu vā thomanahetu vā pañjalikaṁ anuparisakkanahetu vā “osīdeyya vā saṁsīdeyya vā adho vā gaccheyyā”ti. No hetam bhante.

Evameva kho Gāmaṇi yo so puriso pāṇātipātā paṭivirato -pa-sammādiṭṭhiko, kiñcāpi naṁ mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “ayaṁ puriso

1. Gambhīraṁ (Sī, Ka)

2. Sakkharā vā kaṭṭhalā (Saṁ 2. 499 piṭṭhe)

3. Avamgaccha (Sī, Ka)

kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjatū”ti. Atha kho so puriso kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyya. Iti dhammo suciṇṇo apāyehi rakkhati. Tattha yā maggassa tikkhatā adhimattatā, ayaṃ dhammo suciṇṇo sabbāhi upapattīhi rakkhati. Evaṃ Bhagavā āha—

“Tasmā rakkhitacittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocarō.
Sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro, ñatvāna udayabbayaṃ.
Thinamiddhābhibhū bhikkhu, sabbā duggatiyo jahe”ti¹.

32. Tattha duggatīnaṃ hetu taṇhā ca avijjā ca, tāni cattāri upādānāni, tehi catūhi upādānehi ye sa-upādānā khandhā, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Cattāri upādānāni, ayaṃ samudayo. Pañcakkhandhā dukkhaṃ, tesaṃ Bhagavā pariññāya ca pahānāya ca dhammaṃ deseti dukkhassa pariññāya samudayassa pahānāya. Tattha taṇhāya pañcindriyāni rūpīni padaṭṭhānaṃ. Avijjāya manindriyaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Pañcindriyāni rūpīni rakkhanto samādhiṃ bhāvayati, taṇhā ca niggaṇhāti. Manindriyaṃ rakkhanto vipassanaṃ bhāvayati, avijjā ca niggaṇhāti, Taṇhāniggahena dve upādānāni pahīyanti kāmupādānaṃ ca sīlabbatupādānaṃ ca. Avijjāniggahena dve upādānāni pahīyanti diṭṭhupādānaṃ ca attavādupādānaṃ ca. Catūsu upādānesu pahīnesu dve dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti samatho ca vipassanā ca. Idaṃ vuccati brahmacariyanti.

Tattha brahmacariyassa phalaṃ cattāri sāmāññaphalāni sotāpattiphalaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ arahattaṃ² aggaphalaṃ. Imāni cattāri brahmacariyassa phalāni³. Iti purimakāni ca dve saccāni dukkhaṃ samudayo ca. Samatho ca vipassanā ca brahmacariyaṃ maggo, brahmacariyassa phalāni ca tadārammaṇā ca asaṅkhatādhātu nirodho. Imāni cattāri saccāni. Tenāha Bhagavā “dhammo have rakkhatī”ti.

Tattha yaṃ paṭivedhena rakkhati, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yato rakkhati, ayaṃ samudayo. Yena rakkhati, ayaṃ maggo. Yaṃ rakkhati, ayaṃ nirodho. Imāni cattāri saccāni. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “ekamhi padaṭṭhāne”ti.

Niyutto āvaṭṭo hāro.

1. Khu 1. 121 piṭṭhe; upari 85, 90 piṭṭhesupī.

2. Arahattaphalaṃ (Ka)

3. Brahmacariyaphalānīti (Si)

8. Vibhattihāravibhaṅga

33. Tattha katamo vibhattihāro, “dhammañca padaṭṭhānaṃ bhūmiñcā”ti.

Dve suttāni vāsanābhāgiyañca nibbedhabhāgiyañca. Dve paṭipadā puññabhāgiyā ca phalabhāgiyā ca. Dve sīlāni saṃvarasīlañca pahānasīlañca, tattha Bhagavā vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ puññabhāgiyāya paṭipadāya desayati, so saṃvarasīle ṭhito tena brahmacariyena brahmacārī bhavati, tattha Bhagavā nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ phalabhāgiyāya paṭipadāya desayati, so pahānasīle ṭhito tena brahmacariyena brahmacārī bhavati.

Tattha katamaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, vāsanābhāgiyaṃ nāma suttaṃ dānakathā sīlakathā saggakathā kāmānaṃ ādīnava nekkhamme ānisaṃsoti.

Tattha katamaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ nāma suttaṃ yā catusaccappakāsanā, vāsanābhāgiye sutte natthi pajānanā, natthi maggo, natthi phalaṃ. Nibbedhabhāgiye sutte atthi pajānanā, atthi maggo, atthi phalaṃ. Imāni cattāri suttāni. Imesaṃ catunnaṃ suttānaṃ desanāya phalena sīlena brahmacariyena sabbato vicayena hārena vicinitvā yuttihārena yojayitabbā yāvatikā ñāṇassa bhūmi.

34. Tattha katame dhammā sādharmaṇā, dve dhammā sādharmaṇā nāmasādharmaṇā vatthusādharmaṇā ca. Yaṃ vā pana kiñci aññampi evaṃ jātīyaṃ, micchattaniyatānaṃ sattānaṃ aniyatānañca sattānaṃ dassanappahātabbā kilesā sādharmaṇā, puthujjanassa sotāpannassa ca kāmarāgabyāpādā sādharmaṇā, puthujjanassa anāgāmissa ca uddhambhāgiyā saṃyojanā sādharmaṇā, yaṃ kiñci ariyasāvako lokiyaṃ samāpattim samāpajjati, sabbā sā avītarāgehi¹ sādharmaṇā, sādharmaṇā hi dhammā evaṃ aññamaññaṃ paraṃ paraṃ sakaṃ sakaṃ visayaṃ nātivattanti. Yopi imehi dhammehi samannāgato na so taṃ dhammaṃ upātivattati. Ime dhammā sādharmaṇā.

Tattha katame dhammā asādharmaṇā yāva desanaṃ upādāya gavesitabbā sekkhāsekkhā bhabbābhabbāti, aṭṭhamakassa sotāpannassa ca kāmarāgabyāpādā sādharmaṇā dhammatā asādharmaṇā, aṭṭhamakassa anāgāmissa ca

1. Avigatarāgehi (Ka)

uddhambhāgiyā saṃyojanā sādharmaṇā dhammatā asādharmaṇā. Sabbesaṃ sekkhānaṃ nāmaṃ sādharmaṇaṃ dhammatā asādharmaṇā. Sabbesaṃ paṭipannakānaṃ nāmaṃ sādharmaṇaṃ dhammatā asādharmaṇā. Sabbesaṃ sekkhānaṃ sekkhasīlaṃ sādharmaṇaṃ dhammatā asādharmaṇā. Evaṃ viśeṣānupassinā hīnukkaṭṭhamajjhimaṃ upādāya gavesitaḥḥaṃ.

Dassanabhūmi niyāmāvakkantiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ, bhāvanābhūmi uttarikānaṃ phalānaṃ pattiyaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā samathassa padaṭṭhānaṃ, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā vipassanāya padaṭṭhānaṃ, dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu parato ghosassa sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu cintāmayiyā paññāya sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, bhāvanāmayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu bhāvanāmāyiyā paññāya sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu parato ca ghosassa sutamayiyā ca paññāya sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu cintāmayiyā ca paññāya yoniso ca manasikārassa sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, bhāvanāmayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu bhāvanāmāyiyā ca paññāya sammādiṭṭhiyā ca sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Patirūpadesavāso vivekassa ca samādhissa ca sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, sappurisūpanissayo tiṇṇaṇca aveccappasādānaṃ samathassa ca sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, attasammāpaṇidhānaṃ hiriyaṃ ca vipassanāya ca sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, akusalapariccāgo kuslavīmaṃsāya ca samādhindriyassa ca sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, dhammasvākkhātā kusalamūlaropanāya ca phalasamāpattiyaṃ ca sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, saṃghasuppaṭipannatā saṃghasuṭṭhūtāya sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, satthusampadā appasannānaṇca pasādāya pasannānaṇca bhiyyobhāvāya sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, appaṭihatapātimokkhatā dummaṅkūnaṇca puggalānaṃ niggahāya pesalānaṇca puggalānaṃ phāsuvihārāya sādharmaṇaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “dhammaṇca padaṭṭhānaṃ”ti.

Niyutto vibhattihāro.

9. Parivattanahāravibhaṅga

35. Tattha katamo parivattano hāro, “kusalākusale dhamme”ti.

Sammādiṭṭhissa purisapuggalassa miccādiṭṭhi nijjiṇṇā bhavati. Ye cassa micchādiṭṭhipaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ aneke¹ pāpakā akusalā dhammā, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā cassa aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Sammāsaṅkappassa purisapuggalassa micchāsaṅkappo nijjiṇṇo bhavati. Ye cassa micchāsaṅkappapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammāsaṅkappapaccayā cassa aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti. Te cassa bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Evaṃ sammāvācassa sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmassa sammāsatissa sammāsamādhissa sammāvimuttassa sammāvimuttiñāṇadassanassa purisapuggalassa micchāvimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavati. Ye cassa micchāvimuttiñāṇadassanapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammāvimuttiñāṇadassanapaccayā cassa aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

36. Yassa vā pāṇātipātā paṭiviratassa pāṇātipāto pahīno hoti. Adinnādānā paṭiviratassa adinnādānaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti. Brahmācāriṣṣa abrahmacariyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti. Saccavādissa musāvādo pahīno hoti. Apisuṇavācassa pisuṇā vācā pahīnā hoti. Saṇhavācassa pharusā vācā pahīnā hoti. Kālavādissa samphappalāpo pahīno hoti. Anabhijjhālussa² abhijjhā pahīnā hoti. Abyāpannacittassa byāpādo pahīno hoti. Sammādiṭṭhissa micchādiṭṭhi pahīnā hoti.

Ye ca kho keci ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ garahanti, nesaṃ sandiṭṭhikā sahadhammikā gārayhā vādānuvādā āgacchanti. Sammādiṭṭhiṇca te bhavanto dhammaṃ garahanti. Tena hi ye micchādiṭṭhikā, tesāṃ bhavantānaṃ pujjā ca pāsāṃsā ca. Evaṃ sammāsaṅkappaṃ sammāvācaṃ sammākammantaṃ sammā-ājīvaṃ sammāvāyāmaṃ sammāsatim sammāsamādhim sammāvimuttiṃ sammāvimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ te bhavanto dhammaṃ garahanti. Tena hi ye micchāvimuttiñāṇadassanā, tesāṃ bhavantānaṃ pujjā ca pāsāṃsā ca.

1. Anekā (Ka)

2. Anabhijjhāmanassa (Ka)

Ye ca kho keci evamāhaṃsu “bhuñjitabbā kāmā, paribhuñjitabbā kāmā, āsevitabbā kāmā, nisevitabbā kāmā, bhāvayitabbā kāmā, bahulikātabbā kāmā”ti. Kāmehi veramaṇī tesaṃ adhammo.

Ye vā pana keci evamāhaṃsu “attakilamathānuyogo dhammo”ti. Niyyāniko tesaṃ dhammo adhammo. Ye ca kho keci evamāhaṃsu “dukkho dhammo”ti. Sukho tesaṃ dhammo adhammo. Yathā vā pana bhikkhuno sabbasaṅkhāresu asubhānupassino viharato subhasaññā pahīyanti. Dukkānupassino viharato sukhasaññā pahīyanti. Aniccānupassino viharato niccasaññā pahīyanti. Anattānupassino viharato attasaññā pahīyanti. Yaṃ yaṃ vā pana dhammaṃ rocayati vā upagacchati vā, tassa tassa dhammassa yo paṭipakkho, svassa aniṭṭhato ajjhāpanno bhavati. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “kusalākusaladhamme”ti.

Niyutto parivattano hāro.

10. Vevacanahāravibhaṅga

37. Tattha katamo vevacano hāro, “Vevacanāni bahūnī”ti. Yathā ekaṃ Bhagavā dhammaṃ aññamaññehi vevacanehi niddisati. Yathāha Bhagavā—

* “Āsā ca pihā abhinandanā ca,
Anekadhātūsu sarā paṭiṭṭhitā.
Aññānamūlappabhavā pajappitā,
Sabbā mayā byantikatā samūlikā”ti.

Āsā nāma vuccati yā bhavissassa atthassa āsāsanā¹ avassaṃ āgamissatīti āsāssa uppajjati. Pihā nāma yā vattamānassa² atthassa patthanā, seyyataraṃ vā disvā “edisso bhaveyyan”ti pihāssa uppajjati. Atthanipphattipaṭipālanā abhinandanā nāma, piyaṃ vā ñātiṃ abhinandati, piyaṃ vā dhammaṃ abhinandati, appaṭikūlato vā abhinandati.

* Heṭṭhā 22 piṭṭhe; upari 180, 183 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Vattamānakassa (Sī)

1. Āsimsanā (Sī)

Anekadhātūti cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññādhātu, sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññādhātu, ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññādhātu, jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññādhātu, kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu kāyaviññādhātu, manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññādhātu.

Sarāti keci rūpādhimuttā keci saddādhimuttā keci gandhādhimuttā keci rasādhimuttā keci phoṭṭhabbādhimuttā keci dhammādhimuttā. Tattha yāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni yāni ca cha gehasitāni somanassāni yāni ca cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni yāni ca cha nekkhammasitāni somanassāni, imāni catuvīsapadāni taṇhāpakkho, taṇhāya etaṃ vevacanaṃ. Yā cha upekkhā gehasitā, ayaṃ diṭṭhipakkho.

38. Sāyeva pattanākārena dhammanandī dhammapemaṃ dhammajjhosānanti taṇhāya etaṃ vevacanaṃ. Cittam mano viññāṇanti cittassa etaṃ vevacanaṃ. Manindriyaṃ manodhātu manāyatanaṃ vijānanāti manassetam vevacanaṃ. Paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ adhipaññā sikkhā paññā paññākkhandho dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo ñāṇaṃ sammādiṭṭhi tīraṇā vipassanā dhamme ñāṇaṃ atthe ñāṇaṃ anvaye ñāṇaṃ kheye ñāṇaṃ anuppāde ñāṇaṃ anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ cakkhu vijjā buddhi bhūri medhā āloko, yaṃ vā pana yaṃ kiñci aññaṃpi evaṃjātiyaṃ, paññāya etaṃ vevacanaṃ. Pañcindriyāni lokuttarāni, sabbā paññā. Api ca ādhipeyyaṭṭhena saddhā, ārambhaṭṭhena vīriyaṃ, apilāpanaṭṭhena satī, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhi, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā.

Yathā ca Buddhānussatiyaṃ vuttaṃ itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro Purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā. Balanipphattigato vesārajjappatto adhigatappaṭisambhido catuyogavippahīno agatigamanavītivatto uddhaṭasallo nirūḷhavaṇo madditakaṇḍako nibbāpitapariyuṭṭhāno¹ bandhanātīto ganthaviniveṭhano ajjhāsayaṃvītivatto bhinnandhakāro cakkhumā lokadhammasamatikkanto anurodhavirodhavippayutto iṭṭhāniṭṭhesu dhammesu asaṅkhepagato bandhanātivatto ṭhapitasāṅgāmo abhikkantataro ukkādharo ālokaṇḍakaro pajjotakaro tamonudo raṇaṇjaho aparimāṇavaṇṇo appameyyavaṇṇo asaṅkheyyavaṇṇo ābhaṃkaro pabhaṃkaro

1. Nibbāhita... (Ka)

dhammobhāsapajjotakaroti ca Buddhā Bhagavantoti ca Buddhānussatiyā etaṃ vevacanaṃ.

Yathā ca dhammānussatiyaṃ vuttaṃ svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko¹ paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi *. Yadidaṃ madanimmadano pipāsavinayo ālayasamugghāto vaṭṭūpacchedo suññato atidullabho taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ.

** “Asaṅkhataṃ ’nantamanāsavañca,
Saccañca pāraṃ nipuṇaṃ sududdasaṃ.
Ajajjaraṃ dhuvāṃ apalokitaṃ²,
Anidassanaṃ nippapañca santaṃ.

** Amataṃ paṇītañca sivañca khemaṃ,
Taṇhakkhayo acchariyañca abbhutaṃ.
Anītikaṃ anītikadhammaṃ³,
Nibbānametaṃ Sugatena desitaṃ.

Ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ anupaddavañca,
Akataṃ asokañca atho visokaṃ.
Anūpasaggaṃ nupasaggadhammaṃ,
Nibbānametaṃ Sugatena desitaṃ.

Gambhīrañceva duppassaṃ, uttarañca anuttaraṃ.
Asamaṃ appaṭisaṃ, jeṭṭhaṃ seṭṭhanti vuccati.

Leṇaṃ tāṇaṃ araṇaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ,
Akāca metaṃ vimalanti vuccati.
Dīpo sukhaṃ appamāṇaṃ patitṭhā,
Akiñcanaṃ appapañcanti vuttaṃ”ti.

Dhammānussatiyā etaṃ vevacanaṃ.

1. Opanayiko (Sī)

* Aṃ 2. 252 piṭṭhe.

** Saṃ 2. 543 piṭṭhe.

2. Apalokiyaṃ (Sī, Ka)

3. Nītikadhammaeva vā (Sī, Ka)

Yathā ca saṁghānussatiyaṃ vuttaṃ suppaṭipanno ujuppaṭipanno
 ñāyappaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha
 purisapuggalā esa Bhagavato sāvakaṣaṁgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo
 dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa,
 sīlasampanno samādhisampanno paññāsampanno vimuttisampanno
 vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno sattānaṃ sāro sattānaṃ maṇḍo sattānaṃ
 uddhāro sattānaṃ esikā¹ sattānaṃ surabhipasūnaṃ pujjo devānañca
 manussānañcāti saṁghānussatiyā etaṃ vevacanaṃ.

Yathā ca sīlānussatiyaṃ vuttaṃ yāni tāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni
 asabalāni akammāsāni ariyāni ariyakantāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni
 aparāmaṭṭhāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni, alaṅkāro ca sīlaṃ
 uttamaṅgopasobhaṇatāya, nidhānañca sīlaṃ
 sabbadobhaggasamatikkamanaṭṭhena, sippaṇca sīlaṃ akkhaṇavedhitāya, velā
 ca sīlaṃ anatikkamanaṭṭhena, dhaññañca sīlaṃ daliddopacchedanaṭṭhena²,
 ādāso ca sīlaṃ dhammavolokanatāya, pāsādo ca sīlaṃ volokanaṭṭhena,
 sabbabhūmanuparivatti ca sīlaṃ amatapariyosānanti sīlānussatiyā etaṃ
 vevacanaṃ.

Yathā ca cāgānussatiyaṃ vuttaṃ yasmiṃ samaye ariyasāvako agāraṃ
 ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo
 dānaṣaṃvibhāgaratoti cāgānussatiyā etaṃ vevacanaṃ. Tenāha āyasmā
 Mahākaccāyano “vevacanāni bahūnī”ti.

Niyutto vevacano hāro.

11. Paññattihāravibhaṅga

39. Tattha katamo paññattihāro, “ekaṃ Bhagavā dhammaṃ paññattīhi
 vividhāhi desetī”ti.

Yā pakatikathāya desanā. Ayaṃ nikkhepapaññatti. Kā ca pakatikathāya
 desanā, cattāri saccāni. Yathā Bhagavā āha “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti ayaṃ paññatti
 pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ channaṃ dhātūnaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ dhātūnaṃ
 dvādasannaṃ āyatanānaṃ dasannaṃ indriyānaṃ nikkhepapaññatti.

1. Esiko (Ka)

2. Daḷiddo... (Sī)

* Kabaḷikāre ce bhikkhave āhāre atthi rāgo atthi nandī¹ atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam virūḷham. Yattha patiṭṭhitam viññāṇam virūḷham, atthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha atthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, atthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi². Yattha atthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, atthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha atthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, atthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmarāṇam. Yattha atthi āyatim jātijarāmarāṇam, sasokaṁ tam bhikkhave sadaram sa-upāyāsanti vadāmi.

Phasse ce -pa-. Manosañcetanāya ce bhikkhave āhāre. Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre atthi rāgo atthi nandī atthi taṇhā, patiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam virūḷham. Yattha patiṭṭhitam viññāṇam virūḷham, atthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha atthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, atthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi. Yattha atthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, atthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha atthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, atthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmarāṇam. Yattha atthi āyatim jātijarāmarāṇam, sasokaṁ tam bhikkhave sadaram sa-upāyāsanti vadāmi. Ayaṁ pabbhavapaññatti dukkhassa ca samudayassa ca.

Kabaḷikāre ce bhikkhave āhāre natthi rāgo natthi nandī natthi taṇhā, appatiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam avirūḷham. Yattha appatiṭṭhitam viññāṇam avirūḷham, natthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha natthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, natthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi. Yattha natthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, natthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha natthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, natthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmarāṇam. Yattha natthi āyatim jātijarāmarāṇam, asokaṁ tam bhikkhave adaram anupāyāsanti vadāmi.

Phasse ce -pa-. Manosañcetanāya ce bhikkhave āhāre. Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre natthi rāgo natthi nandī natthi taṇhā, appatiṭṭhitam tattha viññāṇam avirūḷham. Yattha appatiṭṭhitam viññāṇam avirūḷham, natthi tattha nāmarūpassa avakkanti. Yattha natthi nāmarūpassa avakkanti, natthi tattha saṅkhārānam vuddhi. Yattha natthi saṅkhārānam vuddhi, natthi tattha āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti. Yattha natthi āyatim punabbhavābhiniḃbatti, natthi tattha āyatim jātijarāmarāṇam. Yattha natthi āyatim jātijarāmarāṇam, asokaṁ tam bhikkhave adaram anupāyāsanti vadāmi.

* Saṁ 1. 325, 326; Abhi 4. 114; Khu 7. 19 piṭṭhesu. 1. Nandī (Sī) 2. Buddhi (Ka)

Ayaṃ pariññāpaññatti dukkhassa, pahānapaññatti samudayassa, bhāvanāpaññatti maggassa, sacchikiriyāpaññatti nirodhassa.

40. * Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha appamatto nipako sato, samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti “cakkhu¹ aniccan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. “Rūpā aniccā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti “cakkhuviññāṇaṃ aniccan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. “Cakkhusamphasso anicco”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampidaṃ² cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

* Sotaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ. Jivhā. Kāyo. “mano anicco”ti³ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. “Dhammā aniccā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. “Manoviññāṇaṃ aniccan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. “Manosamphasso anicco”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

Ayaṃ bhāvanāpaññatti maggassa, pariññāpaññatti dukkhassa, pahānapaññatti samudayassa, sacchikiriyāpaññatti nirodhassa.

+ Rūpaṃ Rādha vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsetha vikīḷaniyaṃ⁴ karotha, paññāya taṇhakkhayāya paṭipajjatha. Taṇhakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā nibbānaṃ. Vedanaṃ -pa-. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsetha vikīḷaniyaṃ karotha, paññāya taṇhakkhayāya paṭipajjatha. Taṇhakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā nibbānaṃ.

Ayaṃ nirodhapaññatti nirodhassa, nibbidāpaññatti assādaṃ, pariññāpaññatti dukkhassa, pahānapaññatti samudayassa, bhāvanāpaññatti maggassa, sacchikiriyāpaññatti nirodhassa.

“So idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

* Sam 2. 302 piṭṭhe.

3. Aniccan”ti (Sam 2. 302 piṭṭhe)

1. Cakkhuṃ (Ka)

+ Sam 2. 155 piṭṭhe.

2. Yamidaṃ (Sī, Ka)

4. Vikīḷanikaṃ (Sī, Ka)

Ayaṃ paṭivedhapaññatti saccānaṃ, nikkhepapaññatti dassanabhūmiyā, bhāvanāpaññatti maggassa, sacchikiriyaṃpaññatti sotāpattiṃphalassa. “So ime āsavā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ āsavasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ āsavanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. “Ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. “Ime āsavā asesam nirujjhantī”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

Ayaṃ uppādapaññatti khaye nāṇassa, okāsapaññatti anuppāde nāṇassa, bhāvanāpaññatti maggassa, pariññāpaññatti dukkhassa, pahānapaññatti samudayassa, ārambhapaññatti vīriyindriyassa, āhaṭanāpaññatti āsāṭikānaṃ, nikkhepapaññatti bhāvanābhūmiyā, abhinighātapaññatti pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ.

41. Idaṃ “dukkhaṃ”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. Ayaṃ “dukkhasamudayo”ti me bhikkhave -pa-. Ayaṃ “dukkhanirodho”ti me bhikkhave. Ayaṃ “dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi¹.

Ayaṃ desanāpaññatti saccānaṃ, nikkhepapaññatti sutamayiyā paññāya, sacchikiriyaṃpaññatti anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa, pavattanāpaññatti dhammacakkassa.

“Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ pariññeyyaṃ”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. “So kho panāyaṃ dukkhasamudayo pahātabbo”ti me bhikkhave -pa-. “So kho panāyaṃ dukkhanirodho sacchikātabbo”ti me bhikkhave -pa-. “Sā kho panāyaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā bhāvetabbā”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi¹.

Ayaṃ bhāvanāpaññatti maggassa, nikkhepapaññatti cintāmayiyā paññāya, sacchikiriyaṃpaññatti aññindriyassa.

1. Vi 3. 15, 16; Saṃ 3. 369 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ.

“Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ pariññātan”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. “So kho panāyaṃ dukkhasamudayo pahīno”ti me bhikkhave -pa-. “So kho panāyaṃ dukkhanirodho sacchikato”ti me bhikkhave -pa-. “Sā kho panāyaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā bhāvitā”ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.* Ayaṃ bhāvanāpaññatti maggassa, nikkhepapaññatti bhāvanāmayiyā paññāya, sacchikiriyāpaññatti aññātāvino indriyassa, pavattanāpaññatti dhammacakkassa.

+ “Tulamātulañca sambhavaṃ, bhavasāṅkhāramavassaji Muni.
Ajjhattarato samāhito, abhindi¹ kavacamivattasambhavan”ti.

“Tulan”ti saṅkhārādhātu. “Atulan”ti nibbānādhātu, “tulamātulañca sambhavan”ti abhiññāpaññatti sabbadhammānaṃ. Nikkhepapaññatti dhammapaṭisambhidāya. “Bhavasāṅkhāramavassaji muni”ti pariccāgapaññatti samudayassa. Pariññāpaññatti dukkhassa. “Ajjhattarato samāhito”ti bhāvanāpaññatti kāyagatāya satiyā. Ṭhītipaññatti cित्तेkaggatāya. “Abhindi kavacamivattasambhavan”ti abhinibbidāpaññatti cittassa, upādānapaññatti sabbaññutāya, padālanāpaññatti avijjaṇḍakosānaṃ. Tenāha Bhagavā “tulamātulañca sambhavan”ti.

** Yo dukkhamaddakkhi yatonidānaṃ,
Kāmesu so jantu kathaṃ nameyya.
Kāmā hi loke saṅgoti ñatvā,
Tesaṃ satimā vinayāya sikkheti.

“Yo dukkhan”ti vevacanapaññatti ca dukkhassa pariññāpaññatti ca. “Yatonidānaṃ”ti pabhavapaññatti ca samudayassa pahānapaññatti ca. “Addakkhī”ti vevacanapaññatti ca ñāṇacakkhussa paṭivedhapaññatti ca. “Kāmesu so jantu kathaṃ nameyyā”ti vevacanapaññatti ca kāmataṇhāya abhinivesapaññatti ca. “Kāmā hi loke saṅgoti ñatvā”ti paccatthikato dassanapaññattikāmānaṃ. Kāmā hi aṅgārakāsūpamā maṃsapesūpamā pāvakaḥ papāta-uragopamā ca.

* Vi 3. 15, 16; Saṃ 3. 369 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ.

+ Dī 2. 90; Saṃ 3. 230; Khu 1. 155 piṭṭhesu; upari 215 piṭṭhepi.

1. Abhidā (Sī, Ka) Dī 2. 90 piṭṭhe.

** Saṃ 1. 118, 120 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ; upari 171 piṭṭhepi.

“Tesaṃ satīmā”ti apacayapaññatti pahānāya, nikkhepapaññatti kāyagatāya satiyā, bhāvanāpaññatti maggassa. “Vinayāya sikkhe”ti paṭivedhapaññatti rāgavinayassa dosavinayassa mohavinayassa. “Jantū”ti vevacanapaññatti yogissa. Yādā hi yogī kāmā saṅgoti pajānāti. So kāmānaṃ anuppādāya kusale dhamme uppādayati, so anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya vāyamati. Ayaṃ vāyāmapaññatti appattassa pattiya. Nikkhepapaññatti oramattikāya asantuṭṭhiyā. Tattha so uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā vāyamati ayaṃ appamādapaññatti bhāvanāya, nikkhepapaññatti vīriyindriyassa, ārakkhapaññatti kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ṭhitiyāpaññatti adhiccittasikkhāya. Tenāha Bhagavā “yo dukkhamaddakkhi yatonidāna”ti.

* “Mohasambandhano loko, bhabbarūpova dissati.
Upadhibandhano¹ bālo, tamasā parivārīto.
Assirī viya² khāyati, passato natthi kiñcana”ti.

“Mohasambandhano loko”ti desanāpaññatti vipallāsānaṃ.
“Bhabbarūpova dissati”ti viparītapaññatti lokassa. “Upadhibandhano bālo”ti pabhavapaññatti pāpakānaṃ icchāvacarānaṃ, kiccapaññatti pariyaṭṭhānānaṃ. Balavapaññatti kilesānaṃ. Virūhanāpaññatti saṅkhārānaṃ. “Tamasā parivārīto”ti desanāpaññatti avijjandhakārassa vevacanapaññatti ca. “Assirī viya khāyati”ti dassanapaññatti dibbacakkhussa, nikkhepapaññatti paññācakkhussa. “Passato natthi kiñcana”ti paṭivedhapaññatti sattānaṃ, rāgo kiñcanaṃ doso kiñcanaṃ moho kiñcanaṃ. Tenāha Bhagavā “mohasambandhano loko”ti.

+ “Atthi bhikkhave ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ akataṃ asaṅkhataṃ, no cetāṃ bhikkhave abhavissa ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ akataṃ asaṅkhataṃ. Nayidha³ jātassa bhūtassa katassa saṅkhatassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāyetha. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ akataṃ asaṅkhataṃ, tasmā jātassa bhūtassa katassa saṅkhatassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāyati”ti.

“No cetāṃ bhikkhave abhavissa ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ akataṃ asaṅkhatan”ti desanāpaññatti nibbānassa vevacanapaññatti ca. “Nayidha jātassa bhūtassa katassa saṅkhatassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāyethā”ti vevacanapaññatti saṅkhatassa

* Khu 1. 176 piṭṭhe Udāne.

2. Sassatoriva (Khu 1. 176 piṭṭhe.)

3. Na ikha (Sī, Ka)

1. Upadhisambandhano (Sī)

+ Khu 1. 178 piṭṭhe Udāne.

upanayanapaññatti ca. “Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ akataṃ asaṅkhatan”ti vevacanapaññatti nibbānassa jotanaṇapaññatti ca. “Tasmā jātassa bhūtassa katassa saṅkhatassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāyatī”ti ayaṃ vevacanapaññatti nibbānassa, niyyānikapaññatti maggassa, nissaraṇapaññatti saṃsārato. Tenāha Bhagavā “no cetāṃ bhikkhave abhavissā”ti. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “ekaṃ Bhagavā dhammaṃ, paññattīhi vividhāhi desetī”ti.

Niyutto paññattihāro.

12. Otaraṇahāravibhaṅga

42. Tattha katamo otaraṇo hāro, “yo ca paṭiccuppādo”ti.

* “Uddhaṃ adho sabbadhi vippamutto,
Ayaṃ ahasmīti¹ anānupassī.
Evaṃ vimutto udatāri oghaṃ,
Atiṇṇapubbaṃ apunabbhavāyā”ti.

“Uddhan”ti rūpadhātu ca arūpadhātu ca. “Adho”ti kāmādhātu.
“Sabbadhi vippamutto”ti tedhātuke ayaṃ asekkhāvimutti. Tāniyeva asekkhāni pañcendriyāni, ayaṃ indriyehi otaraṇā.

Tāniyeva asekkhāni pañcendriyāni vijjā, vijjuppādā avijjānirodho, avijjānirodhā saṅkhānirodho, saṅkhānirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatanirodho, saḷāyatanirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādānirodho, upādānirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayaṃ paṭiccasamuppādehi otaraṇā.

* Khu 1. 170 piṭṭhe Udāne; upari 123, 184 piṭṭhesupī.

1. Ayamahamasmīti (St)

Tāniyeva asekkhāni pañcindriyāni tīhi khandhehi saṅgahitāni
sīlakkhandhena samādhikkhandhena paññākkhandhena, ayaṃ khandhehi
otaraṇā.

Tāniyeva asekkhāni pañcindriyāni saṅkhārapariyāpannāni ye saṅkhārā
anāsavā, no ca bhavaṅgā, te saṅkhārā dhammadhātusaṅgahitā. Ayaṃ dhātūhi
otaraṇā.

Sā dhammadhātu dhammāyatanapariyāpannā, yaṃ āyatanam anāsavam,
no ca bhavaṅgam. Ayaṃ āyatanehi otaraṇā.

“Ayaṃ ahasmīti anānupassī”ti ayaṃ sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā samugghāto, sā
sekkhāvimutti, tāniyeva sekkhāni pañcindriyāni. Ayaṃ indriyehi otaraṇā.

Tāniyeva sekkhāni pañcindriyāni vijjā, vijjuppādā avijjānirodho,
avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, evaṃ sabbo paṭiccasamuppādo. Ayaṃ
paṭiccasamuppādehi otaraṇā.

Sāyeva vijjā paññākkhandho. Ayaṃ khandhehi otaraṇā.

Sāyeva vijjā saṅkhārapariyāpannā, ye saṅkhārā anāsavā, no ca
bhavaṅgā, te saṅkhārā dhammadhātusaṅgahitā, ayaṃ dhātūhi otaraṇā.

Sā dhammadhātu dhammāyatanapariyāpannā, yaṃ āyatanam anāsavam,
no ca bhavaṅgam, ayaṃ āyatanehi otaraṇā.

Sekkhāya ca vimuttiyā asekkhāya ca vimuttiyā vimutto udatāri ogham
atiṇṇapubbari apunabbhavāya. Tenāha Bhagavā “uddham adho”ti.

43. “Nissitassa calitam, anissitassa calitam natthi, calite asati passaddhi,
passaddhiyā sati nati na hoti, natiyā asati āgatigati na hoti, āgatigatiyā asati
cutūpapāto na hoti, cutūpapāte asati nevidha na huram na ubhayamantarena
esevanto dukkhassā”ti¹.

“Nissitassa calitan”ti **nissayo** nāma duvidho taṇhānissayo ca
diṭṭhinissayo ca, tattha yā rattassa cetanā, ayaṃ taṇhānissayo. Yā mūlhasa
cetanā, ayaṃ diṭṭhinissayo. Cetanā pana saṅkhārā saṅkhārā-

1. Khu 1. 179 piṭṭhe Udāne.

paccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, evaṃ sabbo paṭiccasamuppādo. Ayaṃ paṭiccasamuppādehi otaraṇā.

Tattha yā rattassa vedanā, ayaṃ sukhā vedanā. Yā sammūlhasa vedanā, ayaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā dve vedanā vedanākkhandho. Ayaṃ khandhehi otaraṇā.

Tattha sukhā vedanā dve indriyāni sukhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃca, adukkhamasukhā vedanā upekkhindriyaṃ. Ayaṃ indriyehi otaraṇā.

Tānīeva indriyāni saṅkhārapariyāpannāni, ye saṅkhārā sāsava bhavaṅgā, te saṅkhārā dhammadhātusaṅgahitā. Ayaṃ dhātūhi otaraṇā.

Sā dhammadhātu dhammāyatanapariyāpannā, yaṃ āyatanaṃ sāsavaṃ bhavaṅgaṃ, ayaṃ āyatanehi otaraṇā.

“Anissitassa calitaṃ natthī”ti samathavasena vā taṇhāya anissito vipassanāvasena vā diṭṭhiyā anissito. Yā vipassanā ayaṃ vijjā, vijjuppādā avijjānirodho, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, evaṃ sabbo paṭiccasamuppādo. Ayaṃ paṭiccasamuppādehi otaraṇā.

Sāyeva vipassanā paññākkhandho. Ayaṃ khandhehi otaraṇā.

Sāyeva vipassanā dve indriyāni vīriyindriyaṃca paññindriyaṃca. Ayaṃ indriyehi otaraṇā.

Sāyeva vipassanā saṅkhārapariyāpannā, ye saṅkhārā anāsava, no ca bhavaṅgā, te saṅkhārā dhammadhātusaṅgahitā. Ayaṃ dhātūhi otaraṇā.

Sā dhammadhātu dhammāyatanapariyāpannā, yaṃ āyatanaṃ anāsavaṃ, no ca bhavaṅgaṃ. Ayaṃ āyatanehi otaraṇā.

“Passaddhiyā satī”ti duvidhā **passaddhi** kāyikā ca cetasikā ca. Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, ayaṃ kāyapassaddhi. Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ, ayaṃ cetasikā passaddhi. Passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati¹, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhito yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto nibbindati,

1. Vedayati (Ka)

nibbindanto virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmim “vimuttam”¹ itī¹ ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”² ti pajānāti. So na namati rūpesu, na saddesu, na gandhesu, na rasesu, na phoṭṭhabbesu, na dhammesu khayā rāgassa khayā dosassa khayā mohassa yena rūpena Tathāgataṃ taṭṭhantaṃ carantaṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya, tassa rūpassa khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā rūpasāṅkhaye vimutto, Tathāgato atthītipi na upeti, natthītipi na upeti, atthi natthītipi na upeti, nevatthi no natthītipi na upeti. Atha kho gambhīro appameyyo asaṅkheyyo nibbutotiyeva saṅkhaṃ gacchati khayā rāgassa, khayā dosassa, khayā mohassa.

Yāya vedanāya -pa-. Yāya saññāya. Yehi saṅkhārehi. Yena viññāṇena Tathāgataṃ tiṭṭhantaṃ carantaṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya, tassa viññāṇassa khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā viññāṇasaṅkhaye vimutto, Tathāgato atthītipi na upeti, natthītipi na upeti, atthi natthītipi na upeti, nevatthi no natthītipi na upeti. Atha kho gambhīro appameyyo asaṅkheyyo nibbutotiyeva saṅkhaṃ gacchati khayā rāgassa, khayā dosassa, khayā mohassa. “Āgati”³ ti idhāgati. “Gati”³ ti peccabhavo. Āgatigatīpi na bhavanti, “nevidhā”³ ti chasu ajjhattikesu āyatanesu. “Na huran”³ ti chasu bāhiresu āyatanesu. “Na ubhayamantarenā”³ ti phassasamuditesu dhammesu attānaṃ na passati. “Esevanto dukkhassā”³ ti paṭiccasamuppādo, so duvidho lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca. Tattha lokiyo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, yāva jarāmaṇā. Lokuttaro sīlavato avippaṭisāro jāyati, yāva nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Tenāha Bhagavā “nissitassa calitaṃ anissitassa calitaṃ natthi -pa- esevanto dukkhassā”³ ti.

44. “Ye keci sokā paridevitā vā,
Dukkhā² ca lokasmimanekarūpā.
Piyāṃ paṭicappabhavanti ete,
Piye asante na bhavanti ete³.”

1. Vimuttamhīti (Sī, Ka)

2. Dukkhaṃ (Sī, Ka)

3. Khu 1. 191 piṭṭhe; upari 178 piṭṭhepi.

Tasmā hi te sukhino vītasokā,
 Yesaṃ piyaṃ natthi kuhiñci loke.
 Tasmā asokaṃ virajaṃ patthayāno,
 Piyaṃ na kayirātha kuhiñci loke”ti¹.

“Ye keci sokā paridevitā vā, dukkhā ca lokasmimanekarūpā piyaṃ paṭiccappabhavanti ete”ti—ayaṃ dukkhā vedanā. “Piye asante na bhavanti ete”ti—ayaṃ sukhā vedanā. Vedanā vedanākkhandho. Ayaṃ khandhehi otaraṇā.

Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ, evaṃ sabbaṃ. Ayaṃ paṭiccasamuppādehi otaraṇā.

Tattha sukhā vedanā dve indriyāni sukhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṇca. Dukkha vedanā dve indriyāni dukkhindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṇca. Ayaṃ indriyehi otaraṇā.

Tāṇiyeva indriyāni saṅkhārapariyāpannāni, ye saṅkhārā sāsavā bhavaṅgā, te saṅkhārā dhammadhātusaṅgahitā. Ayaṃ dhātūhi otaraṇā.

Sā dhammadhātu dhammāyatanapariyāpannā, yaṃ āyatanaṃ sāsavaṃ bhavaṅgaṃ. Ayaṃ āyatanehi otaraṇā.

Tasmā hi te sukhino vītasokā,
 Yesaṃ piyaṃ natthi kuhiñci loke.
 Tasmā asokaṃ virajaṃ patthayāno,
 Piyaṃ na kayirātha kuhiñci loketi.

Idaṃ taṇhāpahānaṃ. Taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, evaṃ sabbaṃ. Ayaṃ paṭiccasamuppādehi otaraṇā.

Tāṇiyeva taṇhāpahānaṃ samatho. So samatho dve indriyāni satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṇca. Ayaṃ indriyehi otaraṇā.

Soyeva samatho samādhikkhandho. Ayaṃ khandhehi otaraṇā.

Soyeva samatho saṅkhārapariyāpanno, ye saṅkhārā anāsavā, no ca bhavaṅgā, te saṅkhārā dhammadhātusaṅgahitā. Ayaṃ dhātūhi otaraṇā.

1. Khu 1. 191 piṭṭhe Udāne.

Sā dhammadhātu dhammāyatanapariyāpannā, yaṃ āyatanam anāsavaṃ,
no ca bhavaṅgam. Ayaṃ āyatanehi otaraṇā. Tenāha Bhagavā “ye keci
sokā”ti.

Kāmaṃ kāmayamānassa, tassa ce taṃ samijjhati.
Addhā pītimano hoti, laddhā macco yadicchati.

Tassa ce kāmayānassa, chandajātassa jantuno.
Te kāmā parihāyanti, sallaviddhova ruppati.

Yo kāme parivajjeti, sappasseva padā siro.
Somaṃ visattikaṃ loke, sato samativattatī¹.

Tattha yā pītimanatā, ayaṃ anunayo. Yadāha sallaviddhova ruppatīti,
idaṃ paṭighaṃ. Anunayaṃ paṭighaṇca pana taṇhāpakkho, taṇhāya ca pana
dasarūpīni āyatanāni padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ayaṃ āyatanehi otaraṇā.

Tāniyeva dasa rūpīni rūpakāyo nāmasampayutto, tadubhayaṃ
nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso,
phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, evaṃ sabbaṃ. Ayaṃ
paṭiccasamuppādehi otaraṇā.

Tadeva nāmarūpaṃ pañcakkhandho. Ayaṃ khandhehi otaraṇā.

Tadeva nāmarūpaṃ aṭṭhārassa dhātuyo. Ayaṃ dhātūhi otaraṇā.

Tattha yo rūpakāyo imāni pañca rūpīni indriyāni, yo nāmakāyo imāni
pañca arūpīni indriyāni, imāni dasa indriyāni. Ayaṃ indriyehi otaraṇā.

Tattha yadāha—

“Yo kāme parivajjeti, sappasseva padā siro.
Somaṃ visattikaṃ loke, sato samativattatī”ti.

Ayaṃ sa-upādisesā nibbānadhātu, ayaṃ dhātūhi otaraṇā.

Sāyeva sa-upādisesā nibbānadhātu vijjā, vijjuppādā avijjānirodho,
avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, evaṃ sabbaṃ. Ayaṃ paṭiccasamuppādehi
otaraṇā.

1. Hetṭhā 6 piṭṭhepi.

Sāyeva vijjā paññākkhandho. Ayaṃ khandhehi otaraṇā.

Sāyeva vijjā dve indriyāni vīriyindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃca. Ayaṃ indriyehi otaraṇā.

Sāyeva vijjā saṅkhārapariyāpannā, ye saṅkhārā anāsavā, no ca bhavaṅgā, te saṅkhārā dhammadhātusaṅgahitā. Ayaṃ dhātūhi otaraṇā.

Sā dhammadhātu dhammāyatanapariyāpannā, yaṃ āyatanaṃ anāsavaṃ, no ca bhavaṅgaṃ. Ayaṃ āyatanehi otaraṇā. Tenāha Bhagavā “kāmaṃ kāmayaṃānassā”ti.

Ettāvatā paṭicca indriyakhandhadhātu-āyatanāni samosaraṇotaraṇāni bhavanti. Evaṃ paṭicca indriyakhandhadhātu-āyatanāni otāretabbāni. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “yo ca paṭiccuppādo”ti.

Niyutto otaraṇo hāro.

13. Sodhanahāravibhaṅga

45. Tattha katamo sodhano hāro, “vissajjitamhi pañhe”ti gāthā. Yathā āyasmā Ajito Pārāyane Bhagavantam pañham pucchati—

* “Kenassu nivuto loko, kenassu nappakāsati.

Kissābhilepanam brūsi, kiṃsu tassa mahabbhayan”ti.

* “Avijjāya nivuto loko, (Ajitāti Bhagavā,)

Vivicchā pamādā nappakāsati.

Jappābhilepanam brūmi, dukkhamassa mahabbhayan”ti.

“Kenassu nivuto loko”ti pañhe “avijjāya nivuto loko”ti Bhagavā padaṃ sodheti, no ca ārambham. “Kenassu nappakāsati”ti pañhe “vivicchā pamādā nappakāsati”ti Bhagavā padaṃ sodheti, no ca ārambham. “Kissābhilepanam brūsi”ti pañhe “jappābhilepanam brūmi”ti Bhagavā padaṃ sodheti, no ca ārambham. “Kiṃsu tassa mahabbhayan”ti pañhe “dukkhamassa mahabbhayan”ti suddho ārambho. Tenāha Bhagavā “avijjāya nivuto loko”ti.

* Heṭṭhā 10, 11 piṭṭhesu; upari ca 177, 183 piṭṭhesupi.

* “Savanti sabbadhi sotā, (iccāyasmā Ajito,)
Sotānaṃ kiṃ nivāraṇaṃ.
Sotānaṃ saṃvaram brūhi, kena sotā pidhīyare”ti.

** “Yāni sotāni lokasmiṃ, (Ajitāti Bhagavā,)
Sati tesam nivāraṇaṃ.
Sotānaṃ saṃvaram brūmi, paññāyete pidhīyare”ti.

“Savanti sabbadhi sotā, sotānaṃ kiṃ nivāraṇaṃ”ti pañhe “yāni sotāni lokasmiṃ, sati tesam nivāraṇaṃ”ti Bhagavā padaṃ sodheti, no ca ārambhaṃ. “Sotānaṃ saṃvaram brūhi, kena sotā pidhīyare”ti pañhe sotānaṃ saṃvaram brūmi, paññāyete pidhīyare”ti suddho ārambho. Tenāha Bhagavā “yāni sotāni lokasmin”ti.

+ “Paññā ceva sati ca, (iccāyasmā Ajito,)
Nāmarūpaṇca mārisa.
Etaṃ me puṭṭho pabrūhi, katthetaṃ uparujjhatī”ti.

Pañhe—

+ “Yametaṃ pañhaṃ apucchi, Ajita taṃ vadāmi te.
Yattha nāmaṇca rūpaṇca, asesam uparujjhati.
Viññāṇassa nirodhena, etthetaṃ uparujjhatī”ti.

Suddho ārambho. Tenāha Bhagavā “yametaṃ pañhaṃ apucchi”ti. Yattha evaṃ suddho ārambho, so pañho visajjito bhavati. Yattha pana ārambho asuddho, na tāva so pañho visajjito bhavati. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “vissajjitamhi pañhe”ti.

Niyutto sodhano hāro.

14. Adhiṭṭhānahāravibhaṅga

46. Tattha katamo adhiṭṭhāno hāro, “ekattatāya dhammā, yepi ca vemattatāya niddiṭṭhā”ti.

Ye tattha niddiṭṭhā, tathā te dhārayitabbā.

* Heṭṭhā 12 piṭṭhepi.

** Heṭṭhā 13 piṭṭhe; upari 180, 225 piṭṭhesupi.

+ Heṭṭhā 14, 15 piṭṭhesupi.

“Dukkhan”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ, jāti dukkhā, jarā dukkhā, byādhi dukkho, maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā, rūpā dukkhā, vedanā dukkhā, saññā dukkhā, saṅkhārā dukkhā, viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

“Dukkhasamudayo”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo, yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā¹ nandirāgasahagatā tatrataṭṭrābhinandinī. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

“Dukkhanirodho”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho, yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

“Dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

“Maggo”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamo maggo, nirayagāmī maggo tiracchānayanigāmī maggo pettivisayagāmī maggo asurayoniyo² maggo saggagāmīyo maggo manussagāmī maggo nibbānagāmī maggo. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

“Nirodho”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamo nirodho, paṭisaṅkhānirodho appaṭisaṅkhānirodho anunayanirodho paṭighanirodho mānanirodho makkhanirodho paḷāsanirodho issānirodho macchariyanirodho sabbakilesanirodho. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

“Rūpan”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ, cātumahābhūtikaṃ³ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpassa paññatti. Tattha katamāni cattāri mahābhūtāni, pathavīdhātu⁴ āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu.

47. Dvīhi ākārehi dhātuyo pariggaṇhāti saṅkhepena ca vitthārena ca. Kathaṃ vitthārena dhātuyo pariggaṇhāti, vīsatiyā ākārehi

1. Ponobbhavikā (Ka)

2. Asurayonigāmīyo (Sī), asurayonigāmīniyo (Ka)

3. Cātumahābhūtikaṃ (Sī)

4. Paṭhavīdhātu (Sī)

pathavīdhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti, dvādasahi ākārehi āpodhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti, catūhi ākārehi tejodhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti, chahi ākārehi vāyodhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti.

Katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pathavīdhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti. Atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco, maṃsaṃ nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ¹ vakkam, hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakam pihakam papphāsam, antam antaḡaṇam udariyam karīsam matthake matthaluṅganti imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pathavīdhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti.

Katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi āpodhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti. Atthi imasmiṃ kāye pittaṃ semham pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttanti imehi dvādasahi ākārehi āpodhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti.

Katamehi catūhi ākārehi tejodhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti. Yena ca santappati, yena ca jīriyati², yena ca pariḍayhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitam sammā pariṇāmaṃ gacchati, imehi catūhi ākārehi tejodhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti.

Katamehi chahi ākārehi vāyodhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti. Uddhaṅgamā vātā, adhogamā vātā, kucchisayā vātā, koṭṭhasayā³ vātā, aṅgamaṅānusārino vātā, assāso passāso iti, imehi chahi ākārehi vāyodhātum vitthārena pariggaṇhāti.

Evam imehi dvācattālīsāya ākārehi vitthārena dhātuyo sabhāvato upalakkhayanto tulayanto parivīmaṃsanto pariyoḡāhanto paccavekkhanto na kiñci gayhūpagam passati kāyam vā kāyapadesam vā, yathā candanikam pavicinanto na kiñci gayhūpagam passeyya, yathā saṅkāraṭṭhānam pavicinanto na kiñci gayhūpagam passeyya, yathā vaccakuṭim pavicinanto na kiñci gayhūpagam passeyya, yathā sivathikam⁴ pavicinanto na kiñci gayhūpagam passeyya. Evameva imehi dvācattālīsāya ākārehi evam vitthārena dhātuyo

1. Aṭṭhimiñjā (Sī)

2. Jīrati (Sī), jīrayati (Ka); Ma 3. 284 piṭṭhe passitabban.

3. Koṭṭhasayā (Sī)

4. Sīvathikam (Sī)

sabhāvato upalakkhayanto tulayanto parivīmaṁsanto pariyogāhanto paccavekkhanto na kiñci gayhūpagamā passati kāyaṁ vā kāyapadesaṁ vā. Tenāha Bhagavā yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu¹, yā ca bāhirā pathavīdhātu, pathavīdhātūrevesā. Taṁ “netamā mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṁ yathābhūtaṁ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam, evametaṁ yathābhūtaṁ sammapaññāya disvā pathavīdhātuyā nibbindati, pathavīdhātuyā cittaṁ virājeti. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā āpodhātu, yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu -pa-. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu, yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu -pa-. Yā ceva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu, yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu, vāyodhātūrevesā. Taṁ “netamā mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṁ yathābhūtaṁ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam, evametaṁ yathābhūtaṁ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṁ virājeti. Ayaṁ vemattatā.

48. “Avijjā”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamā avijjā, * dukkhe aññāṇaṁ, dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṁ, dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṁ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṁ pubbante aññāṇaṁ, aparante aññāṇaṁ, pubbantāparante aññāṇaṁ, idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu aññāṇaṁ, yaṁ evarūpaṁ aññāṇaṁ adassanaṁ anabhisamayo ananubodho asam bodho appaṭivedho asallakkhaṇā anupalakkhaṇā apaccupalakkhaṇā asamapekkhaṇā² apaccakkhakammaṁ dummejjhaṁ bālyaṁ asampajaññaṁ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjāpariyutthānaṁ avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṁ. Ayaṁ vemattatā.

“Vijjā”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamā vijjā, + dukkhe ñāṇaṁ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṁ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṁ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṁ, pubbante ñāṇaṁ, aparante ñāṇaṁ, pubbantāparante ñāṇaṁ, idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu ñāṇaṁ, yā evarūpā paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccaṁ kosallaṁ nepuññaṁ vebhavyā³ cintā upaparikkhā bhūrī medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṁ patodo paññā paññindriyaṁ paññābalaṁ paññāsattamaṁ paññāpasādo

1. Nevesāhaṁ (Sī, Ka) Ma 3. 283 piṭṭhe.

* Abhi 1. 216 piṭṭhādīsūpi.

2. Asamavekkhaṇaṁ (Ka) + Abhi 1. 217 piṭṭhādīsūpi. 3. Vebhavyā (Sī)

paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajjoto paññāratanaṃ amoho
dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ
maggapariyāpannaṃ. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

“Samāpatti”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamā samāpatti, saññāsamāpatti
asaññāsamāpatti, nevasaññānāsaññāsamāpatti. Vibhūtasaññāsamāpatti
nirodhasamāpattīti. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

“Jhāyī”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamo jhāyī, atthi sekkho jhāyī, atthi asekkho
jhāyī, nevasekkhanāsekkho jhāyī, ājāniyo jhāyī, assakhaluṅko jhāyī,
diṭṭhuttaro jhāyī, taṇhuttaro jhāyī, paññuttaro jhāyī. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

“Samādhi”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamo samādhi, saraṇo samādhi, araṇo
samādhi, savero samādhi, avero samādhi, sabyāpajjo¹ samādhi, abyāpajjo
samādhi, sappīṭiko samādhi, nippīṭiko samādhi, sāmiso samādhi, nirāmiso
samādhi, sasaṅkhāro samādhi, asaṅkhāro samādhi, ekaṃsabhāvito samādhi,
ubhayaṃsabhāvito samādhi, ubhayato bhāvitabhāvano samādhi,
savitakkasavicāro samādhi, avitakkavicāramatto samādhi, avitakka-avicāro
samādhi, hānabhāgiyo samādhi, ṭhitibhāgiyo samādhi, visesabhāgiyo
samādhi, nibbedhabhāgiyo samādhi, lokiyo samādhi, lokuttaro samādhi,
micchāsamādhi, sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

“Paṭipadā”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamā paṭipadā, āgāḷhapaṭipadā²,
nijjhāmapaṭipadā, majjhīmapaṭipadā, akkhamā paṭipadā, khamā paṭipadā,
samā paṭipadā, damā paṭipadā, dukkhā paṭipadā dandhāhiññā, dukkhā
paṭipadā khippābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā
khippābhiññāti. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

“Kāyo”ti ekattatā. Tattha katamo kāyo, nāmakāyo rūpakāyo ca. Tattha
katamo rūpakāyo, * kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nhāru³ aṭṭhi
aṭṭhimiñjaṃ vakkāṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ pihakāṃ papphāsaṃ
antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo

1. Sabyāpajjho (Sī)

2. Āgāḷhā paṭipadā (Sī) Aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā.

* Dī 2. 233-4; Ma 1. 72; Khu 1. 2; Abhi 2. 200 piṭṭhesupī.

3. Nahāru (Sī)

medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ matthaluṅganti, ayaṃ rūpakāyo. Nāmakāyo nāma vedanā saññā cetanā cittaṃ phasso manasikāroti, ayaṃ nāmakāyoti. Ayaṃ vemattatā.

Evam yo dhammo yassa dhammassa samānabhāvo, so dhammo tassa dhammassa ekattatāya ekī bhavati. Yena yena vā pana vilakkhaṇo, tena tena vemattaṃ gacchati. Evam sutte vā veyyākaraṇe vā gāthāyaṃ vā pucchitena vīmaṃsayitabbaṃ, kiṃ ekattatāya pucchati, udāhu vemattatāyāti. Yadi ekattatāya pucchitaṃ, ekattatāya visajjayitabbaṃ. Yadi vemattatāya pucchitaṃ, vemattatāya visajjayitabbaṃ. Yadi sattādhiṭṭhānena pucchitaṃ, sattādhiṭṭhānena visajjayitabbaṃ. Yadi dhammādhiṭṭhānena pucchitaṃ, dhammādhiṭṭhānena visajjayitabbaṃ. Yathā yathā vā pana pucchitaṃ, tathā tathā visajjayitabbaṃ. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “ekattatāya dhammā”ti.

Niyutto adhiṭṭhāno hāro.

15. Parikkhārahāravibhaṅga

49. Tattha katamo parikkhāro hāro, “ye dhammā yaṃ dhammaṃ janayanti”ti.

Yo dhammo yaṃ dhammaṃ janayati, tassa so parikkhāro. Kiṃlakkhaṇo parikkhāro, janakalakkhaṇo parikkhāro. Dve dhammā janayanti hetu ca paccayo ca. Tattha kiṃlakkhaṇo hetu, kiṃlakkhaṇo paccayo. Asādhāraṇalakkhaṇo hetu, sādharmaṇalakkhaṇo paccayo. Yathā kiṃ bhavē. Yathā aṅkurassa nibbattiyā bījaṃ asādhāraṇaṃ, pathavī āpo ca sādharmaṇā. Aṅkurassa hi pathavī āpo ca paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Yathā vā pana ghaṭe duddhaṃ pakkhittaṃ dadhi bhavati, na catthi ekakālasamavadhānaṃ duddhassa ca dadhissa ca. Evamevaṃ natthi ekakālasamavadhānaṃ hetussa ca paccayassa ca.

Ayañhi saṃsāro sahetu sappaccayo nibbatto. Vuttaṃ hi avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, evaṃ sabbo paṭiccasamuppādo. Iti avijjā avijjāya hetu ayoniso manasikāro paccayo. Purimikā avijjā pacchimikāya avijjāya hetu. Tattha purimikā avijjā

avijjānusayo pacchimikā avijjā avijjāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ, purimiko avijjānusayo pacchimikassa avijjāpariyuṭṭhānassa hetubhūto paribrūhanāya, bījaṅkuro viya samanantarahetutāya. Yaṃ pana yattha phalaṃ nibbattati, idamassa paramparahetutāya hetubhūtaṃ. Duvidho hi hetu samanantarahetu paramparahetu ca, evaṃ avijjāyapi duvidho hetu samanantarahetu paramparahetu ca.

Yathā vā pana thālakaṇḍa vaṭṭi ca telaṇḍa padīpassa paccayabhūtaṃ na sabhāvaheṭu, na hi sakkā thālakaṇḍa vaṭṭiṇḍa telaṇḍa anaggikaṃ dīpetuṃ paḍīssa paccayabhūtaṃ. Padīpo viya sabhāvo hetu hoti. Iti sabhāvo hetu, parabhāvo paccayo. Ajjhattiko hetu, bāhiro paccayo. Janako hetu, pariggāhako paccayo. Asādhāraṇo hetu, sādhāraṇo paccayo.

Avupacchedattho santati attho, nibbatti attho phalattho, paṭisandhi attho punabbhavattho, palibodhattho pariyuṭṭhānattho, asamugghātattho anusayattho, asampaṭivedhattho avijjattho, apariññātattho viññāṇassa bījattho. Yattha avupacchedo tattha santati, yattha santati tattha nibbatti, yattha nibbatti tattha phalaṃ, yattha phalaṃ tattha paṭisandhi, yattha paṭisandhi tattha punabbhavo, yattha punabbhavo tattha palibodho, yattha palibodho tattha pariyuṭṭhānaṃ, yattha pariyuṭṭhānaṃ tattha asamugghāto. Yattha asamugghāto tattha anusayo, yattha anusayo tattha asampaṭivedho, yattha asampaṭivedho tattha avijjā, yattha avijjā tattha sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ apariññātaṃ, yattha sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ apariññātaṃ tattha bījattho.

Sīlakkhandho samādhikkhandhassa paccayo, samādhikkhandho paññākkhandhassa paccayo, paññākkhandho vimuttikkhandhassa paccayo, vimuttikkhandho vimuttiñāḍaḍṣanakkhandhassa paccayo. Tittaññutā pītaññutāya paccayo, pītaññutā pattaññutāya paccayo, pattaññutā attaññutāya paccayo.

Yathā vā pana cakkhuṇḍa paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Tattha cakkhu ādhipateyyapaccayatāya paccayo, rūpā ārammaṇapaccayatāya paccayo. Āloko sinnissayatāya paccayo, manasikāro sabhāvo

hetu. Saṅkhārā viññāṇassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Nāmarūpaṃ saḷāyatanassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Saḷāyatanāṃ phassassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Phasso vedanāya paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Vedanā taṇhāya paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Taṇhā upādānassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Upādānaṃ bhavassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Bhavo jātiyā paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Jāti jārāmarāṇassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Jārāmarāṇaṃ sokassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Soko paridevassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Paridevo dukkhassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Dukkhaṃ domanassassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Domanassaṃ upāyāsassa paccayo sabhāvo hetu. Evaṃ yo koci upanissayo sabbo so parikkhāro. Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano “ye dhammā yaṃ dhammaṃ janayanti”ti.

Niyutto parikkhāro hāro.

16. Samāropanahāravibhaṅga

50. Tattha katamo samāropano hāro, “ye dhammā yaṃmūlā, ye cekatthā pakāsītā Muninā”ti.

Ekasmim padaṭṭhāne yattakāni padaṭṭhānāni otaranti, sabbāni tāni samāropayitabbāni. Yathā āvaṭṭe hāre bahukāni padaṭṭhānāni otarantīti. Tattha samāropanā catubbidhā padaṭṭhānaṃ, vevacanaṃ, bhāvanā, pahānamiti.

Tattha katamā padaṭṭhānena samāropanā.

* “Sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ, kusalassa upasampadā.
Sacittapariyodāpanaṃ, etaṃ Buddhāna sāsanaṃ”ti.

Tassa kim padaṭṭhānaṃ, tīṇi sucaritāni kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ, idaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, tattha yaṃ kāyikaṇca vācasikaṇca sucaritaṃ, ayaṃ sīlakkhandho. Manosucarite yā anabhijjhā abyāpādo ca, ayaṃ samādhikkhandho. Yā sammādiṭṭhi, ayaṃ paññākkhandho. Idaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, tattha

* Heṭṭhā 37 piṭṭhe; upari 148, 161, 205, 208 piṭṭhesupi.

sīlakkhandho ca samādhikkhandho ca samatho, paññākkhandho vipassanā. Idam padaṭṭhānam, tattha samathassa phalam rāgavirāgā cetovimutti, vipassanāya phalam avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti. Idam padaṭṭhānam.

Vanam vanathassa padaṭṭhānam. Kiñca vanam, ko ca vanatho. Vanam nāma pañca kāmagaṇā, taṇhā vanatho. Idam padaṭṭhānam. Vanam nāma nimittaggāho “itthi”ti vā “puriso”ti vā. Vanatho nāma tesam tesam aṅgapaccaṅgānam anubyañjanaggāho “aho cakkhu, aho sotaṃ, aho ghānam, aho jivhā, aho kāyo, iti. Idam padaṭṭhānam. Vanam nāma cha ajjhattikabāhirāni āyatanāni aparinnātāni. Yam tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññojanam, ayam vanatho. Idam padaṭṭhānam. Vanam nāma anusayo. Vanatho nāma pariyaṭṭhānam. Idam padaṭṭhānam. Tenāha Bhagavā “chetvā vanañca vanathanācā”ti. Ayam padaṭṭhānena samāropanā. (1)

51. Tattha katamā vevacanena samāropanā, rāgavirāgā cetovimutti sekkhaphalam. Avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti asekkhaphalam. Idam vevacanam. Rāgavirāgā cetovimutti anāgāmiphalam. Avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti aggaphalam arahattam. Idam vevacanam. Rāgavirāgā cetovimutti kāmādhātusamatikkamanam. Avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti tedhātusamatikkamanam. Idam vevacanam. Paññindriyam, paññābalaṃ, adhipaññāsikkhā, paññākkhandho, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, ñāṇam, sammādiṭṭhi, tīraṇā, santīraṇā, hirī, vipassanā, dhamme ñāṇam, sabbam, idam vevacanam. Ayam vevacanena samāropanā. (2)

Tattha katamā bhāvanāya samāropanā, yathāha Bhagavā “tasmātiha tvaṃ bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharāhi, ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassam”. Ātāpīti vīriyindriyam. Sampajānoti paññindriyam. Satimāti satindriyam. Vineyya loke abhiññādomanassanti samādhindriyam. Evaṃ kāye kāyānupassīno viharato cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti. Kena kāraṇena, ekalakkhaṇattā catunnam indriyānam. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu bhāviyamānesu cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti. Catūsu sammappadhānesu bhāviyamānesu cattāro iddhipādā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti. Catūsu iddhipādesu bhāviyamānesu pañcindriyāni bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti. Evaṃ

sabbe. Kena kāraṇena, sabbe hi bodhaṅgamā dhammā bodhipakkhiyā niyyānikalakkhaṇena ekalakkhaṇā, te ekalakkhaṇattā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti. Ayaṃ bhāvanāya samāropanā. (3)

Tattha katamā pahānena samāropanā, kāye kāyānupassī viharanto “asubhe subhan”ti vipallāsaṃ pajahati, kabalīkāro cassa āhāro pariññaṃ gacchati, kāmupādānena ca anupādāno bhavati, kāmayogena ca viśaṃyutto bhavati, abhijjhākāyaganthena ca vippayujjati, kāmāsavena ca anāsavo bhavati, kāmoghaṇca uttiṇṇo bhavati, rāgasallena ca visallo bhavati, rūpūpikā¹ cassa viññāṇaṭṭhiti pariññaṃ gacchati, rūpadhātuyaṃ cassa rāgo pahīno bhavati, na ca chandāgatiṃ gacchati.

Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharanto “dukkhe sukhan”ti vipallāsaṃ pajahati, phasso cassa āhāro pariññaṃ gacchati, bhavūpādānena ca anupādāno bhavati, bhavayogena ca viśaṃyutto bhavati, byāpādakāyaganthena ca vippayujjati, bhavāsavena ca anāsavo bhavati, bhavoghaṇca uttiṇṇo bhavati, dosasallena ca visallo bhavati, vedanūpikā cassa viññāṇaṭṭhiti pariññaṃ gacchati, vedanādhātuyaṃ cassa rāgo pahīno bhavati, na ca dosāgatiṃ gacchati.

Citte cittānupassī viharanto “anicce niccan”ti vipallāsaṃ pajahati, viññāṇaṃ cassa āhāro pariññaṃ gacchati, diṭṭhupādānena ca anupādāno bhavati, diṭṭhiyogena ca viśaṃyutto bhavati, sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthena ca vippayujjati, diṭṭhāsavena ca anāsavo bhavati, diṭṭhoghaṇca uttiṇṇo bhavati, mānasallena ca visallo bhavati, saññūpikā cassa viññāṇaṭṭhiti pariññaṃ gacchati, saññādhātuyaṃ cassa rāgo pahīno bhavati, na ca bhayāgatiṃ gacchati.

Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharanto “anattani² attā”ti vipallāsaṃ pajahati, manosañcetanā cassa āhāro pariññaṃ gacchati, attavādupādānena ca anupādāno bhavati, avijjāyogena ca viśaṃyutto bhavati, idaṃsaccābhinivesakāyaganthena ca vippayujjati, avijjāsavena ca anāsavo bhavati, avijjoghaṇca uttiṇṇo bhavati, mohasallena ca visallo

1. Rūpupikā (Ka) evamuparipi.

2. Anattaniye (Sī) Passa Am 1. 361 piṭṭhe.

bhavati, saṅkhārūpikā cassa viññāṇaṭṭhiti pariññam gacchati,
saṅkhāradhātuyaṁ cassa rāgo pahīno bhavati, na ca mohāgatim gacchati.
Ayaṁ pahānena samāropanā. (4)

Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano—

“Ye dhammā yaṁmūlā, ye cekatthā pakāsītā Muninā.
Te samāropayitabbā, esa samāropano hāro”ti.

Niyutto samāropano hāro.

Niṭṭhito ca hāravibhaṅgo.

1. Desanāhārasampāta

52. “Soḷasa hārā paṭhamam,
Disalocanato disā viloketvā.
Saṅkhipiya añkusena hi,
Nayehi tīhi niddise suttan”ti.

Vuttā, tassā niddeso kuhiṁ daṭṭhabbo, hārasampāte. Tattha katamo
desanāhārasampāto.

“Arakkhitena cittena¹, micchādiṭṭhihatena ca.
Thinamiddhābhībhūtena, vasaṁ mārassa gacchatī”ti.

Arakkhitena cittenāti kiṁ desayati, pamādam taṁ maccuno padaṁ.
Micchādiṭṭhihatena cāti micchādiṭṭhihatam nāma vuccati yadā “anicce
niccan”ti passati, so vipallāso. So pana vipallāso kiṁlakkhaṇo,
viparītaggāhalakkhaṇo vipallāso. So kiṁ vipallāsayati, tayo dhamme saññaṁ
cittam diṭṭhimiti. So kuhiṁ vipallāsayati, catūsu attabhāvavattūsu, * rūpaṁ
attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṁ vā attānaṁ, attani vā rūpaṁ, rūpasmiṁ vā
attānaṁ. Evaṁ vedanaṁ -pa- saññaṁ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇam attato
samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṁ vā attānaṁ, attani vā viññāṇam,
viññāṇasmiṁ vā attānaṁ.

1. Kāyena (Khu 1. 121 piṭṭhe.)

* Ma 1. 374; Ma 3. 68; Saṁ 2. 36, 478; Aṁ 1. 535; Abhi 1. 208; Abhi 2. 379;
Paṭisaṁ 147 piṭṭhesupi.

Tattha rūpaṃ paṭhamam vipallāsavatthu “asubhe subhan”ti. Vedanā dutiyaṃ vipallāsavatthu “dukkhe sukhan”ti. Saññā saṅkhārā ca tatiyaṃ vipallāsavatthu “anattani attā”ti. Viññāṇam catuttham vipallāsavatthu “anicce niccan”ti. Dve dhammā cittassa saṅkilesā taṇhā ca avijjā ca. Taṇhānivutaṃ cittaṃ dvīhi vipallāsehi vipallāsīyati “asubhe subhan”ti “dukkhe sukhan”ti. Diṭṭhinivutaṃ cittaṃ dvīhi vipallāsehi vipallāsīyati “anicce niccan”ti “anattani attā”ti.

Tattha yo diṭṭhivipallāso, so atītaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, atītaṃ vedanaṃ -pa- atītaṃ saññaṃ, atīte saṅkhāre. Atītaṃ viññāṇam attato samanupassati. Tattha yo taṇhāvipallāso, so anāgataṃ rūpaṃ abhinandati, anāgataṃ vedanaṃ -pa- anāgataṃ saññaṃ, anāgate saṅkhāre, anāgataṃ viññāṇam abhinandati. Dve dhammā cittassa upakkilesā taṇhā ca avijjā ca. Tāhi visujjhantaṃ cittaṃ visujjhati. Tesam avijjānīvaraṇānam taṇhāsaṃyojanānam pubbā koṭi na paññāyati sandhāvantaṇānam saṃsaraṇānam sakim nirayaṃ sakim tiracchānayaṇim sakim pettivisaṃsāraṃ sakim asuraṃ sakim deve sakim manusse.

Thinamiddhābhūtenāti thinam¹ nāma yā cittassa akallatā akammaniyatā. Middham nāma yaṃ kāyassa līnattam. **Vasaṃ māraṃ gacchatī**ti kilesamāraṃ ca sattamāraṃ ca vasaṃ gacchati, so hi nivuto saṃsārābhīmukho hoti. Imāni Bhagavatā dve saccāni desitāni dukkham samudayo ca. Tesam Bhagavā pariññāya ca pahānāya ca dhammaṃ deseti dukkhassa pariññāya samudayassa pahānāya. Yena ca pariññāyati yena ca pajahati, ayaṃ maggo. Yaṃ taṇhāya avijjāya ca pahānam, ayaṃ nirodho. Imāni cattāri saccāni. Tenāha Bhagavā “arakkhitena cittenā”ti. Tenāhāyasmā Mahākaccāyano “assādādinavatā”ti.

Niyutto desanāhārasampāto.

2. Vicayahārasampāta

53. Tattha katamo vicayo hārasampāto. Tattha taṇhā duvidhā kusalāpi akusalāpi. Akusalā saṃsāragāminī, kusalā apacayagāminī pahānataṇhā. Mānopi duvidho kusalopi akusalopi. Yaṃ mānaṃ nissāya mānaṃ pajahati, ayaṃ māno kusalo. Yo pana māno dukkhaṃ nibbattayati, ayaṃ māno akusalo. Tattha yaṃ nekkhammasitaṃ domanassaṃ kudāssunāmāhaṃ taṃ āyatanaṃ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissaṃ yaṃ ariyā santaṃ āyatanaṃ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti tassa uppajjati pihā, pihāpaccayā domanassaṃ, ayaṃ taṇhā kusalā rāgavirāgā cetovimutti, tadārammaṇā kusalā avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti.

Tassā ko pavicayo, aṭṭha maggaṅgāni sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. So kattha daṭṭhabbo, catutthe jhāne pāramitāya. Catutthe hi jhāne aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ cittaṃ bhāvayati parisuddhaṃ pariyodāthaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ vigatūpakkilesaṃ mudu kammaniyaṃ ṭhitaṃ āneñjappattaṃ. So tattha aṭṭhavidhaṃ adhigacchati cha abhiññā dve ca visese, taṃ cittaṃ yato parisuddhaṃ, tato pariyodātaṃ, yato pariyodātaṃ, tato anaṅgaṇaṃ, yato anaṅgaṇaṃ, tato vigatūpakkilesaṃ, yato vigatūpakkilesaṃ, tato mudu, yato mudu, tato kammaniyaṃ, yato kammaniyaṃ, tato ṭhitaṃ, yato ṭhitaṃ, tato āneñjappattaṃ. Tattha aṅgaṇā ca upakkilesā ca tadubhayaṃ taṇhāpakkho. Yā ca iñjanā yā ca cittassa aṭṭhiti, ayaṃ diṭṭhipakkho.

Cattāri indriyāni dukkhindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ sukhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṇca catutthajjhāne nirujjhanti, tassa upekkhindriyaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ bhavati. So uparimaṃ samāpattiṃ santato manasikaroti, tassa uparimaṃ samāpattiṃ santato manasikaroto catutthajjhāne oḷārikā saññā saṇṭhahati ukkaṇṭhā ca paṭighasaññā, so sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “anantaṃ ākāsaṃ”ti ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Abhiññābhinihāro rūpasaññā vokāro nānattasaññā samatikkamati paṭighasaññā cassa abbatthaṃ gacchati, evaṃ samādhi tassa samāhitassa obhāso antaradhāyati dassanaṇca rūpaṇaṃ, so samādhi chaḷaṅgasamannāgato

paccavekkhitabbo. Anabhijjhāsahagataṃ me mānaṣaṃ sabbaloke, abyāpannaṃ me cittaṃ sabbasattesu, āraddhaṃ me vīriyaṃ paggaḥitaṃ, passaddho me kāyo asāraddho, samāhitaṃ me cittaṃ avikkhittaṃ, upaṭṭhitā me sati asammutṭhā¹, tattha yañca anabhijjhāsahagataṃ mānaṣaṃ sabbaloke yañca abyāpannaṃ cittaṃ sabbasattesu yañca āraddhaṃ vīriyaṃ paggaḥitaṃ yañca samāhitaṃ cittaṃ avikkhittaṃ, ayaṃ samatho. Yo passaddho kāyo asāraddho, ayaṃ samādhiparikkhāro. Yā upaṭṭhitā sati asammutṭhā ayaṃ vipassanā.

54. So samādhi pañcavidhena veditabbo ayaṃ samādhi “paccuppannasukho”ti itissa paccattameva ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ bhavati, ayaṃ samādhi “āyatim sukhavipāko”ti itissa paccattameva ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ bhavati, ayaṃ samādhi “ariyo nirāmisso”ti itissa paccattameva ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ bhavati, ayaṃ samādhi “akāpurisasevito”ti itissa paccattameva ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ bhavati, ayaṃ samādhi “santo ceva paṇīto ca paṭippassaddhiladdho ca ekodibhāvādhigato ca na sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagato² cā”ti itissa paccattameva ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ bhavati. Taṃ kho paṇimaṃ samādhim “sato samāpajjāmi sato vuṭṭhahāmī”ti itissa paccattameva ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ bhavati. Tattha yo ca samādhi paccuppannasukho yo ca samādhi āyatim sukhavipāko ayaṃ samatho. Yo ca samādhi ariyo nirāmisso, yo ca samādhi akāpurisasevito, yo ca samādhi santo ceva paṇīto ca paṭippassaddhiladdho ca ekodibhāvādhigato ca na sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagato ca yañcāhaṃ taṃ kho paṇimaṃ samādhim sato samāpajjāmi sato vuṭṭhahāmīti. Ayaṃ vipassanā.

So samādhi pañcavidhena veditabbo pītipharaṇatā sukhapharaṇatā cetopharaṇatā ālokapharaṇatā paccavekkhaṇānimittaṃ. Tattha yo ca pītipharaṇo yo ca sukhapharaṇo yo ca cetopharaṇo, ayaṃ samatho. Yo ca ālokapharaṇo yañca paccavekkhaṇānimittaṃ. Ayaṃ vipassanā.

1. Appammutṭhā (Sī)

2. Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritavato (Sī), sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārivāṇato (Ka)

55. Dasa kasiṇāyatanāni pathavīkasiṇaṃ āpokasiṇaṃ tejokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ nīlakasiṇaṃ pītakasiṇaṃ lohītakasiṇaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ ākāsakasiṇaṃ viññāṇakasiṇaṃ. Tattha yañca pathavīkasiṇaṃ yañca āpokasiṇaṃ evaṃ sabbaṃ, yañca odātakasiṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha kasiṇāni samatho. Yañca ākāsakasiṇaṃ yañca viññāṇakasiṇaṃ, ayaṃ vipassanā. Evaṃ sabbo ariyo maggo yena yena ākārena vutto, tena tena samathavipassanena yojayitabbo. Te tīhi dhammehi saṅgahitā aniccatāya dukkhatāya anattatāya. So samathavipassanaṃ bhāvayamāno tīhi vimokkhamukhāni bhāvayati. Tīhi vimokkhamukhāni bhāvayanto tayo khandhe bhāvayati. Tayo khandhe bhāvayanto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayati.

Rāgacarito puggalo animittena vimokkhamukhena niyyāti¹ adhicitasikkhāya sikkhanto lobhaṃ akusalamūlaṃ pajahanto sukhavedanīyaṃ phassaṃ anupagacchanto sukhaṃ vedanaṃ parijānanto rāgamalaṃ pavāhento rāgarajaṃ niddhunanto rāgaviṣaṃ vamento rāgaggim nibbāpento rāgasallaṃ uppāṭento rājajaṃ vijaṭento. Dosacarito puggalo appaṇihitena vimokkhamukhena niyyāti adhisīlasikkhāya sikkhanto dosaṃ akusalamūlaṃ pajahanto dukkhavedanīyaṃ phassaṃ anupagacchanto dukkhavedanaṃ parijānanto dosamalaṃ pavāhento dosarajaṃ niddhunanto dosaviṣaṃ vamento dosaggim nibbāpento dosasallaṃ uppāṭento dosajaṃ vijaṭento. Mohacarito puggalo suññatavimokkhamukhena niyyāti adhipaññāsikkhāya sikkhanto mohaṃ akusalamūlaṃ pajahanto adukkhamasukhavedanīyaṃ phassaṃ anupagacchanto adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ parijānanto mohamalaṃ pavāhento moharajaṃ niddhunanto mohaviṣaṃ vamento mohaggim nibbāpento mohasallaṃ uppāṭento mohajaṃ vijaṭento.

Tattha suññatavimokkhamukhaṃ paññākkhandho, animittavimokkhamukhaṃ samādhikkhandho, appaṇihitavimokkhamukhaṃ sīlakkhandho, so tīhi vimokkhamukhāni bhāvayanto tayo khandhe bhāvayati, tayo khandhe bhāvayanto ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvayati, tattha yā ca sammāvācā yo ca sammākammanto yo ca sammā-ājīvo, ayaṃ sīlakkhandho, yo ca

sammāvāyāmo yā ca sammāsati yo ca sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ samādhikkhandho, yā ca sammādiṭṭhi yo ca sammāsaṅkappo, ayaṃ paññākkhandho.

Tattha sīlakkhandho ca samādhikkhandho ca samatho, paññākkhandho vipassanā, yo samathavipassanaṃ bhāveti, tassa dve bhavaṅgāni bhāvanaṃ gacchanti kāyo cittaṅca, bhavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā dve padāni sīlaṃ samādhi ca. So hoti bhikkhu bhāvitakāyo bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño, kāye bhāviyamāne dve dhammā bhāvanaṃ gacchanti sammākammanto sammāvāyāmo ca, sīle bhāviyamāne dve dhammā bhāvanaṃ gacchanti sammāvācā sammā-ājīvo ca, citte bhāviyamāne dve dhammā bhāvanaṃ gacchanti sammāsati sammāsamādhi ca, paññāya bhāviyamānāya dve dhammā bhāvanaṃ gacchanti sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo ca.

Tattha yo ca sammākammanto yo ca sammāvāyāmo siyā kāyiko siyā cetasiko, tattha yo kāyasaṅgaho, so kāye bhāvite bhāvanaṃ gacchati, yo cittasaṅgaho, so citte bhāvite bhāvanaṃ gacchati, so samathavipassanaṃ bhāvayanto pañcavidhaṃ adhigamaṃ gacchati¹ khippādhigamo ca hoti, vimuttādhigamo ca hoti, mahādhigamo ca hoti, vipulādhigamo ca hoti, anavasesādhigamo ca hoti, tattha samathena khippādhigamo ca mahādhigamo ca vipulādhigamo ca hoti, vipassanāya vimuttādhigamo ca anavasesādhigamo ca hoti.

56. Tattha yo desayati, so Dasabalasamannāgato Sattā ovādena sāvake na visaṃvādayati, so tividaṃ idaṃ karoṭha iminā upāyena karoṭha idaṃ vo kurumānaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati, so tathā ovadito tathānusiṭṭho tathākaroṇto tathāpaṭipajjanto taṃ bhūmiṃ na pāpuṇissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati, so tathā ovadito tathānusiṭṭho sīlakkhandhaṃ aparipūrayanto taṃ bhūmiṃ anupāpuṇissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati, so tathā ovadito tathānusiṭṭho sīlakkhandhaṃ paripūrayanto taṃ bhūmiṃ anupāpuṇissatīti ṭhanametaṃ vijjati.

² Sammāsambuddhassa te sato ime dhammā anabhisambuddhāti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati, sabbāsavaparikkhīṇassa te sato ime āsavā aparikkhīṇāti

1. Adhigacchati (Sī)

2. Ma 1. 103 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

netam ṭhānam vijjati, yassa te atthāya dhammo desito, so na niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati, sāvako kho pana te dhammānudhammapaṭipanno sāmīcippaṭipanno anudhammacārī so pubbena aparaṃ uḷāraṃ visesādhigamaṃ na sacchikarissatīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

Ye kho pana dhammā antarāyikā, te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ye kho pana dhammā aniyyānikā, te niyyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati. Ye kho pana dhammā niyyānikā, te niyyanti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, sāvako kho pana te sa-upādiseso anupādisesaṃ nibbānadhātum anupāpuṇissatīti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

¹ Diṭṭhisampanno mātaraṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya hatthehi vā pādehi vā suhataṃ kareyyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati, puthujjano mātaraṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya hatthehi vā pādehi vā suhataṃ kareyyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, evaṃ pitaraṃ, arahantaṃ bhikkhum, diṭṭhisampanno puggalo saṃghaṃ bhindeyya saṃghe vā saṃgharājim janeyyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati, puthujjano saṃghaṃ bhindeyya saṃghe vā saṃgharājim janeyyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, diṭṭhisampanno Tathāgatassa duṭṭhacitto lohitaṃ uppādeyya, parinibbutassa vā Tathāgatassa duṭṭhacitto thūpaṃ bhindeyyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati, puthujjano Tathāgatassa duṭṭhacitto lohitaṃ uppādeyya, parinibbutassa vā Tathāgatassa duṭṭhacitto thūpaṃ bhindeyyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Diṭṭhisampanno aññaṃ Satthāraṃ apadiseyya api jīvitaheṭṭi netam ṭhānam vijjati, puthujjano aññaṃ Satthāraṃ apadiseyyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, diṭṭhisampanno ito bahiddhā aññaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ pariyeseyyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati, puthujjano ito bahiddhā aññaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ pariyeseyyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, diṭṭhisampanno kutūhalaṃgalena suddhim pacceyyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati, puthujjano kutūhalaṃgalena suddhim pacceyyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

57. ¹ Itthī rājā cakkavattī siyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati, puriso rājā cakkavattī siyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, itthī Sakko Devānamindo siyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati, puriso Sakko Devānamindo siyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, itthī māro pāpimā siyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati, puriso māro

1. Am 1. 28, 31 piṭṭhesupi passitabbaṃ.

pāpimā siyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, itthī mahābrahmā siyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati, puriso mahābrahmā siyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, itthī Tathāgato Araham Sammāsambuddho siyāti netam ṭhānam vijjati, puriso Tathāgato Araham Sammāsambuddho siyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

Dve Tathāgatā Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā apubban acarimaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā uppajjeyyūṃ vā dhammaṃ vā deseyyunti netam ṭhānam vijjati, ekova Tathāgato Araham Sammāsambuddho ekissā lokadhātuyā uppajjissati vā dhammaṃ vā desessatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

Tiṇṇam duccharitānaṃ iṭṭho kanto piyo manāpo vipāko bhavissatīti netam ṭhānam vijjati, tiṇṇam duccharitānaṃ anīṭṭho akanto appiyo amanāpo vipāko bhavissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, tiṇṇam sucaritānaṃ anīṭṭho akanto appiyo amanāpo vipāko bhavassatīti netam ṭhānam vijjati, tiṇṇam sucaritānaṃ iṭṭho kanto piyo manāpo vipāko bhavissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

Aññataro samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā kuhako lapako nemittako kuhanalapananemittakattaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ katvā pañca nīvaraṇe appahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu anupaṭṭhitassati¹ viharanto satta bojjhaṅge abhāvayitvā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambujjhissatīti netam ṭhānam vijjati, aññataro samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā sabbadosāpagato pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu upaṭṭhitassati viharanto satta bojjhaṅge bhāvayitvā anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambujjhissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Yaṃ ettha ñāṇaṃ hetuso ṭhānaso anodhisso idaṃ vuccati ṭhānāṭṭhānañāṇaṃ paṭhamam Tathāgatabalaṃ. (1)

Iti ṭhānāṭṭhānagatā sabbe khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā keci saggūpagā keci apāyūpagā keci nibbānūpagā, evaṃ Bhagavā āha—

58. ¹ Sabbe sattā marissanti, maraṇantaṃ hi jīvitāṃ.
 Yathākammaṃ gamissanti, puñṇapāpaphalūpagā.
 Nirayaṃ pāpakammantā, puñṇakammā ca suggaṭiṃ¹.
 Apare ca maggaṃ bhāvetvā, parinibbanti'nāsavāti.

Sabbe sattāti ariyā ca anariyā ca sakkāyapariyāpannā ca sakkāyavītivattā ca. **Marissantī**ti dvīhi maraṇehi dandhamaraṇena ca adandhamaraṇena ca, sakkāyapariyāpannānaṃ adandhamaraṇaṃ sakkāyavītivattānaṃ dandhamaraṇaṃ. **Maraṇantaṃ hi jīvanti** khayā āyussa indriyānaṃ uparodhā jīvitapariyanto maraṇapariyanto. **Yathākammaṃ gamissantī**ti kammassakatā. **Puñṇapāpaphalūpagāti** kammānaṃ phaladassāvitā ca avippavāso ca.

Nirayaṃ pāpakammantāti apuñṇasaṅkhārā. **Puñṇakammā ca suggaṭinti** puñṇasaṅkhārā suggaṭiṃ gamissanti. **Apare ca maggaṃ bhāvetvā, parinibbanti'nāsavāti** sabbasaṅkhārānaṃ samatikkamaṇaṃ. Tenāha Bhagavā—“sabbe -pa- nāsavā”ti.

“Sabbe sattā marissanti, maraṇantaṃ hi jīvitāṃ. Yathākammaṃ gamissanti, puñṇapāpaphalūpagā. Nirayaṃ pāpakammantā”ti āgālhā ca nijjhāmā ca paṭipadā. “Apare ca maggaṃ bhāvetvā, parinibbanti'nāsavā”ti majjhimā paṭipadā. “Sabbe sattā marissanti, maraṇantaṃ hi jīvitāṃ, yathākammaṃ gamissanti, puñṇapāpaphalūpagā, nirayaṃ pāpakammantā”ti ayaṃ saṃkilesa. Evaṃ saṃsāraṃ nibbattayati. “Sabbe sattā marissanti -pa- nirayaṃ pāpakammantā”ti ime tayo vaṭṭā dukkhavaṭṭo kammavaṭṭo kilesavaṭṭo. “Apare ca maggaṃ bhāvetvā, parinibbanti'nāsavā”ti tiṇṇaṃ vaṭṭānaṃ vivaṭṭanā. “Sabbe sattā marissanti -pa- nirayaṃ pāpakammantā”ti ādīnava, “puñṇakammā ca suggaṭiṃ”ti assādo, “apare ca maggaṃ bhāvetvā, parinibbanti'nāsavā”ti nissaraṇaṃ. “Sabbe sattā marissanti -pa- nirayaṃ pāpakammantā”ti hetu ca phalañca, pañcakkhandhā phalaṃ, taṇhā hetu, “apare ca maggaṃ bhāvetvā, parinibbanti'nāsavā”ti maggo ca phalañca. “Sabbe sattā marissanti, maraṇantaṃ hi jīvitāṃ. Yathākammaṃ gamissanti, puñṇapāpaphalūpagā, nirayaṃ pāpakammantā”ti ayaṃ saṃkilesa, so saṃkilesa tividho taṇhāsaṃkilesa diṭṭhisamkilesa duccharitasamkilesoti.

1-1. Sam 1. 98 piṭṭhe; upari 174 piṭṭhe pana thokaṃ visadisam.

59. Tattha taṇhāsaṃkilesa tīhi taṇhāhi niddisitaḥḥo kāmatāṇhāya bhavataṇhāya vibhavataṇhāya, yena yena vā pana vatthunā ajjhosito, tena teneva niddisitaḥḥo, tassā vitthāro chattimsāya taṇhāya jāliniyā vicaritāni. Tattha diṭṭhisāṃkilesa uccheda-sassatena niddisitaḥḥo, yena yena vā pana vatthunā diṭṭhivasena abhinivisati, “idameva saccaṃ moghamāññaṃ”ti tena teneva niddisitaḥḥo, tassā vitthāro dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni. Tattha ducarasāṃkilesa cetanā cetasikakammena niddisitaḥḥo, tīhi ducaritehi kāyaducaritena vacīduccaritena manoducaritena, tassā vitthāro dasa akusalakammapaṭhā. Apare ca maggaṃ bhāvetvā, parinibbanti’ nāsavāti idaṃ vodānaṃ.

Tayidaṃ vodānaṃ tividhaṃ, taṇhāsaṃkilesa samathena visujjhati, so samatho samādhikkhandho, diṭṭhisāṃkilesa vipassanāya visujjhati, sā vipassanā paññākkhandho, ducarasāṃkilesa sucaritena visujjhati, taṃ sucariṭaṃ sīlakkhandho.

“Sabbe sattā marissanti, maraṇantaṃ hi jīvitaṃ, yathākammaṃ gamissanti, puññaṇāpāpaphalūpagā, nirayaṃ pāpakammantaṃ”ti apuññaṇāpāṭipadā, “puññaṇakammā ca suggatin”ti puññaṇāpāṭipadā, “apare ca maggaṃ bhāvetvā, parinibbanti’ nāsavā”ti puññaṇāpāpasamatikkamāpāṭipadā, tattha yā ca puññaṇāpāṭipadā yā ca apuññaṇāpāṭipadā, ayaṃ ekā paṭipadā sabbatthagāminī ekā apāyesu, ekā devesu, yā ca puññaṇāpā-samatikkamā paṭipadā ayaṃ tattha tattha gāminī paṭipadā.

Tayo rāsī micchattaniyato rāsī sammattaniyato rāsī aniyato rāsī, tattha yo ca micchattaniyato rāsī yo ca sammattaniyato rāsī ekā paṭipadā tattha tattha gāminī, tattha yo aniyato rāsī, ayaṃ sabbatthagāminī paṭipadā, kena kāraṇena paccayaṃ labhanto niraye upapajjeyya, paccayaṃ labhanto tīracchānayaṇīsu upapajjeyya, paccayaṃ labhanto pettivisayesu upapajjeyya, paccayaṃ labhanto asuresu upapajjeyya, paccayaṃ labhanto devesu upapajjeyya, paccayaṃ labhanto manussesu upapajjeyya, paccayaṃ labhanto parinibbāyeyya, tasmāyaṃ sabbatthagāminī paṭipadā, yaṃ ettha ñāṇaṃ hetuso tṭhānaso anodhiso, idaṃ vuccati sabbatthagāminī paṭipadā ñāṇaṃ dutiyaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ. (2)

Iti sabbatthagāminī paṭipadā anekadhātuloko, tattha tattha gāminī paṭipadā nānādhātuloko. Tattha katamo anekadhātuloko, cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāṇadhātu, sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu, ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu, jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu, kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu, manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu, pathavīdhātu, āpodhātu, tejodhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāśadhātu, viññāṇadhātu, kāmādhātu, byāpādadhātu, vihiṃsādhātu, nekkhammadhātu, abyāpādadhātu, avihiṃsādhātu, dukkhadhātu, domanassadhātu, avijjādhātu, sukhadhātu, somanassadhātu, upekkhādhātu, rūpadhātu, arūpadhātu, nirodhadhātu, saṅkhārādhātu, nibbānadhātu, ayam anekadhātuloko.

Tattha katamo nānādhātuloko, aññā cakkhudhātu, aññā rūpadhātu, aññā cakkhuviññāṇadhātu, evaṃ sabbā, aññā nibbānadhātu. Yaṃ ettha ñāṇaṃ hetuso ṭhānaso anodhiso, idaṃ vuccati anekadhātu nānādhātu ñāṇaṃ tatiyaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ. (3)

60. Iti anekadhātu nānādhātukassa lokassa yaṃ yadeva dhātuṃ sattā adhimuccanti, taṃ tadeva adhiṭṭhahanti abhinivisanti, keci rūpādhimuttā, keci saddādhimuttā, keci gandhādhimuttā, keci rasādhimuttā, keci phoṭṭhabbādhimuttā, keci dhammādhimuttā, keci itthādhimuttā, keci purisādhimuttā, keci cāgādhimuttā, keci hīnādhimuttā, keci paṇītādhimuttā, keci devādhimuttā, keci manussādhimuttā, keci nibbānādhimuttā. Yaṃ ettha ñāṇaṃ hetuso ṭhānaso anodhiso, ayam veneyyo, ayam na veneyyo, ayam saggaḡāmī, ayam duggaḡāmīti, idaṃ vuccati sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṭā ñāṇaṃ catutthaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ. (4)

Iti te yathādhimuttā ca bhavanti, taṃ taṃ kammaṣamādanāṃ samādiyanti, te chabbidhaṃ kammaṃ samādiyanti, keci lobhavasena, keci dosavasena, keci mohavasena, keci saddhāvasena, keci vīriyavasena, keci paññāvasena, taṃ vibhajjamaṇaṃ duvidhaṃ saṃsāragāmi ca nibbānagāmi ca.

Tattha yaṃ lobhavasena dosavasena mohavasena ca kammaṃ karoti, idaṃ kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākāṃ, tattha yaṃ saddhāvasena kammaṃ karoti, idaṃ kammaṃ

sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ. Tattha yaṃ lobhavasena dosavasena mohavasena saddhāvasena ca kammaṃ karoti, idaṃ kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākaṃ. Tattha yaṃ vīriyavasena paññāvasena ca kammaṃ karoti, idaṃ kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkvipākaṃ kammuttamaṃ kammaseṭṭhaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati.

Cattāri kammasamādānāni atthi kammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ, atthi kammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāya āyatiṃ sukhavipākaṃ, atthi kammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāñceva āyatiṃ ca dukkhavipākaṃ, atthi kammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhāñceva āyatiṃ ca sukhavipākaṃ, yaṃ evaṃ jātiyaṃ kammasamādānaṃ, iminā puggalena akusalakammasamādānaṃ upacitaṃ avipakkaṃ vipākāya paccupaṭṭhitaṃ na ca bhabbo abhinibbidhā gantunti taṃ Bhagavā na ovadati. Yathā Devadattaṃ Kokālikaṃ Sunakkhattaṃ Licchaviputtaṃ, ye vā panaññepi sattā micchattaniyatā imesaṃ puggalānaṃ upacitaṃ akusalaṃ na ca tāva pāripūriṃ gataṃ, purā pāripūriṃ gacchati. Purā phalaṃ nibbattayati, purā maggamāvārayati, purā veneyyattaṃ samatikkamatīti te Bhagavā asamatte ovadati. Yathā Puṇṇaṃ Govatikaṃ acelaṃ Kukkuravatikaṃ.

61. Imassa ca puggalassa akusalakammasamādānaṃ paripūramānaṃ maggaṃ āvārayissati purā pāripūriṃ gacchati, purā phalaṃ nibbattayati, purā maggamāvārayati, purā veneyyattaṃ samatikkamatīti taṃ Bhagavā asamattaṃ ovadati. Yathā āyasmantaṃ Aṅgulimālaṃ.

Sabbesaṃ mudumajjhādhimattatā, tattha mudu āneñjābhisaṅkhārā majjhaṃ avasesakusalasaṅkhārā, adhimattaṃ akusalasaṅkhārā, yaṃ ettha ñāṇaṃ hetuso ṭhānaso anodhiso, idaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ, idaṃ upapajjavedanīyaṃ, idaṃ aparāpariyavedanīyaṃ, idaṃ nirayavedanīyaṃ, idaṃ tiracchānavedanīyaṃ, idaṃ pettivisayavedanīyaṃ, idaṃ asuravedanīyaṃ, idaṃ devavedanīyaṃ, idaṃ manussavedanīyanti, idaṃ vuccati atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammasamādānānaṃ hetuso ṭhānaso anodhiso vipākavemattatā ñāṇaṃ pañcamaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ. (5)

62. Iti tathā samādinnaṃ kammānaṃ samādinnaṃ jhānaṃ vimokkhānaṃ samādhīnaṃ samāpattīnaṃ ayaṃ saṅkilesa, idaṃ vodānaṃ, idaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ, evaṃ saṅkilissati, evaṃ vodāyati, evaṃ vuṭṭhahatīti ñāṇaṃ anāvaraṇaṃ.

Tattha kati jhānāni, cattāri jhānāni. Kati vimokkhā, ekādasa ca aṭṭha ca satta ca tayo ca dve ca. Kati samādhī, tayo samādhī savitakko savicāro samādhī, avitakko vicāramatto samādhī, avitakko avicāro samādhī. Kati samāpattiyo, pañca samāpattiyo saññāsamāpatti asaññāsamāpatti nevasaññānāsaññāsamāpatti vibhūtasaññāsamāpatti¹ nirodhasamāpatti.

Tattha katamo saṅkilesa, paṭhamajjhānassa kāmarāgabyāpādā saṅkilesa ye ca kukkuṭajjhāyī dve paṭhamakā yo vā pana koci hānabhāgiyo samādhī, ayaṃ saṅkilesa, tattha katamaṃ vodānaṃ, nīvaraṇapārisuddhi, paṭhamassa jhānassa ye ca kukkuṭajjhāyī dve pacchimakā yo vā pana koci visesabhāgiyo samādhī, idaṃ vodānaṃ, tattha katamaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ, yaṃ samāpattivuṭṭhānakosallaṃ, idaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ, yaṃ ettha ñāṇaṃ hetuso ṭhānaso anodhiso, idaṃ vuccati sabbesaṃ jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṅkilesavodānavuṭṭhānañāṇaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ Tāthāgatabalaṃ. (6)

63. Iti tasseva samādhissa tayo dhammā parivārā indriyāni balāni vīriyamiti, tāniyeva indriyāni vīriyavasena balāni bhavanti, ādhīpateyyaṭṭhena indriyāni, akampiyyaṭṭhena balāni, iti tesāṃ mudumajjhādhimattatā ayaṃ mudindriyo ayaṃ majjhindriyo ayaṃ tikkhindriyoti. Tattha Bhagavā tikkhindriyaṃ saṅkhittena ovādena ovadati, majjhindriyaṃ Bhagavā saṅkhittavittāharena ovadati, mudindriyaṃ Bhagavā vittāharena ovadati. Tattha Bhagavā tikkhindriyassa mudukaṃ dhammadesanaṃ upadisati, majjhindriyassa Bhagavā mudutikkhadhammadesanaṃ upadisati, mudindriyassa Bhagavā tikkhaṃ dhammadesanaṃ upadisati. Tattha Bhagavā tikkhindriyassa samathaṃ upadisati, majjhindriyassa Bhagavā samathavipassanaṃ upadisati, mudindriyassa Bhagavā vipassanaṃ upadisati. Tattha Bhagavā tikkhindriyassa nissaraṇaṃ upadisati, majjhindriyassa Bhagavā ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ upadisati, mudindriyassa Bhagavā assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ upadisati. Tattha Bhagavā tikkhindriyassa adhipaññāsikkhāya paññāpayati, majjhindriyassa Bhagavā adhicitasikkhāya paññāpayati, mudindriyassa Bhagavā adhisīlasikkhāya paññāpayati.

1. Vibhūtasamāpatti (Sī, Ka) 59 piṭṭhe natthi pāṭhanānattaṃ.

Yaṃ ettha ñāṇaṃ hetuso ṭhānaso anodhiso ayaṃ imaṃ bhūmiṃ
bhāvanañca gato, imāya velāya imāya anusāsaniyā evaṃ dhātuko cāyaṃ
ayaṃ cassa āsayo ayañca anusayo iti, idaṃ vuccati parasattānaṃ
parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattavemattatā ñāṇaṃ sattamaṃ
Tathāgatabalaṃ. (7)

Iti tattha yaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ,
ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo
dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattārīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi
jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekānipi jātisatāni
anekānipi jātisahassāni anekānipi jātisatasahassāni anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe
anেকেপি vivaṭṭakappe anেকেপি saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe. Amutrāsiṃ evaṃnāmo
evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī
evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ. Tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo
evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī
evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapannoti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ
anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

64. Tattha saggūpagesu ca sattesu manussūpagesu ca sattesu
apāyūpagesu ca sattesu imassa puggalassa lobhādayo ussannā alobhādayo
mandā, imassa puggalassa alobhādayo ussannā lobhādayo mandā, ye vā
pana ussannā ye vā pana mandā imassa puggalassa imāni indriyāni upacitāni
imassa puggalassa imāni indriyāni anupacitāni amukāya vā kappakoṭiyaṃ
kappasatasahassee vā kappasahassee vā kappasate vā kappe vā antarakappe vā
upaḍḍhakappe vā saṃvacchare vā upaḍḍhasaṃvacchare vā māse vā pakkhe
vā divase vā muhutte vā iminā pamādena vā pasādena vāti. Taṃ taṃ
bhavaṃ Bhagavā anussaranto asesāṃ jānāti, tattha yaṃ dibbena cakkhunā
visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne
paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti
ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena
samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā

micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā.

Manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādaṃ sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā, tattha saggūpagesu ca sattesu manussūpagesu ca sattesu apāyūpagesu ca sattesu iminā puggalena evarūpaṃ kammaṃ amukāya kappakoṭiyaṃ upacitaṃ kappasatasahassee vā kappasahassee vā kappasate vā kappe vā antarakappe vā upaḍḍhakappe vā saṃvacchare vā upaḍḍhasaṃvacchare vā māse vā pakkhe vā divase vā muhutte vā iminā pamādena vā pasādena vāti. Imāni Bhagavato dve nāṇāni pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṇa dibbacakkhu ca aṭṭhamaṃ navamaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ. (8-9)

Iti tattha yaṃ sabbaññutā pattā veditā sabbadhammā virajaṃ vītamalaṃ uppannaṃ sabbaññutaññaṃ nihato māro Bodhimūle, idaṃ Bhagavato dasamaṃ balaṃ sabbāsavaparikkhayaṃ nāṇaṃ. Dasabalasamannāgatā hi Buddhā Bhagavantoti. (10)

Niyutto vicayo hārasampāto.

3. Yuttihārasampāta

65. Tattha katamo yuttihārasampāto.

* “Tasmā rakkhitaṇṇassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaro.
Sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro, ñatvāna udayabbayaṃ.
Thinamiddhābhībhū bhikkhu, sabbā duggatiyo jahe”ti.

“Tasmā rakkhitaṇṇassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaro”ti rakkhitaṇṇassa sammāsaṅkappagocaro bhavissatīti yujjati, sammāsaṅkappagocaro sammādiṭṭhi bhavissatīti yujjati, sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro viharanto udayabbayaṃ paṭivijjhissatīti yujjati, udayabbayaṃ paṭivijjhanto sabbā duggatiyo jahissatīti yujjati. Sabbā duggatiyo jahanto sabbāni duggativinipātabhayaṇi samatikkamissatīti yujjati.

Niyutto yuttihārasampāto.

* Heṭṭhā 41 piṭṭhe; upari 90 piṭṭhepi.

4. Padaṭṭhānahārasampāta

66. Tattha katamo padaṭṭhāno hārasampāto.

“Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaro”ti gāthā. “Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhassa”ti tiṇṇaṃ sucaritānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ.
 “Sammāsaṅkappagocaro”ti samathassa padaṭṭhānaṃ.
 “Sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro”ti vipassanāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. “Ñātvāna udayabbayan”ti dassanabhūmiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. “Thinamiddhābhikkhū bhikkhū”ti vīriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. “Sabbā duggatiyo jahe”ti bhāvanāya padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Niyutto padaṭṭhāno hārasampāto.

5. Lakkhaṇahārasampāta

67. Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo hārasampāto.

“Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaro”ti gāthā. “Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaro”ti idaṃ satindriyaṃ, satindriye gahite gahitāni bhavanti pañcindriyāni. “Sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro”ti sammādiṭṭhiyā gahitāya gahito bhavati ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Taṃ kissa hetu, sammādiṭṭhito hi sammāsaṅkappo pabhavati, sammāsaṅkappato sammāvācā pabhavati, sammāvācāto sammākammanto pabhavati, sammākammantato sammā-ājīvo pabhavati, sammā-ājīvato sammāvāyāmo pabhavati, sammāvāyāmato sammāsati pabhavati, sammāsatito sammāsamādhī pabhavati, sammāsamādhito sammāvimutti pabhavati, sammāvimuttito sammāvimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ pabhavati.

Niyutto lakkhaṇo hārasampāto.

6. Catubyūhahārasampāta

68. Tattha katamo catubyūho hārasampāto.

“Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaro”ti gāthā. “Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhassa”ti rakkhitaṃ paripālīyatīti esā nirutti. Idha Bhagavato ko adhippāyo, ye duggatīti parimuccitukāmā bhavissanti, te dhammacārino bhavissantīti ayaṃ ettha Bhagavato adhippāyo, Kokāliko hi

Sāriputtamoggallānesu thesesu cittaṃ padosayitvā Mahāpadumaniraye upapanno. Bhagavā ca satī-ārakkhena cetasā samannāgato, suttamhi vuttaṃ “satiyā cittaṃ rakkhitaḥ”ti.

Niyutto catubyūho hārasampāto.

7. Āvaṭṭahārasampāta

69. Tattha katamo āvaṭṭo hārasampāto.

“Tasmā rakkhitaḥcittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaroti”ti gāthā. “Tasmā rakkhitaḥcittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaroti”ti samatho¹.

“Sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro”ti vipassanā. “Nātvāna udayabbayan”ti dukkhapariññā. “Thinamiddhābhībhū bhikkhū”ti samudayapahānaṃ. “Sabbā duggatiyo jahe”ti nirodho². Imāni cattāri saccāni.

Niyutto āvaṭṭo hārasampāto.

8. Vibhattihārasampāta

70. Tattha katamo vibhattihārasampāto.

“Tasmā rakkhitaḥcittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaroti”ti gāthā. Kusalapakkho kusalapakkhena niddisitaḥ. Akusalapakkho akusalapakkhena niddisitaḥ.

Niyutto vibhattihārasampāto.

9. Parivattanahārasampāta

71. Tattha kattamo parivattano hārasampāto.

“Tasmā rakkhitaḥcittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaroti”ti gāthā. Samathavipassanāya bhāvitāya nirodho phalaṃ, pariññātaṃ dukkhaṃ, samudayo pahīno, maggo bhāvito paṭipakkhena.

Niyutto parivattano hārasampāto.

1. Ayaṃ samamathā (Sī, Ka)

2. Ayaṃ nirodho (Sī, Ka)

10. Vevacanaḥārasampāta

72. Tattha katamo vevacano ḥārasampāto.

“Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhacittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaro”ti gāthā. “Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhacittassā”ti cittaṃ mano viññāṇaṃ manindriyaṃ manāyatanaṃ vijāṇanā vijāṇitattaṃ, idaṃ vevacanaṃ. “Sammāsaṅkappagocaro”ti nekkhammasaṅkappo abyāpādasāṅkappo avihimsāsaṅkappo, idaṃ vevacanaṃ. “Sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro”ti sammādiṭṭhi nāma paññāsattamaṃ paññākhaḡgo paññāratanāṃ paññāpajjoto paññāpatodo paññāpāsādo, idaṃ vevacanaṃ.

Niyutto vevacano ḥārasampāto.

11. Paññattihārasampāta

73. Tattha katamo paññattihārasampāto.

“Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhacittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaro”ti gāthā. “Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhacittassā”ti padaṭṭhānapaññatti satiyā. “Sammāsaṅkappagocaro”ti bhāvanāpaññatti samathassa. “Sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro, ñatvāna udayabbayan”ti dassanabhūmiyā nikkhepapaññatti. “Thinamidhābhibhū bhikkhū”ti samudayassa anavasesappahānapaññatti, “sabbā duggatiyo jahe”ti bhāvanāpaññatti maggassa.

Niyutto paññattihārasampāto.

12. Otaṇaḥārasampāta

74. Tattha katamo otaṇo ḥārasampāto.

“Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhacittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaro”ti gāthā. “Tasmā rakkhitaṭṭhacittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaro. Sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro”ti sammādiṭṭhiyā gahitāya gahitāni bhavanti pañcindriyāni, ayaṃ indriyehi otaṇā.

Tāniyeva indriyāni vijjā, vijjuppādā avijjānirodho, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, evaṃ sabbāṃ, ayaṃ paṭiccasamuppādena otaṇā.

Tāniyeva pañcindriyāni tihi khandhehi saṅgahitāni silakkhandhena samādhikkhandhena paññākkhandhena, ayaṃ khandhehi otaṇā.

Tāni yeva pañcendriyāni saṅkhārapariyāpannāni. Ye saṅkhārā anāsavā no ca bhavaṅgā, te saṅkhārā dhammadhātusaṅgahitā, yaṃ dhātūhi otaraṇā.

Sā dhammadhātu dhammāyatanapariyāpannā, yaṃ āyatanam anāsavam no ca bhavaṅgam, yaṃ āyatanehi otaraṇā.

Niyutto otaraṇo hārasampāto.

13. Sodhanahārasampāta

75. Tattha katamo sodhano hārasampāto.

“Tasmā rakkhita-cittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaroti”ti gāthā. Yattha ārambho suddho, so paṇho visajjito bhavati. Yattha pana ārambho na suddho, na tāva so paṇho visajjito bhavati.

Niyutto sodhano hārasampāto.

14. Adhiṭṭhānahārasampāta

76. Tattha katamo adhiṭṭhāno hārasampāto.

Tasmā rakkhita-cittassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaroti gāthā. Tasmā rakkhita-cittassāti ekattatā. Cittam mano viññāṇam, yaṃ vemattatā. sammāsaṅkappagocaroti ekattatā. Nekkhammasaṅkappo abyāpādasāṅkappo avihiṃsāsaṅkappo yaṃ vemattatā. Sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāroti ekattatā. Sammādiṭṭhi nāma yaṃ dukkhe ñāṇam dukkhasamudaye ñāṇam dukkhanirodhe ñāṇam dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇam magge ñāṇam hetumhi ñāṇam hetusamuppannesu dhammesu ñāṇam paccaye ñāṇam paccayasamuppannesu dhammesu ñāṇam, yaṃ tattha tattha yathābhūtam ñāṇadassanam abhisamayā sampaṭivedho saccāgamanam, yaṃ vemattatā. Ñātvāna udayabbayanti ekattatā, udayena avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam, evaṃ sabbam samudayo bhavati. Vayena avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho, evaṃ sabbam nirodho hoti, yaṃ vemattatā. Thinamiddhābhībhū bhikkhūti ekattatā, thinam nāma yā cittassa akallatā akamanīyatā, middham nāma yaṃ kāyassa līnatam, yaṃ vemattatā. Sabbā duggatiyo jaheti ekattatā, devamanussa vā

upanidhāya apāyā duggati, nibbānaṃ vā upanidhāya sabbā upapattiyo duggati, ayaṃ vemattatā.

Niyutto adhiṭṭhāno hārasampāto.

15. Parikkhārahārasampāta

77. Tattha katamo parikkhāro hārasampāto.

Tasmā rakkhitaṇṇassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaroti gāthā. Ayaṃ samathavipassanāya parikkhāro.

Niyutto parikkhāro hārasampāto.

16. Samāropanahārasampāta

78. Tattha katamo samāropano hārasampāto.

* “Tasmā rakkhitaṇṇassa, sammāsaṅkappagocaroti.
Sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāro, ñatvāna udayabbayaṃ.
Thinamiddhābhībhū bhikkhu, sabbā duggatiyo jahe”ti.

Tasmā rakkhitaṇṇassāti tiṇṇaṃ sucaritānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, citte rakkhite taṃ rakkhitaṃ bhavati kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhipurekkhāroti sammādiṭṭhiyā bhāvitāya bhāvito bhavati ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Kena kāraṇena, sammādiṭṭhito hi sammāsaṅkappo pabhavati, sammāsaṅkappato sammāvācā pabhavati, sammāvācāto sammākammanto pabhavati, sammākammantato sammā-ājīvo pabhavati, sammā-ājīvato sammāvāyāmo pabhavati, sammāvāyāmato sammāsatī pabhavati, sammāsatīto sammāsamādhi pabhavati, sammāsamādhito sammāvimutti pabhavati, sammāvimuttito sammāvimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ pabhavati. Ayaṃ anupādiseso puggalo anupādisesā ca nibbānadhātu.

Niyutto samāropano hārasampāto.

* Hetṭhā 41, 85 piṭṭhesupī.

Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano—

“Soḷasa hārā paṭhamam, disalocanato disā viloketvā.
Saṅkhipiya aṅkusena hi, nayehi tīhi niddise suttan”ti.

Niyutto hārasampāto.

Nayasamuṭṭhāna

79. Tattha katamam nayasamuṭṭhānam. Pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjāya ca bhavataṇhāya ca, tattha avijjānīvaraṇam taṇhāsaṃyojanam. Avijjānīvaraṇā sattā avijjāsaṃyuttā¹ avijjāpakkhena vicaranti, te vuccanti diṭṭhacaritāti. Taṇhāsaṃyojanā sattā taṇhāsaṃyuttā taṇhāpakkhena vicaranti, te vuccanti taṇhācaritāti. Diṭṭhacaritā ito bahiddhā pabbajitā attakilamathānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Taṇhācaritā ito bahiddhā pabbajitā kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti.

Tattha kimkāraṇam yaṃ diṭṭhacaritā ito bahiddhā pabbajitā attakilamathānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Taṇhācaritā ito bahiddhā pabbajitā kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Ito bahiddhā natthi saccavavatthānam, kuto catusaccappakāsanā vā samathavipassanākosallam vā upasamasukhappatti vā. Te upasamasukhassa anabhiññā viparītacetā evamāhaṃsu “natthi sukhena sukham, dukkhena nāma sukham adhigantabban”ti. Yo kāme paṭisevati, so lokam vaḍḍhayati, yo lokam vaḍḍhayati, so bahum puññaṃ pasavatīti te evaṃsaññī evaṃdiṭṭhī dukkhena sukham patthayamānā kāmesu puññaññī attakilamathānuyogamanuyuttā ca viharanti kāmasukhallikānuyogamanuyuttā ca, te tadabhiññā santā rogameva vaḍḍhayanti, gaṇḍameva vaḍḍhayanti, sallameva vaḍḍhayanti, te rogābhitunnā gaṇḍapaṭipīlītā sallānuviddhā nirayatiracchānayanipetāsure su ummujjanimujjāni karontā ugghātanigghātāṃ paccanubhontā rogagaṇḍasallabhesajjhaṃ na vindanti. Tattha attakilamathānuyogo kāmasukhallikānuyogo ca saṃkilesa, samathavipassanā vodānam. Attakilamathānuyogo kāmasukhallikānuyogo ca rogo, samathavipassanā roganigghātakabhesajjam. Attakilamathānuyogo kāmasukhallikānuyogo ca gaṇḍo, samathavipassanā

1. Avijjāya saṃyuttā (Sī, Ka)

gaṇḍanigghātakabhesajjam. Attakilamathānuyogo kāmasukhallikānuyogo ca sallo, samathavipassanā salluddharaṇabhesajjam.

Tattha saṅkilesa dukkham, tadabhisāṅgo taṇhā samudayo, taṇhānirodho dukkhanirodho, samathavipassanā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, imāni cattāri caccāni. Dukkham pariññeyyam, samudayo pahātabbo, maggo bhāvetabbo, nirodho sacchikātabbo.

80. Tattha diṭṭhicaritā rūpaṃ attato upagacchanti. Vedanaṃ -pa- saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato upagacchanti. Taṇhācaritā rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ upagacchanti. Attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, vedanāvantaṃ -pa- saññāvantaṃ. Saṅkhāravantaṃ. Viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ upagacchanti, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati vīsativatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi.

Tassā paṭipakkho lokuttarā sammādiṭṭhi, anvāyikā sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, te tayo khandhā sīlakkhandho samādhikkhandho paññākkhandho. Sīlakkhandho samādhikkhandho ca samatho, paññākkhandho vipassanā. Tattha sakkāyo dukkham, sakkāyasamudayo dukkhasamudayo, sakkāyanirodho dukkhanirodho, ariyo-aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, imāni cattāri saccāni. Dukkham pariññeyyam, samudayo pahātabbo, maggo bhāvetabbo nirodho sacchikātabbo.

Tattha ye rūpaṃ attato upagacchanti. Vedanaṃ -pa- saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato upagacchanti. Ime vuccanti “ucchedavādino”ti. Ye rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ upagacchanti. Attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Ye vedanāvantaṃ -pa-. Ye saññāvantaṃ, ye saṅkhāravantaṃ, ye viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ upagacchanti, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Ime vuccanti “sassatavādino”ti, tattha ucchedasassatavādā ubho antā, ayaṃ saṃsārapavatti. Tassa paṭipakkho majjhimā paṭipadā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, ayaṃ saṃsāranivatti. Tattha pavatti dukkham, tadabhisāṅgo taṇhā samudayo, taṇhānirodho dukkhanirodho, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo

dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, imāni cittāri saccāni. Dukkhaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, samudayo pahātabbo, maggo bhāvetabbo, nirodho sacchikātabbo.

Tattha ucchedasassataṃ samāsato vīsativutthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, vitthārato dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni, tesaṃ paṭipakkho tecaṭṭālīsaṃ bodhipakkhiyā dhammā aṭṭha vimokkhā dasa kaṣiṇāyatanāni. Dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni mohajālaṃ anādi-anidhanappavattaṃ. Tecaṭṭālīsaṃ¹ bodhipakkhiyā dhammā ñāṇavajiraṃ mohajālappadālanāṃ. Tattha moho avijjā, jālaṃ bhavataṇhā, tena vuccati “pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjāya ca bhavataṇhāya cā”ti.

81. Tattha diṭṭhicarito asmiṃ sāsane pabbajito sallekhaṇusantatavutti bhavati sallekhe tibbagāravo. Taṇhācarito asmiṃ sāsane pabbajito sikkhaṇusantatavutti bhavati sikkhāya tibbagāravo. Diṭṭhicarito sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamanto dhammānusārī bhavati. Taṇhācarito sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamanto saddhānusārī bhavati, diṭṭhicarito sukhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca niyyāti. Taṇhācarito dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca niyyāti.

Tattha kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, yaṃ taṇhācarito dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca niyyāti, tassa hi kāmā apariccattā bhavanti, so kāmehi viveciyamāno dukkhena paṭinissarati dandhañca dhammaṃ ājānāti. Yo paṇāyaṃ diṭṭhicarito ayaṃ āditoyeva kāmehi anathiko bhavati. So tato viveciyamāno khippaṇca paṭinissarati, khippaṇca dhammaṃ ājānāti. Dukkhaṃ paṭipadā duvidhā dandhābhiññā ca khippābhiññā ca. Sukhaṃ paṭipadā duvidhā dandhābhiññā ca khippābhiññā ca. Sattāpi duvidhā mudindriyāpi tikkhindriyāpi. Ye mudindriyā, te dandhañca paṭinissaranti dandhañca dhammaṃ ājānanti. Ye tikkhindriyā, te khippaṇca paṭinissaranti, khippaṇca dhammaṃ ājānanti, imā catasso paṭipadā. Ye hi keci niyyimsu vā niyyanti vā niyyissanti vā, te imāhi eva catūhi paṭipadāhi. Evaṃ ariyā catukkamaggaṃ paññāpentī abudhajanasevitāya bālakantāya rattavāsiniyā nandiyā bhavataṇhāya avaṭṭanattāṃ². Ayaṃ vuccati nandiyāvaṭṭassanāyassa bhūmīti, tenāha “taṇhañca avijjampi ca samathenā”ti.

1. Tetālīsaṃ (Sī)

2. Āvaṭṭanattāṃ (Sī, Ka)

82. Veyyākaraṇesu hi ye kusalākusalāti te duvidhā upaparikkhitabbā lokavaṭṭānusārī ca lokavivaṭṭānusārī ca. Vaṭṭam nāma saṁsāro. Vivaṭṭam nibbānam. Kammakilesā hetu saṁsārassa. Tattha kammam cetanā cetasikaṅca niddisitabbam. Tam katham daṭṭhabbam, upacayena sabbehi kilesā catūhi vipallāsehi niddisitabbā, te kattha daṭṭhabbā, dasa vatthuke kilesapuñje. Katamāni dasa vatthūni, cattāro āhārā, cattāro vipallāsā, cattāri upādānāni, cattāro yogā, cattāro ganthā, cattāro āsavā, cattāro oghā, cattāro sallā, catasso viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo cattāri agatigamanāni. Paṭhame āhāre paṭhamo vipallāso, dutiye āhāre dutiyo vipallāso, tatiye āhāre tatiyo vipallāso, catutthe āhāre catuttho vipallāso. Paṭhame vipallāse paṭhamam upādānam. Dutīye vipallāse dutiyam upādānam, tatiye vipallāse tatiyam upādānam, catutthe vipallāse catuttham upādānam. Paṭhame upādāne paṭhamo yogo, dutiye upādāne dutiyo yogo, tatiye upādāne tatiyo yogo, catutthe upādāne catuttho yogo. Paṭhame yoge paṭhamo gantho, dutiye yoge dutiyo gantho, tatiye yoge tatiyo gantho, catutthe yoge catuttho gantho, paṭhame ganthe paṭhamo āsavo, dutiye ganthe dutiyo āsavo, tatiye ganthe tatiyo āsavo, catutthe ganthe catuttho āsavo. Paṭhame āsave paṭhamo ogho, dutiye āsave dutiyo ogho, tatiye āsave tatiyo ogho, catutthe āsave catuttho ogho. Paṭhame oghe paṭhamo sallo, dutiye oghe dutiyo sallo, tatiye oghe tatiyo sallo, catutthe oghe catuttho sallo. Paṭhame salle paṭhamā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, dutiye salle dutiyā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, tatiye salle tatiyā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, catutthe salle catutthi¹ viññāṇaṭṭhiti, paṭhamāyam viññāṇaṭṭhitiyam paṭhamam agatigamanam. Dutiyāyam viññāṇaṭṭhitiyam dutiyam agatigamanam. Tatiyāyam viññāṇaṭṭhitiyam tatiyam agatigamanam, catutthiyam² viññāṇaṭṭhitiyam catuttham agatigamanam.

1. Catutthā (Sī)

2. Catutthāyam (Sī)

83. Tattha yo ca kabalīkāro āhāro phasso āhāro, ime taṇhācaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Yo ca manosañcetanāhāro yo ca viññāṇāhāro, ime diṭṭhicaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Tattha yo ca “asubhe subhan”ti vipallāso, yo ca “dukkhe sukhan”ti vipallāso, ime taṇhācaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Yo ca “anicce niccan”ti vipallāso, yo ca “anattani attā”ti vipallāso, ime diṭṭhicaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. . Tattha yañca kāmupādānaṃ yañca bhavupādānaṃ, ime taṇhācaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Yañca diṭṭhupādānaṃ yañca attavādupādānaṃ, ime diṭṭhicaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. . Tattha yo ca kāmāyogo, yo ca bhavāyogo, ime taṇhācaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Yo ca diṭṭhiyogo, yo ca avijjāyogo, ime diṭṭhicaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. . Tattha yo ca abhiijhākāyagantho, yo ca byāpādo kāyagantho, ime taṇhācaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Yo ca parāmāsakāyagantho, yo ca idaṃsaccābhinivesakāyagantho, ime diṭṭhicaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. . Tattha yo ca kāmāsavo, yo ca bhavāsavo, ime taṇhācaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Yo ca diṭṭhāsavo, yo ca avijjāsavo, ime diṭṭhicaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. . Tattha yo ca kāmogho, yo ca bhavogho, ime taṇhācaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Yo ca diṭṭhogho, yo ca avijjogho, ime diṭṭhicaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. . Tattha yo ca rāgasallo, yo ca dosasallo, ime taṇhācaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Yo ca mānasallo, yo ca mohasallo, ime diṭṭhicaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Tattha yā ca rūpūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, yā ca vedanūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, ime taṇhācaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Yā ca saññūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, yā ca saṅkhārūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, ime diṭṭhicaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Tattha yañca chandā agatigamaṇaṃ yañca dosā agatigamaṇaṃ, ime taṇhācaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā. Yañca bhayā agatigamaṇaṃ, yañca mohā agatigamaṇaṃ, ime diṭṭhicaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā.

84. Tattha kabalīkāre āhāre “asubhe subhan”ti vipallāso. Phasse āhāre “dukkhe sukhan”ti vipallāso. Viññāṇe āhāre

“anicce niccan”ti vipallāso. Manosañcetanāya āhāre “anattani attā”ti vipallāso, paṭhame vipallāse ṭhito kāme upādiyati, idaṃ vuccati kāmupādānaṃ. Dutiye vipallāse ṭhito anāgataṃ bhavaṃ upādiyati, idaṃ vuccati bhavupādānaṃ. Tatiye vipallāse ṭhito saṃsārābhinandinīṃ diṭṭhiṃ upādiyati, idaṃ vuccati diṭṭhupādānaṃ, catutthe vipallāse ṭhito attānaṃ kappiyaṃ upādiyati, idaṃ vuccati attavādupādānaṃ.

Kāmupādānena kāmehi saṃyujjati, ayaṃ vuccati kāmayogo.
 Bhavupādānena bhavehi saṃyujjati, ayaṃ vuccati bhavayogo.
 Diṭṭhupādānena pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā saṃyujjati, ayaṃ vuccati diṭṭhiyogo.
 Attavādupādānena avijjāya saṃyujjati, ayaṃ vuccati avijjāyogo.

Paṭhame yoge ṭhito abhiṃjāyā kāyaṃ ganthati, ayaṃ vuccati abhiṃjāyagantho. Dutiye yoge ṭhito byāpādena kāyaṃ ganthati, ayaṃ vuccati byāpādakāyagantho. Tatiye yoge ṭhito parāmāsena kāyaṃ ganthati, ayaṃ vuccati parāmāsakāyagantho. Catutthe yoge ṭhito idaṃsaccābhinivesena kāyaṃ ganthati, ayaṃ vuccati idaṃsaccābhinivesakāyagantho.

Tassa evaṃganthitā kilesā āsavanti. Kuto ca vuccati āsavantīti, anusayato vā pariyutṭhānato vā. Tattha abhiṃjāyaganthena kāmāsavo, byāpādakāyaganthena bhavāsavo, parāmāsakāyaganthena diṭṭhāsavo, idaṃsaccābhinivesakāyaganthena avijjāsavo.

Tassa ime cattāro āsavā vepullaṃ gatā oghā bhavanti. Iti āsavavepullā oghavepullaṃ. Tattha kāmāsavena kāmogho, bhavāsavena bhavogho, diṭṭhāsavena diṭṭhogho, avijjāsavena avijjogho.

Tassa ime cattāro oghā anusayasahagatā ajjhāsayaṃ anupaviṭṭhā hadayaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhanti, tena vuccanti sallā-iti. Tattha kāmoghena rāgasallo, bhavoghena dosasallo, diṭṭhoghena mānasallo, avijjoghena mohasallo.

Tassa imehi catūhi sallehi pariyādinnaṃ¹ viññāṇaṃ catūsu dhammesu saṇṭhahati rūpe vedanāya saññāya saṅkhāresu. Tattha rāgasallena nandūpasecanena viññāṇena rūpūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, dosasallena nandūpasecanena viññāṇena vedanūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, mānasallena nandūpasecanena viññāṇena saññūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, mohasallena nandūpasecanena viññāṇena saṅkhārūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti.

Tassa imāhi catūhi viññāṇaṭṭhitihi upatthaddhaṃ viññāṇaṃ catūhi dhammehi agatiṃ gacchati chandā dosā bhayā mohā. Tattha rāgena chandāgatiṃ gacchati, dosena dosāgatiṃ gacchati, bhayena bhayāgatiṃ gacchati, mohena mohāgatiṃ gacchati. Iti kho tañca kammaṃ ime ca kilesā, esa hetu saṃsārassa, evaṃ sabbe kilesā catūhi vipallāsehi niddisitabbā.

85. Tattha imā catasso disā kabaḷīkāro āhāro “asubhe subhan”ti vipallāso, kāmupādānaṃ, kāmayogo, abhijjhākāyagantho, kāmāsavo, kāmogho, rāgasallo, rūpūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, chandā agatigamananti paṭhamā disā.

Phasso āhāro, “dukkhe sukhan”ti vipallāso, bhavupādānaṃ, bhavayogo, byāpādakāyagantho, bhavāsavo, bhavogho, dosasallo, vedanūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, dosā agatigamananti dutiyā disā.

Viññāṇāhāro “anicce niccan”ti vipallāso, diṭṭhupādānaṃ, diṭṭhiyogo parāmāsakāyagantho, diṭṭhāsavo, diṭṭhogho, mānasallo, saññūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, bhayā agatigamananti tatiyā disā.

Manosañcetanāhāro “anattani attā”ti vipallāso, attavādupādānaṃ, avijjāyogo, idaṃsaccābhinivesakāyagantho, avijjāsavo, avijjogho, mohasallo, saṅkhārūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, mohā agatigamananti catutthī disā.

Tattha yo ca kabaḷīkāro āhāro yo ca “asubhe subhan”ti vipallāso, kāmupādānaṃ, kāmayogo, abhijjhākāyagantho,

1. Pariyādiṇṇaṃ (Ka)

kāmāsavo, kāmogho, rāgasallo, rūpūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti chandā agatigamananti, imesaṃ dasannaṃ suttānaṃ eko attho, byañjanaṃ nānaṃ. Ime rāgacaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā.

Tattha yo ca phasso āhāro yo ca “dukkhe sukhan”ti vipallāso bhavupādānaṃ, bhavayogo, byāpādakāyagantho, bhavāsavo, bhavogho, dosasallo, vedanūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, dosā agatigamananti imesaṃ dasannaṃ suttānaṃ eko attho byañjanaṃ nānaṃ, ime dosacaritassa puggalassa upakkilesā.

Tattha yo ca viññāṇāhāro yo ca “anicce niccan”ti vipallāso, diṭṭhupādānaṃ, diṭṭhiyogo, parāmāsakāyagantho, diṭṭhāsavo, diṭṭhogho, mānasallo, saññūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, bhayā agatigamananti imesaṃ dasannaṃ suttānaṃ eko attho, byañjanaṃ nānaṃ. Ime diṭṭhicaritassa mandassa upakkilesā.

Tattha yo ca manosañcetanāhāro yo ca “anattani attā”ti vipallāso, attavādupādānaṃ, avijjāyogo, idaṃsaccābhinivesakāyagantho, avijjāsavo, avijjogho, mohasallo, saṅkhārūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti, mohā agatigamananti, imesaṃ dasannaṃ suttānaṃ eko attho, byañjanaṃ nānaṃ. Ime diṭṭhicaritassa udattassa¹ upakkilesā.

Tattha yo ca kabalīkāro āhāro yo ca phasso āhāro, ime appaṇihitena vimokkhamukhena pariññaṃ gacchanti, viññāṇāhāro suññatāya, manosañcetanāhāro animittena, tattha yo ca “asubhe subhan”ti vipallāso, yo ca “dukkhe sukhan”ti vipallāso, ime appaṇihitena vimokkhamukhena pahānaṃ abbatthanaṃ gacchanti. “Anicce niccan”ti vipallāso suññatāya, “anattani attā”ti vipallāso animittena. . Tattha kāmupādānaṃ bhavupādānaṃ appaṇihitena vimokkhamukhena pahānaṃ gacchanti. Diṭṭhupādānaṃ suññatāya, attavādupādānaṃ animittena. . Tattha kāmayogo ca bhavayogo ca appaṇihitena vimokkhamukhena pahānaṃ gacchanti, diṭṭhiyogo suññatāya, avijjāyogo animittena. . Tattha abhijjhākāyagantho ca byāpādakāyagantho ca

1. Udatthassa (Sī, Ka)

appaṇihitena vimokkhamukhena pahānaṃ gacchanti, parāmāsakāyagantho suññatāya, idaṃsaccābhinivesakāyagantho animittena.

Tattha kāmāsavo ca bhavāsavo ca appaṇihitena vimokkhamukhena pahānaṃ gacchanti, diṭṭhāsavo suññatāya, avijjāsavo animittena. . Tattha kāmogho ca bhavogho ca appaṇihitena vimokkhamukhena pahānaṃ gacchanti, diṭṭhogho suññatāya, avijjogho animittena. . Tattha rāgasallo ca dosasallo ca appaṇihitena vimokkhamukhena pahānaṃ gacchanti, mānasallo suññatāya, mohasallo animittena. . Tattha rūpūpagā ca viññāṇaṭṭhiti vedanūpagā ca viññāṇaṭṭhiti appaṇihitena vimokkhamukhena pariññaṃ gacchanti, saññūpagā suññatāya, saṅkhārūpagā animittena.

Tattha chandā ca agatigamaṇaṃ dosā ca agatigamaṇaṃ appaṇihitena vimokkhamukhena pahānaṃ gacchanti, bhayā agatigamaṇaṃ suññatāya, mohā agatigamaṇaṃ animittena vimokkhamukhena pahānaṃ gacchanti. Iti sabbe lokavaṭṭānusārino dhammā niyyanti. Te lokā tīhi vimokkhamukhehi.

86. Tatridaṃ niyyānaṃ—

Catasso paṭipadā, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāri jhānāni, cattāro vihārā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, cattāri adhiṭṭhānāni, catasso samādhībhāvanā, cattāro sukhabhāgiyā dhammā, catasso appamāṇā.

Paṭhamā paṭipadā paṭhamam satipaṭṭhānam, dutiyā paṭipadā dutiyam satipaṭṭhānam, tatiyā paṭipadā tatiyam satipaṭṭhānam, catutthī paṭipadā catuttham satipaṭṭhānam. Paṭhamam satipaṭṭhānam paṭhamam jhānam, dutiyam satipaṭṭhānam dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam satipaṭṭhānam tatiyam jhānam. Catuttham satipaṭṭhānam catuttham jhānam. Paṭhamam jhānam paṭhamo vihāro, dutiyam jhānam dutiyo vihāro, tatiyam jhānam tatiyo vihāro, catuttham jhānam catuttho vihāro. . Paṭhamo vihāro paṭhamam sammappadhānam, dutiyo vihāro dutiyam sammappadhānam, tatiyo vihāro tatiyam sammappadhānam, catuttho vihāro catuttham sammappadhānam. . Paṭhamam sammappadhānam paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, dutiyam dutiyo. Tatiyam tatiyo. Catuttham sammappadhānam catuttho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo. . Paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo

paṭhamam adhiṭṭhānam, dutiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo dutiyam adhiṭṭhānam, tatiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo tatiyam adhiṭṭhānam, catuttho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo catuttham adhiṭṭhānam. . Paṭhamam adhiṭṭhānam paṭhamā samādhībhāvanā, dutiyam adhiṭṭhānam dutiyā samādhībhāvanā, tatiyam adhiṭṭhānam tatiyā samādhībhāvanā, catuttham adhiṭṭhānam catutthī samādhībhāvanā. . Paṭhamā samādhībhāvanā paṭhamo sukhabhāgiyo dhammo, dutiyā samādhībhāvanā dutiyo sukhabhāgiyo dhammo, tatiyā samādhībhāvanā tatiyo sukhabhāgiyo dhammo, catutthī samādhībhāvanā catuttho sukhabhāgiyo dhammo. . Paṭhamo sukhabhāgiyo dhammo paṭhamam appamānam, dutiyo sukhabhāgiyo dhammo dutiyam appamānam, tatiyo sukhabhāgiyo dhammo tatiyam appamānam, catuttho sukhabhāgiyo dhammo catuttham appamānam. . Paṭhamā paṭipadā bhāvitā bahulīkatā¹ paṭhamam satipaṭṭhānam paripūreti, dutiyā paṭipadā bhāvitā bahulīkatā dutiyam satipaṭṭhānam paripūreti, tatiyā paṭipadā bhāvitā bahulīkatā tatiyam satipaṭṭhānam paripūreti, catutthī paṭipadā bhāvitā bahulīkatā catuttham satipaṭṭhānam paripūreti. . Paṭhamo satipaṭṭhāno bhāvito bahulīkato paṭhamam jhānam paripūreti, dutiyo satipaṭṭhāno bhāvito bahulīkato dutiyam jhānam paripūreti, tatiyo satipaṭṭhāno bhāvito bahulīkato tatiyam jhānam paripūreti, catuttho satipaṭṭhāno bhāvito bahulīkato catuttham jhānam paripūreti.

Paṭhamam jhānam bhāvitam bahulīkatam paṭhamam vihāram paripūreti, dutiyam jhānam bhāvitam bahulīkatam dutiyam vihāram paripūreti, tatiyam jhānam bhāvitam bahulīkatam tatiyam vihāram paripūreti, catuttham jhānam bhāvitam bahulīkatam catuttham vihāram paripūreti. . Paṭhamo vihāro bhāvito bahulīkato anuppannam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam anuppadam paripūreti, dutiyo vihāro bhāvito bahulīkato uppannam pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānam paripūreti, tatiyo vihāro bhāvito bahulīkato anuppannam kusalanam dhammānam uppadam paripūreti, catuttho vihāro bhāvito bahulīkato uppannam kusalanam dhammānam ṭhitiṃ asammosaṃ bhiyyobhavam paripūreti. . Paṭhamam sammappadhānam bhāvitam bahulīkatam

mānappahānaṃ paripūreti, dutiyaṃ sammappadhānaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ ālayasamugghātaṃ paripūreti, tatiyaṃ sammappadhānaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ avijjāpahānaṃ paripūreti, catutthaṃ sammappadhānaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ bhavūpasamaṃ paripūreti. . Mānappahānaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ saccādhittānaṃ paripūreti, ālayasamugghāto bhāvito bahulīkato cāgādhittānaṃ paripūreti, avijjāpahānaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ paññādhittānaṃ paripūreti, bhavūpasamo bhāvito bahulīkato upasamādhittānaṃ paripūreti. . Saccādhittānaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ chandasamādhim paripūreti, cāgādhittānaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ vīryasamādhim paripūreti, paññādhittānaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ cittasamādhim paripūreti, upasamādhittānaṃ bhāvitaṃ bahulīkataṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhim paripūreti. Chandasamādhim bhāvito bahulīkato indriyasamvaraṃ paripūreti, vīryasamādhim bhāvito bahulīkato tapaṃ paripūreti, cittasamādhim bhāvito bahulīkato buddhim paripūreti, vīmaṃsāsamādhim bhāvito bahulīkato sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggaṃ paripūreti. . Indriyasamvaro bhāvito bahulīkato mettaṃ paripūreti, tapo bhāvito bahulīkato karuṇaṃ paripūreti, buddhi bhāvitā bahulīkatā muditaṃ paripūreti, sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo bhāvito bahulīkato upekkhaṃ paripūreti.

87. Tattha imā catasso disā paṭhamā paṭipadā paṭhamo satipaṭṭhāno paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ paṭhamo vihāro paṭhamo sammappadhāno paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saccādhittānaṃ chandasamādhim indriyasamvaro mettā iti paṭhamā disā.

Dutiya paṭipadā dutiyo satipaṭṭhāno dutiyo vihāro dutiyo sammappadhāno dutiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo bhavādhittānaṃ vīryasamādhim tapo karuṇā iti dutiya disā.

Tatiya paṭipadā tatiyo satipaṭṭhāno tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyo vihāro tatiyo sammappadhāno tatiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo paññādhittānaṃ cittasamādhim buddhi muditā iti tatiya disā.

Catutthī paṭipadā catuttho satipaṭṭhāno catutthaṃ jhānaṃ catuttho vihāro catuttho sammappadhāno catuttho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo upasamādhittānaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhim sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo upekkhā iti catutthī disā.

Tattha paṭhamā paṭipadā paṭhamo satipaṭṭhāno paṭhamam jhānam
paṭhamo vihāro paṭhamo sammappadhāno paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto
dhammo saccādiṭṭhānam chandasamādhī indriyasamvaro, mettā iti imesaṃ
dasannam suttānam eko attho, byañjanameva nānam. Idam rāgacaritassa
puggalassa bhesajjam.

Dutiya paṭipadā dutiyo satipaṭṭhāno dutiyam jhānam dutiyo vihāro
dutiyo sammappadhāno dutiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo cāgādiṭṭhānam
vīriyasamādhī tapo karuṇā iti imesaṃ dasannam suttānam eko attho,
byañjanameva nānam. Idam dosacaritassa puggalassa bhesajjam.

Tatiya paṭipadā tatiyo satipaṭṭhāno tatiyam jhānam tatiyo vihāro tatiyo
sammappadhāno tatiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo paññādiṭṭhānam
cittasamādhī buddhi muditā iti imesaṃ dasannam suttānam eko attho,
byañjanameva nānam. Idam diṭṭhacaritassa mandassa bhesajjam.

Catutthī paṭipadā catuttho satipaṭṭhāno catuttham jhānam catuttho
vihāro catuttho sammappadhāno catuttho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo
upasamādiṭṭhānam vīmaṃsāsamādhī sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo upekkhā iti
imesaṃ dasannam suttānam eko attho, byañjanameva nānam. Idam
diṭṭhacaritassa udattassa bhesajjam.

Tattha dukkhā ca paṭipadā dandhābhiññā dukkhā ca paṭipadā
khippābhiññā appaṇihitam vimokkhamukham, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā
suññatam vimokkhamukham, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā animittam
vimokkhamukham.

Tattha kāye kāyānupassitā satipaṭṭhānaṃca vedanāsu vedanānupassitā
patipaṭṭhānaṃca appaṇihitam vimokkhamukham, citte cittānupassitā
suññatam vimokkhamukham. Dhammesu dhammānupassitā animittam
vimokkhamukham.

Tattha paṭhamāṃca jhānam dutiyaṃca jhānam appaṇihitam
vimokkhamukham, tatiyam jhānam suññatam vimokkhamukham, catuttham
jhānam animittam vimokkhamukham.

Tattha paṭhamo ca vihāro dutiyo ca vihāro appaṇihitam
vimokkhamukham, tatiyo vihāro suññatam vimokkhamukham, catuttho
vihāro animittam vimokkhamukham.

Yattha paṭhamañca sammappadhānaṃ dutiyañca sammappadhānaṃ
appaṇihitaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ, tatiyaṃ sammappadhānaṃ suññataṃ
vimokkhamukhaṃ, catutthaṃ sammappadhānaṃ animittaṃ
vimokkhamukhaṃ.

Tattha mānappahānañca ālayasamugghāto caappaṇihitaṃ
vimokkhamukhaṃ, avijjāpahānaṃ suññataṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ,
bhavūpasamo animittaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ.

Tattha saccādhittānañca cāgādhittānañcaappaṇihitaṃ
vimokkhamukhaṃ, paññādhittānaṃ suññataṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ,
upasaṃdhittānaṃ animittaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ.

Tattha chandasamādhī ca vīriyasamādhī caappaṇihitaṃ
vimokkhamukhaṃ, cittasamādhī suññataṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ,
vīmaṃsāsamādhī animittaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ.

Tattha indriyasamvaro ca tapo caappaṇihitaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ,
buddhi suññataṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ sabbūpadhipaṭṭhiṇissaggo animittaṃ
vimokkhamukhaṃ.

Tattha mettā ca karuṇā caappaṇihitaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ, muditā
suññataṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ upekkhā animittaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ.

Tesaṃ vikkīṭitaṃ. Cattāro āhārā tesaṃ paṭipakkho catasso paṭipadā -pa-
cattāro vipallāsā tesaṃ paṭipakkho cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Cattāri upādānāni
tesaṃ paṭipakkho cattāri jhānāni. Cattāro yogā tesaṃ paṭipakkho cattāro
vihārā. Cattāro ganthā tesaṃ paṭipakkho cattāro sammappadhānā. Cattāro
āsavā tesaṃ paṭipakkho cattāro acchariyā abbhutā dhammā. Cattāro oghā
tesaṃ paṭipakkho cattāri adhiṭṭhānāni. Cattāro sallā tesaṃ paṭipakkho
catasso samādhībhāvanā. Catasso viññāṇaṭṭhiyo tesaṃ paṭipakkho cattāro
sukhabhāgiyā dhammā. Cattāri agatigamanāni tesaṃ paṭipakkho catasso
appamāṇā.

Sīhā Buddhā Paccekabuddhā sāvakā ca hatarāgadosamohā, tesaṃ
vikkīṭitaṃ bhāvanā sacchikiriyā byantikiriyā ca. Vikkīṭitaṃ
indriyādhittānaṃ vikkīṭitaṃ vipariyāsānadhiṭṭhānañca. Indriyāni
saddhammagocarā vipariyāsā kilesagocarā. Ayaṃ vuccati sīhavikkīṭitassa ca
nayassa disālocanassa ca nayassa bhūmīti. Tenāha “yo neti vipallāsehi
saṃkilese”ti. Veyyākaraṇesu hi ye “kusalākusalā”ti ca.

Tattha ye dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca niyyanti, ime dve puggalā, ye sukhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca niyyanti, ime dve puggalā. Tesam catunnam puggalanam ayam samkilesa, cattāro āhārā, cattāro vipallāsā, cattāri upādānāni, cattāro yogā, cattāro ganthā, cattāro āsavā, cattāro oghā, cattāro sallā, catasso viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo, cattāri agatigamanānīti. Tesam catunnam puggalanam idam vodānam, catasso paṭipadā, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāri jhānāni, cattāro viharā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, cattāri adhiṭṭhānāni, catasso samādhībhāvanā, cattāro sukhabhāgiyā dhammā, catasso appamāṇā iti.

88. Tattha ye dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca niyyanti ime dve puggalā. Ye sukhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca niyyanti, ime dve puggalā. Tattha yo sukhāya paṭipadāya khippābhiññāya niyyāti, ayam ugghaṭitaññū. Yo sādharmaṇāya, ayam vipaṇcitaññū. Yo dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya niyyāti, ayam neyyo.

Tattha Bhagavā ugghaṭitaññussa puggalassa samatham upadisati, neyyassa vipassanam, samathavipassanam vipaṇcitaññussa. Tattha Bhagavā ugghaṭitaññussa puggalassa mudukam dhammadesanam upadisati, tikkham neyyassa, mudutikkham vipaṇcitaññussa, tattha Bhagavā ugghaṭitaññussa puggalassa samkhittena dhammam desayati, samkhittavittārena vipaṇcitaññussa, vitthārena neyyassa. Tattha Bhagavā ugghaṭitaññussa puggalassa nissaraṇam upadisati, vipaṇcitaññussa ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca upadisati, neyyassa assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca upadisati. Tattha Bhagavā ugghaṭitaññussa adhipaññāsikkham paññāpayati, adhiccittam vipaṇcitaññussa adhisīlam neyyassa.

Tattha ye dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca niyyanti, ime dve puggalā. Ye sukhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca niyyanti. Ime dve puggalā. Iti kho cattāri hutvā tīṇi bhavanti ugghaṭitaññū vipaṇcitaññū neyyoti.

Tesam tiṇṇam puggalanam ayam samkilesa, tīṇi akusalamūlāni lobho akusalamūlam doso akusalamūlam moho akusalamūlam,

tīṇi duccharitāni kāyaduccharitaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccharitaṃ, tayo akusalavitakkā kāmavitakko byāpādavitaṃ vihiṃsāvitakko, tisso akusalasaññā kāmasaññā byāpādasaññā vihiṃsāsaññā, tisso viparītasāññā niccasaññā sukhasaññā attasaññā, tisso vedanā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, tisso dukkhataṃ dukkhadukkhatā saṅkhāradukkhatā vipariṇāmadukkhatā, tayo aggī rāgaggi dosaggi mohaggi, tayo sallā rāgasallo dosasallo mohasallo, tisso jaṭā rāgajaṭā dosajaṭā mohajaṭā, tisso akusalūpaparikkhā akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ akusalaṃ vacīkammaṃ akusalaṃ manokammaṃ. Tisso vipattiyo sīlavipatti diṭṭhivipatti ācāravipatti. Tesāṃ tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ idaṃ vodānaṃ. Tīṇi kusalamūlāni alobho kusalamūlaṃ adoso kusalamūlaṃ amoho kusalamūlaṃ. Tīṇi sucaritāni kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ. Tayo kusalavitakkā nekkhammavitakko abyāpādavitaṃ avihimsāvitakko. Tayo samādhi savitakko savicāro samādhi avitakko vicāramatto samādhi avitakko avicāro samādhi, tisso kusalasaññā nekkhammasaññā abyāpādasaññā avihimsāsaññā, tisso aviparītasāññā aniccasaññā dukkhasaññā anattasaññā, tisso kusalūpaparikkhā kusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ kusalaṃ vacīkammaṃ kusalaṃ manokammaṃ, tīṇi soceyyāni kāyasoceyyaṃ vacīsoceyyaṃ manosoceyyaṃ, tisso sampattiyo sīlasampatti samādhisampatti paññāsampatti, tisso sikkhā adhisīlasikkhā adhicitasikkhā adhipaññāsikkhā, tayo khandhā sīlakkhandho samādhikkhandho paññākkhandho, tīṇi vimokkhamukhāni suññatāni animittāni appaṇihitanti.

Iti kho cattāri hutvā tīṇi bhavanti, tīṇi hutvā dve bhavanti taṇhācarito ca diṭṭhicarito ca.

Tesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ ayaṃ saṃkilesa, taṇhā ca avijjā ca ahrīkaṇca anottappaṇca assati ca asampajaññaṇca ayoniso manasikāro ca kosajjaṇca dovacassaṇca ahaṃkāro ca mamaṃkāro ca assaddhā ca pamādo ca asaddhammassavanaṇca asaṃvaro ca abhijjhā ca byāpādo ca nīvaraṇaṇca saṃyojanaṇca kodho ca upanāho ca makkho ca palāso ca issā ca maccheraṇca māyā ca sātṭheyyaṇca sassatadiṭṭhi ca ucchedadiṭṭhi cāti.

Tesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ idaṃ vodānaṃ, samatho ca vipassanā ca hirī ca ottappaṇca sati ca sampajaññaṇca yoniso manasikāro ca vīriyārambho ca sovacassaṇca dhamme ñāṇaṇca anvaye ñāṇaṇca khaye ñāṇaṇca anuppāde ñāṇaṇca saddhā ca appamādo ca saddhammassavanaṇca saṃvaro ca anabhijjhā ca abyāpādo ca rāgavirāgā ca cetovimutti avijjāvirāgā ca paññāvimutti abhisamayo ca appicchatā ca santuṭṭhi ca akkodho ca anupanāho ca amakkho ca apalāso ca issāpahānaṇca macchariyappahānaṇca vijjā ca vimutti ca saṅkhatārammaṇo ca vimokkho asaṅkhatārammaṇo ca vimokkho sa-upādisesā ca nibbānadhātu anupādisesā ca nibbānadhātūti.

Ayaṃ vuccati tipukkhalassa ca nayassa aṅkusassa ca nayassa bhūmīti. Tenāha “yo akusale samūlehi netī”ti “oloketvā disalocanena”ti ca.

Niyuttaṃ nayasamuṭṭhānaṃ.

Sāsanapaṭṭhāna

89. Tattha aṭṭhārasa mūlapadā kuhiṃ daṭṭhabbā, sāsanapaṭṭhāne. Tattha katamaṃ sāsanapaṭṭhānaṃ—saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, saṃkilesabhāgiyaṇca vāsanābhāgiyaṇca suttaṃ, saṃkilesabhāgiyaṇca nibbedhabhāgiyaṇca suttaṃ, saṃkilesabhāgiyaṇca asekkhabhāgiyaṇca suttaṃ, saṃkilesabhāgiyaṇca nibbedhabhāgiyaṇca asekkhabhāgiyaṇca suttaṃ, saṃkilesabhāgiyaṇca vāsanābhāgiyaṇca nibbedhabhāgiyaṇca suttaṃ, vāsanābhāgiyaṇca nibbedhabhāgiyaṇca suttaṃ, taṇhāsamkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, diṭṭhisamkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, duccaritasamkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, taṇhāvodānabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, diṭṭhivodānabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, duccaritavodānabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

Tattha saṃkilesa tividho taṇhāsamkilesa diṭṭhisamkilesa duccaritasamkilesa. tattha taṇhāsamkilesa samathena visujjhati, so samatho samādhikkhandho. Diṭṭhisamkilesa vipassanāya visujjhati,

sā vipassanā paññākkhandho. Duccaritasamkilesa sucaritena visujjhati, taṃ sucaritaṃ sīlakkhandho. Tassa sīle paṭiṭṭhitassa yadi āsatti uppajjati bhavesu, evaṃ sāyaṃ samathavipassanā bhāvanāmayaṃ puññakriyavatthu bhavati tatrūpapattiyā samvattati. Imāni cattāri suttāni, sādharmaṇi katāni aṭṭha bhavanti, tāniyeva aṭṭha suttāni sādharmaṇi katāni soḷasa bhavanti.

Imehi soḷasahi suttehi bhinnehi navavidhaṃ suttaṃ bhinnam bhavati. Gāthāya gāthā anuminitabbā, veyyākaraṇena veyyākaraṇam anuminitabbam. Suttana suttam anuminitabbam.

90. Tattha katamaṃ samkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttam.

“Kāmandhā jālasañchannā, taṇhāchadanachādītā.

Pamattabandhanā baddhā, macchāva kumināmukhe.

Jarāmaraṇamanventi, vaccho khīrapakova mātaran”ti¹.

Idaṃ samkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttam.

Cattārimāni bhikkhave agatigamanāni. Katamāni cattāri, chandāgatim² gacchati, dosāgatim gacchati, mohāgatim gacchati, bhayāgatim gacchati. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri agatigamanāni. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato, athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

* “Chandā dosā bhayā mohā, yo dhammaṃ ativattati.

Nihīyati tassa yaso, kāḷapakkheva candimā”ti³.

Idaṃ samkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttam.

“Manopubbaṅgamā dhammā, manoseṭṭhā manomayā.

Manasā ce puduṭṭhena, bhāsati vā karoti vā.

Tato naṃ dukkhamanveti, cakkamva vahato padan”ti⁴.

Idaṃ samkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttam.

1. Heṭṭhā 32 piṭṭhe; upari 184, 196 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Chandā agatim (Sī, Ka)

* Upari 212 piṭṭhepi.

3. Am 1. 325 piṭṭhe; upari 140 piṭṭhepi peyyālamukhena.

4. Khu 1. 13 piṭṭhe.

“Middhī yadā hoti mahagghaso ca,
Niddāyitā samparivattasāyī.
Mahāvarāhova nivāpapuṭṭho,
Punappunam gabbhamupeti mando”¹ti.
Idam saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* “Ayaśāva malaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ, tatutuṭṭhāya² tameva khādati.
Evaṃ atidhonacārinaṃ, sāni³ kammāni nayanti duggatin”ti.
Idam saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

+ “Coro yathā sandhimukhe gahīto,
Sakammunā haññati bajjhate ca.
Evaṃ ayaṃ pecca pajā parattha,
Sakammunā haññati bajjhate cā”ti.
Idam saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

** “Sukhakāmāni bhūtāni, yo daṇḍena vihimṣati.
Attano sukhamesāno, pecca so na labhate⁴ sukhan”ti.
Idam saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

++ “Gunnāṃ ce taramānānaṃ, jimhāṃ gacchati puṅgavo.
Sabbā tā jimhāṃ gacchanti, nette jimhāṃ gate⁵ sati.
Evameva manussesu, yo hoti seṭṭhasammato.
So ce adhammaṃ carati, pageva itarā pajā.
Sabbāṃ raṭṭhaṃ dukkhaṃ seti, rājā ce hoti adhammiko”ti.
Idam saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Sukiccharūpāvatime manussā,
Karonti pāpaṃ upadhīsu rattā.
Gacchanti te bahujanasannivāsaṃ,
Nirayaṃ avīciṃ kaṭukaṃ bhayānakan”ti.
Idam saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

1. Heṭṭhā 30 piṭṭhepi.

2. Taduṭṭhāya (Sī)

+ Heṭṭhā 29 piṭṭhepi.

4. Labhe (Ka)

5. Jimhagate (Ka)

* Khu 1. 48 piṭṭhe; upari 173, 201 piṭṭhesupī.

3. Tāni (Sī)

** Heṭṭhā 29 piṭṭhe; upari 113 piṭṭhepi.

++ Am 1. 387 piṭṭhe, Jā 1. 110 piṭṭhe pana thokaṃ visadisam.

“Phalaṃ ve kadaliṃ hanti, phalaṃ veḷuṃ phalaṃ naḷaṃ.
Sakkāro kāpurisaṃ hanti, gabbho assatarisaṃ yathā”¹.
Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* “Kodhamakkhagaru bhikkhu, lābhasakkāragāra².
Sukhette pūtibhijaṃva, saddhamme na virūhati”³.
Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

91. “Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ paduṭṭhacittaṃ evaṃ
cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi, (yathā kho ayaṃ puggalo iriyati, yañca
paṭipadaṃ paṭipanno, yañca maggaṃ samārūḷho)⁴ imamhi cāyaṃ samaye
kālaṃ kareyya, yathābhataṃ nikkhitto, evaṃ niraye. Taṃ kissa hetu, cittaṃ
hissa bhikkhave paduṭṭhaṃ⁵, cetopadosahetu⁶ kho pana bhikkhave
evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti”⁷. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca, tatthetaṃ iti
vuccati—

“Paduṭṭhacittaṃ ñatvāna, ekaccaṃ idha puggalaṃ.
Etamatthañca byākāsi, Buddho⁶ bhikkhūna santike.

Imamhi cāyaṃ samaye, kālaṃ kayirātha puggalo.
Nirayaṃ upapajjeyya, cittaṃ hissa padūsitaṃ.

Cetopadosahetu hi, sattā gacchanti duggatiṃ.
Yathābhataṃ nikkhipeyya, evameva tathāvidho.
Kāyassa bhedaṃ duppañño, nirayaṃ so’papajjati”⁷.

Ayampi attho vutto Bhagavatā iti me sutanti.

Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

+ “Sace bhāyatha dukkhassa, sace vo dukkhamappiyaṃ.
Mākattha pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, āvi⁷ vā yadi vā raho.

1. Aṃ 1. 385 piṭṭhe. * Aṃ 1. 356 piṭṭhe. 2. Lābhasakkāragāraṇā (Sī, Ka)

3. () Natthi Aṃ 1. 8 piṭṭhe; Khu 1. 203 piṭṭhe ca.

4. Padositaṃ (Sī, Ka) Aṃ 1. 8 piṭṭhe; Khu 1. 203 piṭṭhe ca passitabbam.

5. Cittapadosahetu (Sī, Ka)

6. Satthā (Sī, Ka)

+ Khu 1. 137 piṭṭhe; upari 196, 197 piṭṭhesupi.

7. Āvī (Sī)

* Sace ca pāpakam kammaṃ, karissatha karotha vā.
Na vo dukkhā pamutyatthi, upeccapi palāyatan”ti.

Idaṃ saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Adhammena dhanam laddhā, musāvādena cūbhayaṃ.
Mameti bālā maññanti, taṃ katham nu bhavissati.

Antarāyā su bhavissanti, sambhata’ssa vinassati.
Matā saggaṃ na gacchanti, nanu ettāvata hatā”ti.

Idaṃ saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Katham khaṇati attānaṃ, katham mittehi jīrati.
Katham vivaṭṭate dhammā, katham saggaṃ na gacchati.

Lobhā khaṇati attānaṃ, luddho mittehi jīrati.
Lobhā vivaṭṭate dhammā, lobhā saggaṃ na gacchatī”ti.

Idaṃ saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

+ “Caranti bālā dummedhā, amitteneva attanā.
Karontā pāpakam kammaṃ, yaṃ hoti kaṭukapphalaṃ¹.

Na taṃ kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu, yaṃ katvā anutappati.
Yassa assumukho rodaṃ, vipākam paṭisevatī”ti.

Idaṃ saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Dukkaram duttitikkhañca, abyattena ca² sāmaññaṃ.
Bahū hi tattha sambādhā, yattha bālo visīdati³.

Yo hi atthañca dhammañca, bhāsamāne Tathāgate.
Manam padosaye bālo, mogham kho tassa jīvitam.

Etañcāham arahāmi, dukkhañca ito ca pāpiyatarāṃ bhante.

Yo appameyyesu Tathāgatesu,

Cittam padosemi avītarāgo”ti.

Idaṃ saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* Khu 1. 137 piṭṭhe.

2. Aviyattena (Sī, Ka)

+ Khu 1. 22 piṭṭhe.

1. Kaṭakam phalaṃ (Ka)

3. Saṃ 1. 7 piṭṭhe.

* “Appameyyaṃ paminanto, kodha vidvā vikappaye.
Appameyyaṃ pamāyinaṃ¹, nivutaṃ taṃ maññe akissavan”ti.
Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

+ “Purisassa hi jātassa, kuṭhārī² jāyate mukhe.
Yāya chindati attānaṃ, bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ.
Na hi satthaṃ sunisitaṃ, visaṃ halāhalaṃ iva.
Evaṃ viraddhaṃ pāṭeti, vācā dubbhāsitaṃ yathā”ti.
Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

92. ** “Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati,
Taṃ vā nindati yo pasaṃsiyo.
Vicināti mukhena so kalinṃ,
Kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati.

** Appamatto ayaṃ kali,
Yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo.
Sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā,
Ayameva mahantataro³ kali.
Yo sugatesu manaṃ padosaye.

** Sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ nirabbudānaṃ,
Chattimsatī pañca ca abbudāni.
Yamariyagarahī nirayaṃ upeti,
Vācaṃ manañca paṇidhāya pāpakan”ti.
Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

++ “Yo lobhaguṇe anuyutto,
So vacasā⁴ paribhāsati aññe.
Assaddho kadariyo⁵ avadaññū,
Macchari pesuṇiyaṃ anuyutto.

* Saṃ 1. 151 piṭṭhe.

+ Saṃ 1. 151; Aṃ 3. 396; Khu 1. 381 piṭṭhesu.

** Saṃ 1. 151; Aṃ 1. 309, 310; Aṃ 3. 396; Khu 1. 381, 2 piṭṭhesu.

3. Mahattaro (Ka)

4. Vacasā ca (Ka)

1. Pamāyantaṃ (Sī, Ka)

2. Kudhārī (Ka)

++ Khu 1. 382 piṭṭhe.

5. Anariyo (Sī, Ka)

* Mukhadugga vibhūta anariya,
 Bhūnahu pāpaka dukkaṭakārī.
 Purisanta kalī avajātaputta¹,
 Mā bahubhānidha nerayikosi.

** Rajamākirasī ahitāya,
 Sante garahasi kibbisakārī.
 Bahūni duccaritāni caritvā,
 Gacchasi kho papataṃ cirarattan”ti.
 Idam saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

+ “Manopubbaṅgamā dhammā, manoseṭṭhā manomayā.
 Manasā ce pasannena, bhāsati vā karoti vā.
 Tato naṃ sukhamanveti, chāyāva anapāyini”ti².
 Idam vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

93. ++ “Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—idam bhante Kapilavatthu iddhañceva phītañca bāhujaññaṃ³ ākiṇṇamanussaṃ sambādhabhūtaṃ, so kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ vā payirupāsitvā manobhāvanīye vā bhikkhū sāyanhasamayaṃ Kapilavatthum pavisanto bhantenapi hatthinā samāgacchāmi, bhantenapi assena samāgacchāmi, bhantenapi rathena samāgacchāmi, bhantenapi sakatena samāgacchāmi, bhantenapi purisena samāgacchāmi, tassa mayhaṃ bhante tasmiṃ samaye mussateva Bhagavantaṃ ārabha sati, mussati dhammaṃ ārabha sati, mussati saṃghaṃ ārabha sati. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “imamhi cāhaṃ sāyanhasamaye kālaṃ kareyyaṃ, kā mayhaṃ⁴ gati, ko abhisamparāyo”ti.

Mā bhāyi Mahānāma, mā bhāyi Mahānāma, apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavissati, apāpikā⁵ kālaṃkiriya. Catūhi kho Mahānāma dhammehi

* Khu 1. 382 piṭṭhe.

+ Khu 1. 13 piṭṭhe.

3. Bahujaṇaṃ (Sī, Ka)

1. Avajātakaputta (Sī, Ka)

2. Anupāyiniṭi (Ka)

4. Mamassa (Sī, Ka)

** Khu 1. 383 piṭṭhe.

++ Saṃ 3. 323 piṭṭhe.

5. Apāpikā te (Sī)

samannāgato ariyasāvako nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Katamehi catūhi, idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti, itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ -pa- Buddhō Bhagavāti. Dhamme -pa-. Saṃghe -pa-. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi -pa- samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Seyyathāpi Mahānāma rukkho pācīnaninno pācīnapoṇo pācīnapabbhāro, so mūlacchinno¹ katamena papateyyāti. Yena bhante ninno yena poṇo yena pabbhāroti. Evameva kho Mahānāma imehi catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako nibbānaninno hoti nibbānapoṇo nibbānapabbhāro. Mā bhāyi Mahānāma, mā bhāyi Mahānāma, apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavissati, apāpikā kālaṃkiriya²ti.

Idaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* “Sukhakāmāni bhūtāni, yo daṇḍena na himsati.
Attano sukhamesāno, pecca so labhate sukhaṃ”ti.
Idaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

** “Gunnañce taramānānaṃ, ujum gacchati puṇḍavo.
Sabbā tā ujum gacchanti, nette ujum gate satī.
Evameva manussesu, yo hoti seṭṭhasammato.
So sace² dhammaṃ carati, pageva itarā pajā.
Sabbam ratṭhaṃ sukhaṃ seti, rājā ce hoti dhammiko”ti.
Idaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

94. Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. + Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti “niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissati”ti. Tena kho pana samayena Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo Sāketē³ paṭivasanti kenaci deva karaṇīyena. Assosum kho Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo “sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti “niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissati”ti.

1. Mūlehi chinno (Sī, Ka)

* Heṭṭhā 29, 108 piṭṭhesupi.

** Am 1. 387-8 piṭṭhesu; Jā 1. 110-1 piṭṭhesu pana thokaṃ visadisam.

2. So ceva (Sī)

3. Sādhuke (Sam 3. 303 piṭṭhe)

+ Sam 3. 303 piṭṭhādīsu.

Atha kho Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo magge purisaṃ thapesuṃ “yadā tvaṃ ambho purisa passeyyāsi Bhagavantam āgacchantam Arahantam Sammāsambuddham, atha amhākaṃ āroceyyāsi”ti. Dvīhatīham thito kho so puriso addasa Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna yena Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Isidattapurāṇe thapatayo etadavoca “ayaṃ so bhante¹ Bhagavā āgacchati Arahantam Sammāsambuddho, yassadāni kālaṃ maññathā”ti.

Atha kho Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā Bhagavantam piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhimsu. Atha kho Bhagavā maggā okkamma yena aññataram rukkhamūlam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Isidattapurāṇā thapatayo Bhagavantam etadavocum—

Yadā mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantam suṇoma “Sāvatthiyā Kosalesu cārikaṃ pakkamissatī”ti, hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ “dūre no Bhagavā bhavissatī”ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantam suṇoma “Sāvatthiyā Kosalesu cārikaṃ pakkanto”ti, hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ “dūre no Bhagavā”ti -pa-.

Yadā pana mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantam suṇoma “Kāsīsu Magadhesu² cārikaṃ pakkamissatī”ti, hoti no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti domanassaṃ “dūre no Bhagavā bhavissatī”ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantam suṇoma “Kāsīsu Magadhesu cārikaṃ pakkanto”ti, anappakā no tasmim samaye anattamanatā hoti anappakaṃ domanassaṃ “dūre no Bhagavā”ti.

Yadā pana mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantam suṇoma “Magadhesu Kāsīsu³ cārikaṃ pakkamissatī”ti, hoti no tasmim samaye attamanatā hoti somanassaṃ “āsanne no Bhagavā bhavissatī”ti. Yadā pana mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantam suṇoma “Magadhesu Kāsīsu cārikaṃ pakkanto”ti, hoti

1. Ayaṃ bhante (Sī, Ka)

2. Kāsīhi Māgadhe (Sam 3. 304 piṭṭhe)

3. Magadhehi Kāsīsu (Sam 3. 304 piṭṭhe.)

no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassam̐ “āsanne no Bhagavā”ti -pa-.

Yadā pana mayam̐ bhante Bhagavantam̐ suṇoma “Kosalesu Sāvattim̐¹ cārikam̐ pakkamissatī”ti. Hoti no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā hoti somanassam̐ “āsanne no Bhagavā bhavissatī”ti.

Yadā pana mayam̐ bhante Bhagavantam̐ suṇoma “Sāvattiyam̐ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme”ti. Hoti anappakā no tasmim̐ samaye attamanatā, hoti anappakam̐ somanassam̐ “āsanne no Bhagavā”ti.

Tasmātiha thapatayo sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, alaṅca pana vo thapatayo appamādāyāti. Atthi kho no bhante etamhā sambādhā añño sambādho sambādhataro ceva sambādhasaṅkhātataro cāti. Katamo pana vo thapatayo etamhā sambādhā añño sambādho sambādhataro ceva sambādhasaṅkhātataro cāti.

Idha mayam̐ bhante yadā rājā pasenadi Kosalo uyyānabhūmim̐ niyyātukāmo² hoti, ye te rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa nāgā opavayhā, te kappetvā yā tā rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa pajāpatiyo piyā manāpā, tā³ ekaṁ purato ekaṁ pacchato nisīdāpema, tāsam̐ kho pana bhante bhaginīnam̐ evarūpo gandho hoti. Seyyathāpi nāma gandhakarandaḍakassa tāvadeva vivariyamānassa, yathā tam̐ rājakaññānam̐⁴ gandhena vibhūsitānam̐. Tāsam̐ kho pana bhante bhaginīnam̐ evarūpo kāyasamphasso hoti, seyyathāpi nāma tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā, yathā tam̐ rājakaññānam̐ sukhedhitānam̐. Tasmim̐ kho pana bhante samaye nāgopi rakkhitaḥḥ hoti, tāpi bhaginiyo rakkhitaḥḥ honti, attāpi rakkhitaḥḥ hoti. Na kho pana mayam̐ bhante abhijānāma tāsū bhaginīsū pāpakam̐ cittam̐ uppādentā, ayaṁ kho no bhante etamhā sambādhā añño sambādho sambādhataro ceva sambādhasaṅkhātataro cāti.

1. Kosalesu Sāvattiyam̐ (Sī, Ka), Kosalehi Sāvattim̐ (Sam̐ 3. 305 piṭṭhe.)

2. Gantukāmo (Sī, Ka)

3. Tāsam̐ (Sī, Ka)

4. Rājārahena (Sī, Ka)

Tasmātiha thapatayo sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā. Alañca pana vo thapatayo appamādāya. Catūhi kho thapatayo dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

Katamehi catūhi, idha thapatayo sutavā ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ -pa- Buddhō Bhagavāti. Dhamme -pa-. Saṃghe -pa-. Vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, muttacāgo payatapāṇi vossaggarato yācayogo dānasamvibhāgarato appaṭivibhattaṃ. Imehi kho thapatayo catūhi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako sotāpanno hoti avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo.

Tumhe kho thapatayo Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ -pa- Buddhō Bhagavāti. Dhamme -pa-. Saṃghe -pa-. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci kule deyyadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ appaṭivibhattaṃ sīlavantehi lalyāṇadhammehi, taṃ kiṃ maññatha thapatayo katividhā te Kosalesu manussā ye tumhākaṃ samasamā yadidaṃ dānasamvibhāgehīti. Lābhā no bhante, suladdhaṃ no bhante, yesaṃ no Bhagavā evaṃ pajānātīti.

Idaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

95. “Ekapupphaṃ cajitvāna¹, sahassaṃ kappakoṭṭiyo.

Deve ceva manusse ca, sesena parinibbuto”ti.

Idaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Assatthe haritobhāse, saṃvirūḷhamhi pādape.

Ekaṃ Buddhagataṃ saññaṃ, alabhiṃ’haṃ² patissato³.

Ajja tiṃsaṃ tato kappā, nābhijānāmi duggatiṃ.

Tisso vijjā sacchikatā, tassā saññāya vāsanā”ti.

Idaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

1. Yajitvāna (Ka)

2. Alabhitthaṃ (Ka)

3. Khu 2. 261 piṭṭhe.

“Piṇḍāya Kosalaṃ puraṃ, pāvīsi Aggapuggalo.
 Anukampako purebhattaṃ, taṇhānighātaḥko Muni.
 Purisassa vaṭṭaṃsako hatthe, sabbapupphehi’laṅkato.
 So addasāsi Sambuddhaṃ, Bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhataṃ.
 Pavisaṇtaṃ rājamaggena, devamānusapūjitaṃ.
 Haṭṭho cittaṃ pasādetvā, Sambuddhamupasaṅkamaṃ.
 So taṃ vaṭṭaṃsakaṃ surabhiṃ, vaṇṇavantaṃ manoramaṃ.
 Sambuddhassupanāmesi, pasanno sehi pāṇibhi.
 Tato aggisikhā vaṇṇā, Buddhassa lapanantara.
 Sahassaraṃsi vijjuriva, okkā nikkhama ānā.
 Padakkhiṇaṃ karitvāna, sīse Ādiccabandhuno.
 Tikkhattuṃ parivaṭṭetvā, muddhanantaradhāyatha.
 Idaṃ disvā acchariyaṃ, abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsaṇaṃ.
 Ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, Ānando etadabravi.
 Ko hetu sitakammaṃ, byākarohi Mahāmune.
 Dhammāloko bhavissati, kaṅkhaṃ vitara no Mune.
 Yassa taṃ sabbadhammesu, sadā ñāṇaṃ pavattati.
 Kaṅkhiṃ vematikaṃ therāṃ, Ānandaṃ etadabravi.
 Yo so Ānanda puriso, mayi cittaṃ pasādayi.
 Caturāsītikappāni, duggatiṃ na gamissati.
 Devesu devasobhagaṃ, dibbaṃ rajjaṃ pasāsiya.
 Manujesu manujindo, rājā raṭṭhe bhavissati.
 So carimaṃ pabbajitvā, sacchikatvā ca¹ dhammaṭaṃ.
 Paccekabuddho dhutarāgo, vaṭṭaṃsako nāma bhavissati.
 Natthi citte pasannaṃhi, appakā nāma dakkhiṇā.
 Tathāgate vā Sambuddhe, atha vā tassa sāvake².

1. Sacchikatvāna (Ka)

2. Khu 2. 66 piṭṭhe.

Evam acintiyā Buddhā, Buddhadhammā acintiyā.

Acintiye pasannānam, vipāko hoti acintiyoti¹.

Idam vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

96. “Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ pasannacittaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi “(yathā kho ayaṃ puggalo iriyati, yañca paṭipadaṃ paṭipanno, yañca maggaṃ samārūḷho.)² Imamhi cāyaṃ samaye kālāṃ kareyya, yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Taṃ kissa hetu, cittaṃ hissa bhikkhave pasannaṃ, cetopasādahetu³ kho pana evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantī⁴”ti. Etamatthaṃ Bhagavā avoca, tatthetaṃ iti vuccati—

“Pasannacittaṃ ñatvāna, ekaccaṃ idha puggalaṃ.

Etamatthañca byākāsi, Buddho⁴ bhikkhūna santike.

Imamhi cāyaṃ samaye, kālāṃ kayirātha puggalo.

Saggamhi upapajjeyya, cittaṃ hissa pasāditaṃ.

Cetopasādahetu hi, sattā gacchanti sugatiṃ.

Yathābhataṃ nikkhipeyya, evamevaṃ tathāvidho

Kāyassa bhedā sappañño, saggaṃ so upapajjatīti.

Ayampi attho vutto Bhagavatā iti me sutan⁵”ti.

Idam vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Suvaṇṇacchadanāṃ nāvaṃ, nāri āruyha tiṭṭhasi.

Ogāhasi⁵ pokkharaṇiṃ, padmaṃ chindasi pāṇinā⁶.

Kena te tādiso vaṇṇo, ānubhāvo juti ca te.

Uppajjanti ca te bhogā, ye keci manasicchitā.

Pucchitā devate saṃsa, kissa kammassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Sā devatā attamanā, devarājena pucchitā.

1. Khu 3. 7 piṭṭhe.

3. Cittappasādahetu (Sī, Ka)

5. Ogāhase (Sī, Ka)

2. () Natthi Am 1. 8 piṭṭhe; Khu 1. 204 piṭṭhe ca.

4. Satthā (Sī, Ka)

6. Khu 2. 6, 7 piṭṭhesupi.

Pañha puṭṭhā viyākāsi, Sakkassa iti me sutam.
Addhānam paṭipannāham, disvā thūpaṃ manoramam.

Tattha cittam pasādesim, Kassapassa Yasassino.
Padmapupphehi pūjesim, pasannā sehi tasseva.
Kammasa phalam vipāko, etādisam katapuññā labhanti”ti.
Idam vāsanābhāgiyam sutam.

“Dānakathā sīlakathā saggakathā puññakathā puññavipākakathā”ti.
Idam vāsanābhāgiyam sutam.

“Apicāpi paṃsuthūpesu uddissakatesu Dasabaladharānam tatthapi
kāram katvā saggesu narā pamodanti”ti.
Idam vāsanābhāgiyam sutam.

97. “Devaputtasarīravaṇṇā, sabbe subhagasaṇṭhiti.
Udakena paṃsum temevā, thūpaṃ vaḍḍhetha kassapaṃ.
Ayaṃ sugatte Sugatassa thūpo,
Mahesino Dasabaladhammadhārino.
Tasmiṃ¹ ime devamanujā pasannā,
Kāram karontā jarāmarañā pamuccare”ti.
Idam vāsanābhāgiyam sutam.

“Uḷāram vata tam āsi, yāham thūpaṃ Mahesino.
Uppalāni ca cattāri, mālañca abhiropayim.
Ajja tiṃsam tato kappā, nābhijānāmi duggatiṃ.
Vinipātam na gacchāmi, thūpaṃ pūjetva² Satthuno”ti.
Idam vāsanābhāgiyam sutam.

“Bāttimsalakkhaṇadharassa,
Vijitavijayassa Lokanāthassa.
Satasahassam kappe,
Mudito thūpaṃ apūjesi.

1. Yasmim (Sī)

2. Pūjetvā (Ka)

Yaṃ mayā pasutaṃ puññaṃ,
Tena ca puññaena deva sobhaggaṃ.
Rajjāni ca kāritāni,
Anāgantuna vinipātāni.

Yaṃ cakkhu adantadamakassa, sāsane paṇihitaṃ tathā.
Cittaṃ taṃ me sabbaṃ, laddhaṃ vimuttacittamhi vidhūtaḷato”ti.
Idaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

98. “Sāmākapatthodanamattameva hi,
Paccekabuddhamhi adāsi dakkhiṇaṃ.
Vimuttacitte akhile anāsava,
Araṇavihāriṃhi asaṅgamānase.
- Tasmiṃ ca okappayi dhammamuttamaṃ,
Tasmiṃ ca dhamme paṇidhesiṃ mānaṃ.
Evaṃvihārīhi me saṅgamo siyā,
Bhave kudāsupi ca mā apekkhavā.
- Tasseva kammaṣṣa vipākato ahaṃ,
Sahassakkhattuṃ kurusūpapajjatha¹.
Dīghāyukesu amamesu pāṇisu,
Visesagāmīsu ahīnagāmīsu.
- Tasseva kammaṣṣa vipākato ahaṃ,
Sahassakkhattuṃ tidaṣopapajjatha.
Vicitramālābharaṇānulepīsu,
Visiṭṭhakāyūpagato yasassīsu.
- Tasseva kammaṣṣa vipākato ahaṃ,
Vimuttacitto akhilo anāsavo.
Imehi me antimadehadhāribhi,
Samāgamo āsi hitāhitāsihi.

1. Kurūsūpapajjatha (Sī)

Paccakkhaṃ khvimaṃ avaca Tathāgato Jino,
 Samijjhate sīlavato yadicchati.
 Yathā yathā me manasā vicintitaṃ,
 Tathā samiddhaṃ ayamantimo bhavo”ti.
 Idaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Ekatiṃsamhi kappamhi Jino anejo,
 Anantadassī Bhagavā Sikhīti.
 Tassāpi rājā bhātā sikhiddhe¹,
 Buddhe ca dhamme ca abhippasanno.
 Parinibbute Lokavināyakamhi,
 Thūpaṃ sakāsi vipulaṃ mahantaṃ.
 Samantato gāvutikaṃ Mahesino,
 Devātidevassa Naruttamassa.

Tasmaṃ manusso balimābhihārī,
 Paggayha jātisumanam pahaṭṭho.
 Vātena pupphaṃ patitassa ekaṃ,
 Tāhaṃ gahetvāna tasseva dāsi.

So maṃ avocābhipasannacitto,
 Tuyhameva etaṃ pupphaṃ dadāmi.
 Tāhaṃ gahetvā abhiropayesiṃ,
 Punappunaṃ Buddhamanussaranto.

Ajja tiṃsaṃ tato kappā, nābhijānāmi duggatiṃ.
 Vinipātañca na gacchāmi, thūpapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ”ti.
 Idaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Kapilaṃ nāma nagaraṃ, suvibhattaṃ mahāpathaṃ.
 Ākiṇṇamiddhaṃ phītañca, Brahmadattassa rājino.

Kummāsaṃ vikkiṇiṃ tattha, Pañcālānaṃ puruttame.
Sohaṃ addasiṃ Sambuddhaṃ, upariṭṭhaṃ yasassināṃ.

Haṭṭho cittaṃ pasādetvā, nimantesiṃ Naruttamaṃ.
Ariṭṭhaṃ dhuvabhāttena, yaṃ me gehamhi vijjatha.

Tato ca Kattiko puṇṇo¹, puṇṇamāsī upaṭṭhitā.
Navaṃ dussayugaṃ gayha, ariṭṭhassopanāmayiṃ.

Pasannacittaṃ ñatvāna, paṭiggaṇhi Naruttamo.
Anukampako kāruṇiko, taṇhānighātaḥ Muni.

Tāhaṃ kammaṃ karitvāna, kalyāṇaṃ Buddhavaṇṇitaṃ.
Deve ceva manusse ca, sandhāvitvā tato cuto.

Bārāṇasiyaṃ nagare, seṭṭhissa ekaputtako.
Aḍḍha kulasmaṃ uppajjiṃ, pāṇehi ca piyataro.

Tato ca viññutaṃ patto, devaputtana codito.
Pāsādā orūhitvāna, Sambuddhamupasaṅkamāṃ.

So me dhammadesayi, anukampāya Gotamo.
Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ, dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ.

Ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ, dukkhūpasamagāmināṃ.
Cattāri ariyasaccāni, Muni dhammadesayi.

Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā, viharāṃ sāsane rato.
Samathaṃ paṭivijjhāhaṃ, rattindivamatandito.

Ajjhattaṇca bahiddhā ca, ye me vijjimsu² āsavā.
Sabbe āsuṃ samucchinnā, na ca uppajjare puna.

Pariyantakataṃ dukkhaṃ, carimoyaṃ samussayo.
Jātimaraṇasaṃsāro, natthidāni punabbhavo”ti.

Idaṃ vāsanābhāgiya suttaṃ.

1. Kattikā puṇṇā (Ka)

2. Vijjimsu (Sī)

99. Tattha katamaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* “Uddhaṃ adho sabbadhi vippamutto,
Ayaṃ ahasmīti anānupassī.
Evaṃ vimutto udatāri oghaṃ,
Atiṇṇapubbaṃ apunabbhavāyā”ti.

Idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Sīlavato Ānanda na cetanā karaṇīyā “kinti me avippaṭisāro jāyeyyā”ti. Dhammatā esā Ānanda yaṃ sīlavato avippaṭisāro jāyeyya. . Avippaṭisārīnā Ānanda na cetanā karaṇīyā “kinti me pāmojjaṃ jāyeyyā”ti. Dhammatā esā Ānanda yaṃ avippaṭisārino pāmojjaṃ jāyeyya. . Pamuditena Ānanda na cetanā karaṇīyā “kinti me pīti jāyeyyā”ti. Dhammatā esā Ānanda yaṃ pamuditassa pīti jāyeyya. . Pīṭimanassa Ānanda na cetanā karaṇīyā “kinti me kāyo passambheyyā”ti. Dhammatā esā Ānanda yaṃ pīṭimanassa kāyo passambheyya. . Passaddhakāyassa Ānanda na cetanā karaṇīyā “kintāhaṃ sukhaṃ vediyeyya”ti. Dhammatā esā Ānanda yaṃ passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyeyya. . Sukhino Ānanda na cetanā karaṇīyā “kinti me samādhi jāyeyyā”ti. Dhammatā esā Ānanda yaṃ sukhino samādhi jāyeyya. . Samāhitassa Ānanda na cetanā karaṇīyā “kintāhaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajāneyya”ti. Dhammatā esā Ānanda yaṃ samāhito yathābhūtaṃ pajāneyya. . Yathābhūtaṃ pajānatā Ānanda na cetanā karaṇīyā “kinti me nibbidā jāyeyyā”ti. Dhammatā esā Ānanda yaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto nibbinteyya. . Nibbindantena Ānanda na cetanā karaṇīyā “kinti me virāgo jāyeyyā”ti. Dhammatā esā Ānanda yaṃ nibbindanto virajjeyya. . Virajjantena Ānanda na cetanā karaṇīyā “kinti me vimutti jāyeyyā”ti. Dhammatā esā Ānanda yaṃ virajjanto vimucceyya. . Vimuttena Ānanda na cetanā karaṇīyā “kinti me vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ uppajjeyyā”ti. Dhammatā esā Ānanda yaṃ vimuttassa vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ uppajjeyyā”ti¹.

Idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* Heṭṭhā 54 piṭṭhe; upari ca 184 piṭṭhepi.

1. Am 3. 516, 7 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ.

100. * “Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā,
 Ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa.
 Athassa kaṅkhā vapayanti sabbā.
 Yato pajānāti sahetudhamman”ti.
 Idam nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* “Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā,
 Ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa.
 Athassa kaṅkhā vapayanti sabbā,
 Yato khayam paccayānam avedī”ti.
 Idam nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Kimnu kujjhasi mā kujjhi, akkodho Tissa te varam.
 Kodhamānamakkhavinayattham hi,
 Tissa brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti¹.
 Idam nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Kadāham Nandaṃ passeyyam, āraññaṃ paṃsukūlikaṃ.
 Aññātuñchena yāpentaṃ, kāmesu anapekkhinan”ti².
 Idam nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Kimsu chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kimsu chetvā na socati.
 Kissassu³ ekadhammassa, vadhaṃ rocesi Gotamāti.
 Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ seti, kodhaṃ chetvā na socati.
 Kodhassa visamūlassa, madhuraggassa brāhmaṇa.
 Vadhaṃ ariyā pasamsanti, taṃ hi chetvā na socatī”ti⁴.
 Idam nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Kimsu hane uppatitaṃ, kimsu jātaṃ vinodaye.
 Kiñcassu pajahe dhīro, kissābhisamayo sukho.

* Vi 3. 2; Khu 1. 78 piṭṭhesu.

1. Saṃ 1. 469 piṭṭhe.

2. Saṃ 1. 468 piṭṭhe.

3. Kissassa (Sī, Ka)

4. Saṃ 1. 162 piṭṭhe.

Kodham hane uppatitaṃ, rāgaṃ jātaṃ vinodaye.
Avijjaṃ pajahe dhīro, saccābhisamayo sukho”ti.
Idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

101.* “Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, ḍayhamānova¹ matthake.
Kāmarāgappahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbaje.
Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, ḍayhamānova matthake.
Sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti.
Idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

** “Sabbe khayantā nicayā, patanantā samussayā.
Sabbesaṃ maraṇamāgamma, sabbesaṃ jīvitamaddhuvā.
+ Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe² pekkhamāno,
Puññāni kayirātha sukhāvahāni.
Sabbe khayantā nicayā, patanantā samussayā.
Sabbesaṃ maraṇamāgamma, sabbesaṃ jīvitamaddhuvā.
+ Etaṃ bhayaṃ maraṇe pekkhamāno,
Lokāmisāṃ pajahe santi pekkho”ti.
Idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Sukhaṃ sayanti munayo, na te socanti māvidha.
Yesāṃ jhānarataṃ cittaṃ, paññavā susamāhito.
Āraddhavīriyo pahitatto, oghaṃ tarati duttaraṃ.
Virato kāmasaññāya, sabbasaṃyojanātīto³.
Nandibhavaparikkhīṇo⁴, so gambhīre na sīdatī”ti⁵.
Idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Saddahāno arahataṃ, dhammaṃ nibbānapattiyā.
Sussūsaṃ labhate paññaṃ, appamatto vicakkhaṇo⁶.

* Saṃ 1. 12; Khu 2. 228 piṭṭhesu; upari 201 piṭṭhepi.

+ Saṃ 1. 53 piṭṭhe.

3. Sabbasaṃyojanātigo (Sī)

4. Nandīrāgaparikkhīṇo (Ka); Saṃ 1. 51 piṭṭhepi.

5. Saṃ 1. 51 piṭṭhe thokaṃ visadisāṃ.

1. Dayhamāneva (Ka)

2. Maraṇaṃ (Ka)

** Saṃ 1. 12 piṭṭhe.

6. Saṃ 1. 217 piṭṭhe.

* Patirūpakārī dhuravā, uṭṭhātā vindate dhanam.
 Saccena kittim pappoti, dadam mittāni ganthati.
 Asmā lokā param lokam, evam¹ pecca na socati”ti.
 Idam nibbedhabhāgiyam suttaṃ.

** “Sabbaganthapahīnassa, vipparamuttassa te sato.
 Samaṇassa na taṃ sādhu, yadaññamanusāsasīti.
 Yena kenaci vaṇṇena, samvāso Sakka jāyati.
 Na taṃ arahati sappañño, manasā anukampitum².
 Manasā ce pasannena, yadaññamanusāsati.
 Na tena hoti samyutto, yānukampā anuddayā”ti.
 Idam nibbedhabhāgiyam suttaṃ.

102. “Rāgo ca doso ca kutonidānā,
 Aratī ratī³ lomahamso kutojā.
 Kuto samuṭṭhāya manovitakkā,
 Kumārakā dhaṅkamivosajanti.
 Rāgo ca doso ca itonidānā,
 Aratī ratī lomahamso itojā.
 Ito samuṭṭhāya manovitakkā,
 Kumārakā dhaṅkamivosajanti.
 Snehajā attasambhūtā, nigrodhasseva khandhajā.
 Puthu visattā kāmesu, māluvāva vitatā vane.
 Ye nam pajānanti yatonidānam,
 Te nam vinodenti suṇohi yakkha.
 Te duttaram oghamimam taranti,
 Atiṇṇapubbam apunabbhavāyā”ti⁴.
 Idam nibbedhabhāgiyam suttaṃ.

* Sam 1. 217 piṭṭhe.

1. Save (Sī)

3. Arati rati (Ka)

** Sam 1. 208 piṭṭhe.

2. Ananukampitum (Sī, Ka)

4. Sam 1. 209 piṭṭhe; Khu 1. 320 piṭṭhe ca.

* “Dukkaraṃ Bhagavā sudukkaraṃ Bhagavā”ti.

“Dukkaraṃ vāpi karonti, (Kāmadāti Bhagavā)
Sekkha sīlasamāhitā.
Ṭhitattā anagāriyupetassa,
Tuṭṭhi hoti sukhāvahā”ti.

“Dullabhā¹ Bhagavā yadidaṃ tuṭṭhī”ti.

“Dullabhaṃ vāpi labhanti, (Kāmadāti Bhagavā)
Cittavūpasame ratā.
Yesaṃ divā ca ratto ca,
Bhāvanāya rato mano”ti.

“Dussamādaharaṃ Bhagavā yadidaṃ cittaṃ”ti.

“Dussamādaharaṃ vāpi samādahanti, (Kāmadāti Bhagavā)
Indriyūpasame ratā.
Te chetvā maccuno jālaṃ,
Ariyā gacchanti kāmadā”ti.

“Duggamo Bhagavā visamo maggo”ti.

“Duggame visame vāpi, ariyā gacchanti kāmada².
Anariyā visame magge, papatanti avamsirā.
Ariyānaṃ samo maggo, ariyā hi visame samā”ti.
Idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

103.** “Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ, isisaṃghanisevitaṃ.
Āvutthaṃ dhammarājena, pītisañjananaṃ mama.
Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca, sīlaṃ jīvitamuttamaṃ.
Etena maccā sujjhanti, na gottena dhanena vā.
Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso, sampassaṃ atthamattano.
Yoniso vicine dhammaṃ, evaṃ tattha visujjhati.

* Saṃ 1. 45, 46 piṭṭhesu.

2. Kāmadā (Ka)

1. Dullabhaṃ (Sī, Ka)

** Saṃ 1. 54 piṭṭhe.

Sāriputtova paññāya, sīlena upasamena ca.
Yopi pāraṅgato bhikkhu, etāvaparamo siyā”ti.
Idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* “Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya, nappaṭikaṅkhe anāgataṃ.
Yadatītaṃ pahīnaṃ¹ taṃ, appattaṅca anāgataṃ.
Paccuppannaṅca yo dhammaṃ², tattha tattha vipassati.
Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkuppaṃ, taṃ vidvā manubrūhaye.
Ajjeva kiccaṃātappaṃ³, ko jaññā maraṇaṃ suve.
Na hi no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā.
Evaṃ viharīṃ ātāpiṃ, ahorattamatanditaṃ.
Taṃ ve “Bhaddekaratto”ti, santo ācikkhate Munī”ti.
Idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Cattārimānibhikkhave sacchikātabbāni. Katamāni cattāri, atthi
bhikkhave dhammā cakkhunā paññāya ca sacchikātabbā, atthi dhammā
satiyā paññāya ca sacchikātabbā, atthi dhammā kāyena paññāya ca
sacchikātabbā, atthi dhammā paññāya veditabbā, paññāya ca sacchikātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā cakkhunā paññāya ca sacchikātabbā,
dibbacakkhu suvisuddhaṃ atikkantamānusakaṃ cakkhunā paññāya ca
sacchikātabbaṃ.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā satiyā paññāya ca sacchikātabbā,
pubbenivāsānussati satiyā paññāya ca sacchikātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā kāyena paññāya ca sacchikātabbā,
iddhividhā nirodhā kāyena paññāya ca sacchikātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā paññāya veditabbā, paññāya
sacchikātabbā, āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ paññāya veditabbaṃ, paññāya ca
sacchikātabbaṃ”ti.

Idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

1. Pahīṇaṃ (Sī)

2. Yaṃ dhammaṃ (Ka)

* Ma 3. 226 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Kiccaṃ ātappaṃ (Sī)

104. Tattha katamaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Yassa selūpamaṃ cittaṃ, ʈhitaṃ nānupakampati.

Virattaṃ rajanīyesu, kopaneyye na kuppati.

Yassevaṃ bhāvitaṃ cittaṃ, kuto naṃ dukkhamessatī”¹.

Idaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

Āyasmato ca Sāriputtassa cārikādasamaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ kātabbanti.

Idaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* “Yo brāhmaṇo bāhitapāpadhammo,

Nihunhuṅko² nikkasāvo yatatto.

Vedantagū vūsitabrahmacariyo,

Dhammena so brahmavādaṃ vadeyya.

Yassu’ssadā natthi kuhiñci loka”³ti.

Idaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

** “Bāhitvā pāpake dhamme, ye caranti sadā satā.

Khīṇasaṃyojanaṃ Buddhā, te ve lokasmi³ brāhmaṇa”⁴ti.

Idaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

+ “Yattha āpo ca pathavī, tejo vāyo na gādhati.

Na tattha sukkā jotanti, ādicco nappakāsati.

Na tattha candimā bhāti, tamo tattha na vijjati.

Yadā ca attanā’vedī⁴, Muni monena brahmaṇo.

Atha rūpā arūpā ca, sukhadukkhā pamuccatī”⁵ti.

Idaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Yadā sakesu dhammesu, pāragū hoti brāhmaṇo.

Atha etaṃ pisācañca, pakkulañcātivattatī”⁵ti.

Idaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

1. Khu 1. 152 piṭṭhe; upari 185 piṭṭhepi.

2. Nihuhuṅko (Sī)

3. Lokasmiṃ (Sī, Ka)

4. Vedī (Sī)

* Vi 3. 3; Khu 1. 80 piṭṭhesu.

** Khu 1. 81 piṭṭhe.

+ Khu 1. 86, 87 piṭṭhesu.

5. Khu 1. 82 piṭṭhe.

Nābhinandati āyantim¹, pakkamantim na socati.
 Saṅgā saṅgāmajim muttam, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ”ti.
 Idam asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Na udakena suci² hoti, bahvettha nhāyatī³ jano.
 Yamhi saccaṇca dhammo ca, so suci so ca brāhmaṇo”ti⁴.
 Idam asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* “Yadā have pātubhavanti dhammā,
 Ātāpino jhāyato brāhmaṇassa.
 Vidhūpayam tiṭṭhati mārasenaṃ,
 Sūriyova obhāsayamantalikkhaṃ”ti.
 Idam asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Santindriyaṃ passatha iriyamānaṃ,
 Tevijjapattaṃ apahānadhammaṃ.
 Sabbāni yogāni upātivatto,
 Akiñcano iriyati paṃsukūliko.
 Tam devatā sambahulā uḷārā,
 Brahnavimānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā.
 Ājāniyaṃ jātibalaṃ nisedhaṃ,
 Nītaṃ⁵ namassanti pasannacittā.
 Namo te Purisājañña, namo te Purisuttama.
 Yassa te nābhijānāma, kim tvaṃ nissāya jhāyasī”ti.
 Idam asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Sahāyā vatime bhikkhū, cirarattasametikā.
 Sameti nesaṃ saddhammo, dhamme Buddhappavedite.

1. Āyantim nābhinandati (Khu 1. 83 piṭṭhe.) 2. Suci (Sī, Ka) Khu 1. 84 piṭṭhe.
 3. Nahāyati (Sī) 4. Khu 1. 84 piṭṭhe. * Vi 3. 2; Khu 1. 79 piṭṭhesu.
 5. Nidha (Ka); Sam tiṭṭha 2. 237 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

Suvinītā kappinena, dhamme ariyappavedite.
Dhārenti antimaṃ detaṃ, jetvā māraṃ savāhinin”ti¹.
Idaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* “Nayidaṃ sithilamārabba, nayidaṃ appena thāmasā.
Nibbānaṃ adhigantabbaṃ, sabbadukkhappamocanaṃ².

Ayañca daharo bhikkhu, ayamuttamaporiso.
Dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ, jetvā māraṃ savāhinin”ti.
Idaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

“Dubbaṇṇako lūkhacīvaro, mogharājā sadā sato.
Khīṇāsavo visaṃyutto, katakicco anāsavo.

Tevijjo iddhippatto ca, cetopariyāyakovido.
Dhāreti antimaṃ detaṃ, jetvā māraṃ savāhinin”ti.
Idaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

105. ** Tathāgato bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto Sammāsambuddhoti vuccati. Bhikkhupi bhikkhave paññāvimutto rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimuttoti vuccati.

Tathāgato bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho vedanāya -pa-saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto Sammāsambuddhoti vuccati. Bhikkhupi bhikkhave paññāvimutto viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimuttoti vuccati.

Tatra kho bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippayāso³ kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa paññāvimuttena bhikkhunāti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-.

Tathāgato bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asaṅjātassa maggassa saṅjanetā, anakkhātassa maggassa

1. Savāhanan”ti (Ka) Saṃ 1. 472 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

* Saṃ 1. 466 piṭṭhe.

2. Sabbaganthapamocanaṃ (Ka)

** Saṃ 2. 54 piṭṭhe.

3. Adhippāyo (Sī, Ka)

akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū maggakovidō, maggānugā ca bhikkhave
etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchāsamannāgatā. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso,
ayaṃ adhippayāso, idaṃ nānakaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa Arahato
Sammāsambuddassa paññāvimuttana bhikkhunā”ti.

Idaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

106. Tattha katamaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃcā vāsanābhāgiyaṃcā suttaṃ.

“Channamativassati, vivaṭaṃ nātivassati.

Tasmā channaṃ vivaretha, evaṃ taṃ nātivassatī”ti¹.

“Channamativassatī”ti saṃkilesō, “vivaṭaṃ nātivassatī”ti vāsanā, “tasmā
channaṃ vivaretha, evaṃ taṃ nātivassatī”ti ayaṃ saṃkilesō ca vāsanā ca.
Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃcā vāsanābhāgiyaṃcā suttaṃ.

“Cattārome mahārāja² puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ, katame
cattāro, tamo tamaparāyaṇo tamo jotiparāyaṇo joti tamaparāyaṇo joti
jotiparāyaṇo”ti. Tattha yo ca puggalo joti tamaparāyaṇo yo ca puggalo tamo
tamaparāyaṇo, ime dve puggalā saṃkilesabhāgiyā, yo ca puggalo tamo
jotiparāyaṇo yo ca puggalo joti jotiparāyaṇo, ime dve puggalā
vāsanābhāgiyā. Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃcā vāsanābhāgiyaṃcā suttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃcā nibbedhabhāgiyaṃcā suttaṃ.

* “Na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrā,

“Yadāyasaṃ dārujapabbajaṃcā.

Sārattarattā maṇikuṇḍalesu,

Puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā”ti. . Ayaṃ saṃkilesō.

** “Etaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrā,

Ohārinaṃ sithilaṃ duppamuñcaṃ.

Etampi chetvāna paribbajanti,

Anapekkhino kāmasukhaṃ pahāyā”ti.

1. Khu 1. 144 piṭṭhe; upari 185 piṭṭhe ca.

* Hetṭhā 31 piṭṭhe; upari 185 piṭṭhepi.

2. Bhikkhave (Aṃ 1. 397 piṭṭhe.)

** Hetṭhā 31 piṭṭhepi.

Ayaṃ nibbedho. . Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyañca nibbedhabhāgiyañca suttaṃ.

107. * “Yañca bhikkhave ceteti, yañca pakappeti, yañca anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūḷhe āyatim̐¹ punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti, āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbattiyā sati āyatim̐¹ jātijarāmarañam̐ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

No ce bhikkhave ceteti, no ce pakappeti, atha ce anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā, ārammaṇe sati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa² hoti, tasmim̐ patiṭṭhite viññāṇe virūḷhe āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hoti, āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbattiyā sati āyatim̐ jātijarāmarañam̐ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti”ti. Ayaṃ saṃkilesa.

“Yato ca kho bhikkhave no ceva³ ceteti, no ca pakappeti, no ca anuseti. Ārammaṇametaṃ na hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā, ārammaṇe asati patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti, tasmim̐ appatiṭṭhite viññāṇe avirūḷhe āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbatti na hoti, āyatim̐ punabbhavābhiniḃbattiyā asati āyatim̐ jātijarāmarañam̐ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti, ayaṃ nibbedho. Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyañca nibbedhabhāgiyañca suttaṃ.

108. Tattha katamaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyañca asekkhabhāgiyañca suttaṃ.

** “Samuddo samuddo”ti kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano bhāsati, neso bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo, mahā eso bhikkhave udakarāsi mahā udakaṇṇavo. Cakkhu bhikkhave purisassa samuddo, tassa rūpamayo vego. Ayaṃ saṃkilesa.

* Saṃ 1. 295 piṭṭhe.

1. Āyati (Sī, Ka)

2. Tassa viññāṇassa (Sī, Ka)

3. Ca (Sī, Ka)

** Saṃ 2. 367 piṭṭhe.

* “Yo taṃ rūpamayaṃ vegaṃ sahati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave atari¹ cakkhusamuddaṃ sa-ūmiṃ sāvattaṃ sagahaṃ² sarakkhasaṃ tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo”ti. Ayaṃ asekkho.

* “Sotaṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Ghānaṃ. Jivhā. Kāyo. Mano bhikkhave purisassa samuddo tassa dhammamayo vego”ti. . Ayaṃ saṃkilesa.

* “Yo taṃ dhammamayaṃ vegaṃ sahati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave atari manosamuddaṃ sa-ūmiṃ sāvattaṃ sagahaṃ sarakkhasaṃ tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo”ti. Ayaṃ asekkho. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato, athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

Yo imaṃ samuddaṃ sagahaṃ² sarakkhasaṃ,
Sa-ūmiṃ sāvattaṃ sabhayaṃ duttaraṃ accatari.
Sa vedantagū vusitabrahmacariyo,
Lokantagū pāragatoti vuccati”ti.

Ayaṃ asekkho. Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyañca asekkhabhāgiyañca suttaṃ.

** “Chayime bhikkhave baḷisā lokasmiṃ anayāya sattānaṃ byābādhāya³ pāṇīnaṃ. Katame cha, santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu gilītabaḷiso⁴ mārassa anayaṃ āpanno, byasanaṃ āpanno, yathākāmakaraṇīyo⁵ pāpimato.

Santi bhikkhave sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa- ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā. Manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu gilītabaḷiso mārassa anayaṃ āpanno, byasanaṃ āpanno, yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato”ti. . Ayaṃ saṃkilesa.

* Saṃ 2. 367 piṭṭhe.

2. Sagāhaṃ (Saṃ 2. 367 piṭṭhe.)

3. Vadhāya (Saṃ 2. 368 piṭṭhe.)

5. Yathākāmaṃ karaṇīyo (Ka)

1. Atāri (Sī, Ka)

** Saṃ 2. 368 piṭṭhe.

4. Gilabaḷiso (Sī, Ka) Saṃ 1. 182 piṭṭhepi.

“Santi ca bhikkhave cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu na gilitabaḷiso mārassa, abhedi baḷisaṃ, paribhedi baḷisaṃ, na anayaṃ āpanno, na byasanaṃ āpanno, na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato.

Santi ca bhikkhave sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa- manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati, nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu na gilitabaḷiso mārassa, abhedi baḷisaṃ, paribhedi baḷisaṃ, na anayaṃ āpanno, na byasanaṃ āpanno, na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato”ti. . Ayaṃ asekkho. Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttam.

109. Tattha katamaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttam.

* Ayaṃ loko santāpajāto,
Phassapareto rogaṃ vadati attato¹.
Yena yena hi maññanti²,
Tato taṃ hoti aññathā.

Aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko,
Bhavapareto bhavamevābhinandati.
Yadabhinandati taṃ bhayaṃ.
Yassa bhāyati taṃ dukkhaṃ”ti. Ayaṃ saṃkilesa.

* “Bhavavippahānāya kho panidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ vussati”ti. Ayaṃ nibbedho.

* “Ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā bhavena bhavassa vipamokkhamāhaṃsu, sabbe te “avippamuttā bhavasmā”ti vadāmi. Ye vā pana keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vibhavana bhavassa nissaraṇamāhaṃsu, sabbe te “anissaṭṭā bhavasmā”ti vadāmi. Upadhim³ hi paṭicca dukkhamidaṃ sambhoti”ti. Ayaṃ saṃkilesa.

* Khu 1. 115 piṭṭhe Udāne.

2. Maññati (Khu 1. 115 piṭṭhe.)

1. Attano (Sī, Ka)

3. Upadhī (Sī, Ka)

* “Sabbupādānakkhayā natthi dukkhassa sambhavo”ti. Ayaṃ nibbedho.

* “Lokamimaṃ passa, puthū avijjāya paretā bhūtā bhūtaratā¹, bhavā aparimuttā, ye hi keci bhavā sabbadhi sabbatthatāya, sabbe te bhavā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti. Ayaṃ saṃkilesa.

** “Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, sammappaññāya passato.

Bhavataṇhā pahīyati, vibhavaṃ nābhinandati.

Sabbaso taṇhānaṃ khayā,

Asesavirāgaṇirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. Ayaṃ nibbedho.

** “Tassa nibbutassa bhikkhuno,

Anupādā punabbhavo na hoti.

Abhibhūto māro vijitasāṅgāmo,

Upaccagā sabbabhāvāni tādi”ti.

Ayaṃ asekkho. Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttam.

+ Cattārome bhikkhave puggalā. Katame cattāro, anusotagāmī paṭisotagāmī t̥hitatto tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇoti. Tattha yoyaṃ puggalo anusotagāmī, ayaṃ puggalo saṃkilesabhāgiyo. Tattha yoyaṃ puggalo paṭisotagāmī yo ca t̥hitatto, ime dve puggalā nibbedhabhāgiyā. Tattha yoyaṃ puggalo tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo, ayaṃ asekkho. Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttam.

110. Tattha katamaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttam.

² Chaḷābhijātiko atthi puggalo kaṇho kaṇhābhijātiko kaṇham dhammaṃ abhijāyati, atthi puggalo kaṇho kaṇhābhijātiko sukkaṃ dhammaṃ abhijāyati, atthi puggalo kaṇho kaṇhābhijātiko akaṇham asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākam accantadiṭṭham³ nibbānaṃ ārādheti,

* Khu 1. 115 piṭṭhe Udāne.

1. Paretam bhūtam bhūtaratam. (T̥tha)

** Khu 1. 116 piṭṭhe Udāne; upari 186 piṭṭhepi.

2. Dī 3. 217; Am 2. 338 piṭṭhesupi passitabbam,

+ Am 1. 311 piṭṭhe.

3. Antam niṭṭham (Sī)

atthi puggalo sukko sukkābhijātiko kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ abhijāyati, atthi puggalo sukko sukkābhijātiko sukkaṃ dhammaṃ abhijāyati, atthi puggalo sukko sukkābhijātiko akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ accantadiṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādheti.

Tattha yo ca puggalo kaṇho kaṇhābhijātiko kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ abhijāyati, yo ca puggalo sukko sukkābhijātiko kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ abhijāyati, ime dve puggalā saṃkilesabhāgiyā.

Tattha yo ca puggalo kaṇho kaṇhābhijātiko sukkaṃ dhammaṃ abhijāyati, yo ca puggalo sukko sukkābhijātiko sukkaṃ dhammaṃ abhijāyati, ime dve puggalā vāsanābhāgiyā.

Tattha yo ca puggalo kaṇho kaṇhābhijātiko akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ accantadiṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādheti, yo ca puggalo sukko sukkābhijātiko akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ accantadiṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādheti, ime dve puggalā nibbedhabhāgiyā, idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṇca vāsanābhāgiyaṇca nibbedhabhāgiyaṇca suttaṃ.

Cattārimāni bhikkhave kammāni, katamāni cattāri, atthi kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ, atthi kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ, atthi kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ, atthi kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammuttamaṃ kammasetṭhaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati¹.

Tattha yaṇca kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākaṃ, yaṇca kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākaṃ, ayaṃ saṃkilesa. Yaṇca kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākaṃ, ayaṃ vāsanā. Yaṇca kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇha-asukkavipākaṃ kammuttamaṃ kammasetṭhaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati, ayaṃ nibbedho. Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṇca vāsanābhāgiyaṇca nibbedhabhāgiyaṇca suttaṃ.

111. Tattha katamaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṇca, nibbedhabhāgiyaṇca suttaṃ.

Laddhāna mānusattaṃ dve, kiccaṃ akiccameva ca.

Sukiccaṃ ceva puññāni, saṃyojanavippahānaṃ vāti.

1. Am 1. 553 piṭṭhe.

“Sukiccaṃ ceva puññāni”ti vāsanā. “Saṃyojanavippahānaṃ vā”ti nibbedho.

Puññāni karitvāna, saggā saggāṃ vajanti katapuññā.
Saṃyojanappahānā, jarāmaraṇā vippamuccanti.

“Puññāni karitvāna, saggā saggāṃ vajanti katapuññā”ti vāsanā.
“Saṃyojanappahānā jarāmaraṇā vippamuccanti”ti nibbedho. Idam vāsanābhāgiyaṇca nibbedhabhāgiyaṇca suttam.

Dvemāni bhikkhave padhānāni¹, katamāni dve, yo ca agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitesu cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccaya-bhesajjaparikkhāraṃ pariccajati, yo ca agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitesu sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānanti, tattha yo agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitesu cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccaya-bhesajjaparikkhāraṃ pariccajati, ayaṃ vāsanā.

Yo agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitesu sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ, ayaṃ nibbedho. Idam vāsanābhāgiyaṇca nibbedhabhāgiyaṇca suttam.

Tattha taṇhāsaṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttam taṇhāpakkheneva niddisitaḥham tīhi taṇhāhi kāmataṇhāya bhavataṇhāya vibhavataṇhāya. Yena yena vā pana vatthunā ajjhositā, tena teneva niddisitaḥham, tassā vitthāro chattimsataṇhājālīniyā vicarītāni.

Tattha diṭṭhisamkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttam diṭṭhipakkheneva niddisitaḥham ucchedasassatena, yena yena vā pana vatthunā diṭṭhivasena abhinivisati “idameva saccaṃ moghamāññaṃ”ti, tena teneva niddisitaḥham, tassā vitthāro dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhigatāni.

Tattha ducaritasamkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttam cetanāya cetasikakammena niddisitaḥham tīhi ducaritehi kāyaducaritena vacīduccaritena manoducaritena, tassa vitthāro dasa-akusalakammamāpathā.

1. Am 1. 51 piṭṭhepi passitaḥham.

Tattha taṇhāvodānabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ samathena niddisitaḥḥam, diṭṭhivodānabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ vipassanāya niddisitaḥḥam, duccaritaḥḥavodānabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ sucaritena niddisitaḥḥam, tīṇi akusalamūlāni, taṃ kissa hetu, saṃsārassa nibbattiya, tathā nibbatte saṃsāre kāyaduccaritaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ iminā asubhena kammavipākena idaṃ bālalakkhaṇaṃ nibbattatīti. Idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

Iminā subhena kammavipākena idaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ nibbattatīti idaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

Tattha saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ catūhi kilesabhūmihi niddisitaḥḥam anusayabhūmiyā pariyuṭṭhānabhūmiyā saṃyojanabhūmiyā upādānabhūmiyā, sānusayassa pariyuṭṭhānaṃ jāyati, pariyuṭṭhito saṃyujjati, saṃyujjanto upādiyati, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Imāhi catūhi kilesabhūmihi sabbe kilesā saṅghaṃ saṃsāraṇaṃ gacchanti, idaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

Vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ tīhi sucaritehi niddisitaḥḥam, nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ catūhi sacchehi niddisitaḥḥam, asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ tīhi dhammehi niddisitaḥḥam Buddhadhammehi Paccekabuddhadhammehi sāvakabhūmiyā, jhāyivisaye niddisitaḥḥanti.

112. Tattha katame aṭṭhārasa mūlapadā, lokiyaṃ lokuttaraṃ lokiyaṇca lokuttaraṇca, sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṇca dhammādhiṭṭhānaṇca, ñāṇaṃ ñeyyaṃ ñāṇaṇca ñeyyaṇca, dassanaṃ bhāvanā dassanaṇca bhāvanā ca, sakavacanaṃ paravacanaṃ sakavacanaṇca paravacanaṇca, visajjaniyaṃ avisajjaniyaṃ visajjaniyaṇca avisajjaniyaṇca, kammaṃ vipākaṃ kammaṇca vipākaṇca ca, kusalaṃ akusalaṃ kusalaṇca akusalaṇca, anuññātaṃ paṭikkhitaṃ anuññātaṇca paṭikkhitaṇca, thavo cāti.

Tattha katamaṃ lokiyaṃ.

* “Na hi pāpaṃ kataṃ kammaṃ, sajjukhīraṃva muccati.
Dahantaṃ¹ bālamaṇveti, bhasmacchannova² pāvakoti.
Idaṃ lokiyaṃ.

** “Cattārimāni bhikkhave agatigamaṇāni sabbaṃ -pa-. Nihīyate tassa yaso kāḷapakkheva candimā”ti. Idaṃ lokiyaṃ.

Aṭṭhime bhikkhave lokadhammā, katame aṭṭha, lābho alābho, yaso ayaso, nindā pasamsā, sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha lokadhammāti³. Idaṃ lokiyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ lokuttaraṃ.

“Yassindriyāni samathaṅgatāni.
Assā yathā sārathinā sudantā.
Pahīnamānassa anāsavassa,
Devāpi tassa pihayanti tādino”ti⁴.
Idaṃ lokuttaraṃ.

“Pañcimāni bhikkhave indriyāni lokuttarāni, katamāni pañca, saddhindriyaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcindriyāni lokuttarāni”ti. Idaṃ lokuttaraṃ. (1)

Tattha katamaṃ lokiyañca lokuttarañca.

“Laddhāna mānusattaṃ dve, kiccaṃ akiccameva cā”ti⁵ dve gāthā. Yaṃ iha “sukiccaṃ ceva puññāni”ti ca “puññāni karitvāna, saggā saggam vajanti katapuññā”ti ca. Idaṃ lokiyaṃ.

Yaṃ iha “saṃyojanavippahānaṃ vā”ti ca “saṃyojanappahānā, jarāmaṇaṇa vippamuccanti”ti ca, idaṃ lokuttaraṃ. Idaṃ lokiyañca lokuttarañca.

* Khu 1. 23 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

2. Bhasmāchannova (Ka)

3. Dī 3. 215; Am 1. 7 piṭṭhesu passitabbam.

4. Khu 1. 27 piṭṭhe Dhammapade; upari 200 piṭṭhepi.

1. Dahantaṃ (Sī, Ka)

** Heṭṭhā 107 piṭṭhepi.

5. Heṭṭhā 137, 138 piṭṭhesu.

Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre sati nāmarūpassa avakkanti hoti, nāmarūpassa avakkantiyā sati punabbhavo hoti, punabbhave sati jāti hoti, jātiyā sati jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹ Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho, tassa yāni ceva mūlāni adhogamāni yāni ca tiriyaṅgamāni, sabbāni tāni uddham ojaṃ abhiharanti. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārukkho tadāhāro tadupādāno ciraṃ dīghamaddhānam tiṭṭheyya¹. Evameva kho bhikkhave viññāṇe āhāre sati nāmarūpassa avakkanti hoti sabbaṃ -pa-. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. Idam lokiyam.

Viññāṇe ce bhikkhave āhāre asati nāmarūpassa avakkanti na hoti, nāmarūpassa avakkantiyā asati punabbhavo na hoti, punabbhave asati jāti na hoti, jātiyā asati jarāmarañam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti¹. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahārukkho atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakam² ādāya, so taṃ rukkham mūle chindeyya, mūle³ chetvā palikhaṇeyya, palikhaṇitvā mūlāni uddhareyya antamaso usīranālimattānīpi. So taṃ rukkham khaṇḍākhaṇḍikam chindeyya, khaṇḍākhaṇḍikam chinditvā⁴ phāleyya, phāletvā sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ kareyya, sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ karitvā vātātape visoseyya, vātātape visosetvā agginā ḍaheyya, agginā ḍahetvā masiṃ kareyya, masiṃ karitvā mahāvāte vā ophuṇeyya, nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya, evaṃ hi so bhikkhave mahārikkho ucchinnamūlo assa tālavatthukato anabhāvaṃkato⁵ āyatim anuppādadhammo¹. Evameva kho bhikkhave viññāṇe āhāre asati nāmarūpassa avakkanti na hoti, nāmarūpassa avakkantiyā asati sabbaṃ -pa-. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti idam lokuttaram. Idam lokiyañca lokuttarañca. (2)

1. Saṃ 1. 314 piṭṭhe.

2. Kadālapīṭakam (Ka)

3. Mūlam (Saṃ 1. 314 piṭṭhe.)

4. Chetvā (Sī, Ka)

5. Anabhāvaṃkato (Sī)

113. Tattha katamaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

“Sabbā disā anuparigamma cetasā,
Nevajjhagā piyataramattanā kvaci.
Evaṃ piyo puthu attā paresaṃ,
Tasmā na himse paramattakāmo”ti¹.
Idaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

* “Ye keci bhūtā bhavissanti ye vāpi²,
Sabbe gamissanti pahāya detaṃ.
Taṃ sabbajāniṃ kusalo veditvā,
Ātāpiyo³ brahmacariyaṃ careyyā”ti.
Idaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

** Sattahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgataṃ kalyāṇamittaṃ api
viveciyamānena paṇāmiyamānena gale pisanamajjamānena⁴ yāvajīvaṃ na
vijahitabbaṃ. Katamehi sattahi, piyo ca hoti manāpo ca garu ca bhāvanīyo
ca vattā ca vacanakkhamo ca gambhīraṇca kathaṃ kattā hoti, no ca aṭṭhāne⁵
niyojeti. Imehi kho bhikkhave sattahi -pa- na vijahitabbaṃ. Idamavoca
Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato. Athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Piyo garu bhāvanīyo, vattā ca vacanakkhamo.
Gambhīraṇca kathaṃ kattā, na caṭṭhāne niyojako.
Taṃ mittam mittakāmena, yāvajīvampi seviyaṃ”ti.
Idaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

“Yaṇca kāmasukhaṃ loke, yañcidaṃ diviyaṃ sukhaṃ.
Taṇhakkhayasukhassete, kalam nāgghanti soḷasin”ti⁶.
Idaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

1. Paraṃ attakāmoti (Sī) Saṃ 1. 75 piṭṭhe; Khu 1. 133 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.

* Khu 1. 134 piṭṭhe.

2. Ca (Sī, Ka)

3. Ātāpī so (Sī, Ka)

** Am 2. 422 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

4. Galepi pamajjamānena (Sī)

5. Na ca aṭṭhāne (Sī, Ka)

6. Khu 1. 89 piṭṭhe; upari 206, 209 piṭṭhesupi.

“Susukhaṃ vata nibbānaṃ, Sammāsambuddhadesitaṃ.
Asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ, yattha dukkhaṃ nirujjhati”¹.
Idaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ. (3)

Tattha katamaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

* “Mātaraṃ pitaraṃ hantvā, rājāno dve ca khattiye.
Raṭṭhaṃ sānucaraṃ hantvā”². . Idaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

“Aniḅho yāti brāhmaṇo”³. . Idaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ.
Idaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Cattārome bhikkhave iddhipādā². Katame cattāro,
chandasamādhīpadhānaṃ saṅkhārasamānāgato iddhipādo, vīriya -pa- citta.
Vīmaṇṣāsamādhīpadhānaṃ saṅkhārasamānāgato iddhipādoti, idaṃ
dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

So kāyepi cittaṃ samodahati, cittepi kāyaṃ samodahati, kāye
sukhasaññaṃ lahusaññaṃ okkamitvā upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ
sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ, idaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ. (4)

114. Tattha katamaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

“Yaṃ taṃ lokuttaraṃ ñāṇaṃ, Sabbaññū yena vuccati.
Na tassa parihāna’tthi, sabbakāle pavattati”⁴.
Idaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

“Pañña hi seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ, yāyaṃ nibbānagāmini³.
Yāya sammā pajānāti, jātimaraṇasaṅkhayaṃ”⁴.
Idaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ ñeyyaṃ.

** “Kittayissāmi te⁴ santiṃ, (Dhotakāti Bhagavā),
Diṭṭhe dhamme anītihaṃ.
Yaṃ veditvā sato caraṃ, tare loka visattikaṃ.

1. Khu 2. 264 piṭṭhe.

* Khu 1. 55 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

2. Saṃ 3. 222 piṭṭhādāsu Iddhipādasamyutte passitabbaṃ.

3. Nibbedhagāminī (Khu 1. 219 piṭṭhe)

** Khu 1. 439 piṭṭhe.

4. Vo (Sī, Ka)

Tañcāhaṃ abhinandāmi, mahesi santimuttamaṃ.

Yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ, tare loke visattikaṃ.

Yaṃ kiñci sampajānāsi, (Dhotakāti Bhagavā,)

Uddhaṃ adho tiriyañcāpi majjhe.

Etaṃ viditvā saṅgoti loke,

Bhavābhavāya mākāsi taṇhaṃ”ti.

Idaṃ ñeyyaṃ.

“Catunnaṃ bhikkhave ariyasaccānaṃ ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidam dīghamaddhānaṃ sandhāvitaṃ saṃsaritaṃ mamañceva tumhākañca -pa-. Tayidaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhasamudayaṃ¹ ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ² ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ anubuddhaṃ paṭividdhaṃ. Ucchinnā bhavataṇhā, khīṇā bhavanetti, natthidāni punabbhavo”ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato, athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ, yathābhūtaṃ adassanā.

Saṃsitaṃ³ dīghamaddhānaṃ, tāsū tāsveva jātisu.

Tāni etāni diṭṭhāni, bhavanetti samūhatā.

Ucchinnam mūlaṃ dukkhassa, natthidāni punabbha vo”ti⁴.

Idaṃ ñeyyaṃ. (5)

Tattha kahamaṃ ñāṇaṃ ñeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccanti. Idaṃ ñeyyaṃ.

Evam jānaṃ evaṃ passaṃ ariyasāvako “rūpaṃ aniccaṃ”ti passati, “vedanā aniccā”ti passati, “saññāṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ”ti passatīti. Idaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

So parimuccati rūpena, parimuccati vedanāya, parimuccati saññāya, parimuccati saṅkhārehi, parimuccati viññāṇamhā, parimuccati dukkhasmāti vādāmīti. Idaṃ ñāṇaṃ ñeyyaṃ.

1. Dukkhasamudayo (Sī, Ka)

2. Dukkhanirodho (Sī, Ka)

3. Saṃsaritaṃ (Sī)

4. Vi 3. 325, 326; Di 277; Sam 3. 377, 378 piṭṭhesu.

“Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā”ti idaṃ ñeyyaṃ. “Yadā paññāya passatī”ti idaṃ ñāṇaṃ. “Atha nibbindati dukkhe esa maggo visuddhiyā”ti idaṃ ñāṇaṇca ñeyyaṇca.

“Sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā”ti idaṃ ñeyyaṃ. “Yadā paññāya passatī”ti idaṃ ñāṇaṃ. “Atha nibbindati dukkhe esa maggo visuddhiyā”ti idaṃ ñāṇaṇca ñeyyaṇca.

“Sabbe dhammā anattā”ti idaṃ ñeyyaṃ. “Yadā paññāya passatī”ti idaṃ ñāṇaṃ. “Atha nibbindati dukkhe esa maggo visuddhiyā”ti idaṃ ñāṇaṇca ñeyyaṇca.

Ye hi keci Soṇa¹ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena “seyyohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti, “sadiśohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti, “hīnohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti. Kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanā. Aniccāya vedanāya -pa- aniccāya saññāya. Aniccehi saṅkhārehi. Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena “seyyohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti, “sadiśohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti, “hīnohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti, kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanāti. Idaṃ ñeyyaṃ.

Ye ca kho keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena “seyyohamasmī”tipi na samanupassanti, “sadiśohamasmī”tipi na samanupassanti, “hīnohamasmī”tipi na samanupassanti, kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanā. Aniccāya vedanāya -pa- aniccāya saññāya. Aniccehi saṅkhārehi. Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena “seyyohamasmī”tipi na samanupassanti, “sadiśohamasmī”tipi na samanupassanti, “hīnohamasmī”tipi na samanupassanti, kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanāti. Idaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Idaṃ ñāṇaṇca ñeyyaṇca. (6)

Tattha katamaṃ dassanaṃ.

115. “Ye ariyasaccāni vibhāvayanti,
 Gambhīrapaññena sudesitāni.
 Kiñcāpi te honti bhusaṃ pamattā²,
 Na te bhavaṃ aṭṭhamamādiyanti”ti³.
 Idaṃ dassanaṃ.

1. Saṃ 2. 40 piṭṭhe Soṇasutte.

2. Bhusappamattā (Sī)

3. Khu 1. 6, 313 piṭṭhesu.

* “Yathindakhīlo pathavissito siyā,
 Catubbhi vātehi asampakampiyo.
 Tathūpamaṃ sappurisaṃ vadāmi,
 Yo ariyasaccāni avecca passatī”ti.
 Idam dassanam.

Catūhi bhikkhave sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi, khīṇatiracchānayani, khīṇapettivisaṃ, khīṇāpāyadeggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo, sattakkhattuparamaṃ¹ deve ca manusse ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī”ti. Katamehi catūhi, idha bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ Tathāgate saddhā nivṛttā pativṛttā virūḷhā mūlajātā asaṃhāriyā samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ saha dhammena, dhamme kho pana niṛṇāṃ gato hoti, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṇṇiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi, yadidaṃ madanimmadano -pa- nirodho nibbānaṃ, saha dhammiyā kho panassa honti iṇṇā kantā piyā manāpā gihi ceva pabbajitā ca. Ariyakantehi kho pana silehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujiṇṇehi viññuppasaṇṇehi aparāmaṇṇehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato ariyasāvako ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi, khīṇatiracchānayani, khīṇapettivisaṃ, khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo, sattakkhattuparamaṃ deve ca manusse ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmī”ti.

Idam dassanam.

* Khu 1. 6, 313 piṭṭhesu.

1. Sattakkhattuparamo (Sī)

Tattha katamā bhāvanā.

* “Yassindriyāni bhāvitāni¹,
Ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā ca sabbaloke.
Nibbijha imaṃ parañca lokaṃ,
Kālaṃ kaṅkhati bhāvito sa danto”ti.
Ayaṃ bhāvanā.

“Cattārimāni bhikkhave dhammapadāni. Katamāni cattāri, anabhijjhā dhammapadaṃ, abyāpādo dhammapadaṃ, sammāsati dhammapadaṃ, sammāsamādhi dhammapadaṃ, imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammapadāni”ti². . Ayaṃ bhāvanā. (7)

Tattha katamaṃ dassanañca bhāvanā ca “pañca chinde pañca jahe”ti idaṃ dassanaṃ. “Pañca cattari bhāvaye. Pañca saṅgātigo bhikkhu, oghatiṇṇoti vuccatī”ti³. Ayaṃ bhāvanā. Idaṃ dassanañca bhāvanā ca.

⁴ Tīṇimāni bhikkhave indriyāni, katamāni tīṇi, anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ⁴. Katamañca bhikkhave anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anabhisametassa dukkhassa ariyasaccassa abhisamayāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anabhisametassa dukkhasamudayassa ariyasaccassa -pa- dukkhanirodhassa -pa- dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasaccassa abhisamayāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Idaṃ bhikkhave anaññātaññassāmītindriyanti. Idaṃ dassanaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave aññindriyaṃ, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idaṃ bhikkhave aññindriyaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave aññātāvindriyaṃ, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ

* Khu 1. 358 piṭṭhe.

2. Aṃ 1. 337 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

3. Khu 1. 66 piṭṭhe.

1. Subhāvitāni (Sī, Ka)

4-4. Saṃ 3. 180 piṭṭhe.

karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Idaṃ bhikkhave aññātāvindriyanti. Ayaṃ bhāvanā.

Idaṃ dassanañca bhāvanā ca. (8)

116. Tattha katamaṃ sakavacanaṃ.

* “Sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ, kusalassa upasampadā.
Sacittapariyodāpanaṃ, etaṃ Buddhāna sāsanaṃ”ti.
Idaṃ sakavacanaṃ.

+ Tīṇimāni bhikkhave bālassa bālalakkhaṇāni bālanimittāni
bālāpadānāni, yehi bālaṃ bāloti pare sañjānanti. Katamāni tīṇi, bālo
bhikkhave duccintitacintī ca hoti, dubbhāsitaḥāsī ca hoti,
dukkatakkamakārī¹ ca hoti. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi bālassa
bālalakkhaṇāni bālanimittāni bālāpadānāni.

++ Tīṇimāni bhikkhave paṇḍitassa paṇḍitalakkhaṇāni paṇḍitanimittāni
paṇḍitāpadānāni, yehi paṇḍitaṃ paṇḍitoti pare sañjānanti. Katamāni tīṇi,
paṇḍito bhikkhave sucintitacintī ca hoti, subhāsitaḥāsī ca hoti,
sukatakkamakārī ca hoti. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi paṇḍitassa
paṇḍitalakkhaṇāni paṇḍitanimittāni paṇḍitāpadānāni.

Idaṃ sakavacanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paravacanaṃ.

“Pathavīsamo natthi vitthato,
Ninno pātālasamo na vijjati.
Merusamo natthi unnato,
Cakkavattisadiso natthi poriso”ti.

Idaṃ paravacanaṃ.

* Hetṭhā 37, 68 piṭṭhesu; upari 161, 205, 208 piṭṭhesupi.

+ Ma 3. 203; Aṃ 1. 100 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ.

1. Dukkatakkamakārī (Sī) Ma 3. 201 piṭṭhe; Aṃ 1. 100 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.

++ Ma 3. 208; Aṃ 1. 101 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ.

** Hotu Devānaminda subhāsitenā jayoti. Hotu Vepacatti subhāsitenā jayoti. Bhaṇa Vepacitti gāthanti. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Bhiyyo bālā pakujjheyyuṃ¹, no cassa paṭisedhako.
Tasmā bhusena daṇḍena, dhīro bālāṃ nisedhaye”ti.

Bhāsītāya kho pana bhikkhave Vepacittinā asurindena gāthāya asurā anumodimsu, devā tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa Devānaminda gāthan”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Etadeva ahaṃ maññe, bālassa paṭisedhanāṃ.
Paramā saṅkupitaṃ ṇatvā, yo sato upasammati”ti.

Bhāsītāya kho pana bhikkhave Sakkena Devānamindena gāthāya devā anumodimsu, asurā tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho bhikkhave Sakko Devānamindo Vepacittinā asurindaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa Vepacitti gāthan”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Etadeva titikkhāya, vajjaṃ passāmi vāsava.
Yadā naṃ maññati² bālo, bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati.
Ajjhāruhati dummedho, gova bhiyyo palāyinan”ti.

Bhāsītāya kho pana bhikkhave Vepacittinā asurindena gāthāya asurā anumodimsu, devā tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho Vepacitti asurindo Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ etadavoca “bhaṇa Devānaminda gāthan”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Sakko Devānaminto imaṃ gāthāya abhāsi—

“Kāmaṃ maññatu vā mā vā, bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati.
Sadatthaparamā atthā, khantiyā bhiyyo na vijjati.
Yo have balavā santo, dubbalassa titikkhati.
Tamāhu paramaṃ khantiṃ, niccaṃ khamati dubbalo.
Abalaṃ taṃ balaṃ āhu, yassa bālabalaṃ balaṃ.
Balassa dhammaguttassa, paṭivattā na vijjati.

** Saṃ 1. 224, 225 piṭṭhesu.

1. Pabhiijeyyūṃ (Ka)

2. Maññatī (Si)

Tasseva tena pāpiyo, yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati.
Kuddhaṃ appaṭikujjhanto, saṅgāmaṃ jeti dujjayaṃ.

Ubhinnaṃ matthaṃ carati, attano ca parassa ca.
Paraṃ saṅkupaṭaṃ ñatvā, yo sato upasammati.

Ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṇaṃ, attano ca parassa ca.
Janā maññanti bāloti, ye dhammassa akovidā”ti.

Bhāsitaṃ kho pana bhikkhave Sakkena Devānamindena gāthāsu devā
anumodiṃsu, asurā tuṇhī ahesunti. Idaṃ paravacanaṃ. (9)

117. Tattha katamaṃ sakavacanaṃ paravacanaṃ.

Yaṇca pattaṃ yaṇca pattaḃbaṃ ubhayametaṃ rajānukiṇṇaṃ
āturassānusikkhato. Ye ca sikkhāsārā sīlaṃ vataṃ jīvitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
upaṭṭhānasārā, ayameko anto. Ye ca evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “natthi
kāmesu doso”ti, ayaṃ dutiyo anto. Iccete ubho antā kaṭasivaḍḍhanā kaṭasiyo
diṭṭhiṃ vaḍḍhenti. Ete ubho ante anabhiññāya oliyanti eke atidhāvanti eketi.
Idaṃ paravacanaṃ.

Ye ca kho te ubho ante abhiññāya tatra ca na ahesuṃ, te na ca
amaññiṃsu, vaṭṭaṃ tesāṃ natthi paññāpanāyāti. Idaṃ sakavacanaṃ. Ayaṃ
udāno sakavacanaṃ paravacanaṃ.

* Rājā Pasenadi¹ Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—idha mayhaṃ
bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “kesaṃ
nu kho piyo attā, kesaṃ appiyo attā”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “ye
ca kho keci kāyena duccharitaṃ caranti, vācāya duccharitaṃ caranti, manasā
duccaritaṃ caranti, tesāṃ appiyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ ‘piyo no
attā’ti, atha kho tesāṃ appiyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi appiyo appiyassa
kareyya, taṃ te attanāva attano karonti, tasmā tesāṃ appiyo attā. Ye ca kho
keci kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti, vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti, manasā sucaritaṃ
caranti, tesāṃ piyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ ‘appiyo no attā’ti, atha
kho tesāṃ piyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi piyo piyassa

* Saṃ 1. 71, 72 piṭṭhesu.

1. Passenadi (Ka) Saṃ 1. 71 piṭṭhe.

kareyya. Taṃ te attanāva attano karonti. Tasmā tesam piyo attā”ti.

Evametaṃ mahārāja, evametaṃ mahārāja, ye hi keci mahārāja kāyena duccharitaṃ caranti, vācāya duccharitaṃ caranti, manasā duccharitaṃ caranti tasmā tesam appiyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “piyo no attā”ti, atha kho tesam appiyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi mahārāja appiyo appiyassa kareyya, taṃ te attanāva attano karonti, tasmā tesam appiyo attā. Ye ca kho keci mahārāja kāyena sucaritaṃ caranti, vācāya sucaritaṃ caranti, manasā sucaritaṃ caranti, tesam piyo attā. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “appiyo no attā”ti, atha kho tesam piyo attā. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi mahārāja piyo piyassa kareyya, taṃ te attanāva attano karonti, tasmā tesam piyo attāti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa- Satthā—

“Attānañce piyaṃ jaññā, na naṃ pāpena saṃyuje.

Na hi taṃ sulabhaṃ hoti, sukhaṃ dukkaṭakārinā.

* Antakenādhīpannassa¹, jahato mānusaṃ bhavaṃ.

Kim hi tassa sakaṃ hoti, kiñca ādāya gacchati.

Kiñcassa anugaṃ hoti, chāyāva anapāyinī.

Ubho puññañca pāpañca, yaṃ macco kurute idha.

Taṃhi tassa sakaṃ hoti, taṃva ādāya gacchati.

Taṃvassa anugaṃ hoti, chāyāva anapāyinī.

Tasmā kareyya kalyāṇaṃ, nicayaṃ samparāyikaṃ.

Puññāni paralokasmim, paṭiṭṭhā honti pāṇinan”ti.

Idaṃ suttaṃ paravacanaṃ. Anugīti sakavacanaṃ. Idaṃ sakavacanañca paravacanañca. (10)

118. Tattha katamaṃ visajjanīyaṃ.

Pañhe pacchite idaṃ abhiññeayaṃ, idaṃ pariññeayaṃ, idaṃ pahātabbaṃ, idaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ, idaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, ime dhammā evaṃgahitā idaṃ phalaṃ nibbattayanti.

* Upari 154 piṭṭhepi.

1. Maraṇenābhibhūtassa (Ka)

Tesaṃ evaṃgahitānaṃ ayamatto itī idāṃ visajjanīyaṃ. “Uḷhāro Buddho Bhagavā”ti Buddha-uḷārataṃ dhammasvākkhātataṃ saṃghasuppaṭipattiṇca ekaṃseneva niddise. “Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā”ti “sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā”ti “sabbe dhammā anattā”ti ekaṃseneva niddise. Yaṃ vā panaññampi evaṃ jātīyaṃ. Idāṃ visajjanīyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ avisajjanīyaṃ.

“Ākaṅkhato te naradammasārathi¹,
Devā manussā manasā vicintitaṃ.
Sabbe na jaññā kaṣiṇāpi pāṇino,
Santāṃ samādhim āraṇaṃ nisevato.
Kintaṃ Bhagavā ākaṅkhatī”ti.
Idāṃ avisajjanīyaṃ.

Ettako Bhagavā sīlakkhandhe samādhikkhandhe paññākkhandhe vimuttikkhandhe vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhe iriyāyaṃ pabhāve hitesitāyaṃ karuṇāyaṃ iddhiyanti. Idāṃ avisajjanīyaṃ.

Tathāgatassa bhikkhave Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa loke uppādā tiṇṇaṃ ratanānaṃ uppādo² Buddharatanassa dhammaratanassa saṃgharatanassa. Kimpamañāni tiṇi ratanānīti. Idāṃ avisajjanīyaṃ.

Buddhavisayo avisajjanīyo. Puggalaparoparaññutā avisajjanīyā. Pubbā bhikkhave koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇaṇaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sakim nirayaṃ sakim tiracchānayaṇim sakim pettivisaṃsakim asurayaṇim sakim deve sakim manusse sandhāvitāṃ saṃsaritaṃ. Katamā pubbā koṭi ti avisajjanīyaṃ. Na paññāyatīti sāvakaṇaṃ ñāṇavekallena. Duvidhā Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ desanā attūpanāyikā ca parūpanāyikā ca. Na paññāyatīti parūpanāyikā. Natthi Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ avijānanāti³ attūpanāyikā. Yathā Bhagavā Kokālikāṃ bhikkhūṃ ārabha aññataraṃ bhikkhūṃ evamāha—

1. Naradammasārathi (Sī)

2. Uppādā (Ka)

3. Appajānanāti (Sī)

Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsatickhāriko kosalako tilavāho -pa-. Na tveva eko abbudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati abbudā nirayā, evameko nirabbudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati nirabbudā nirayā, evameko ababo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati ababā nirayā, evameko aṭaṭo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati aṭaṭā nirayā, evameko ahaho nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati ahahā nirayā, evameko kumudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati kumudā nirayā, evameko sogandhiko nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati sogandhikā nirayā, evameko uppalamo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati uppalamā nirayā, evameko puṇḍariko nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati puṇḍarikā nirayā, evameko padumo nirayo. Padume pana bhikkhu niraye Kokāliko bhikkhu upapanno Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvāti¹. Yaṃ vā pana kiñci Bhagavā āha “ayaṃ appameyyo asaṅkhyeyo”ti. Sabbaṃ taṃ avisajjanīyaṃ. Idaṃ avisajjanīyaṃ. (11)

119. Tattha katamaṃ visajjanīyaṃca avisajjanīyaṃca, yadā so Upako ājīvako Bhagavantam āha “kuhiṃ āvuso Gotama gamissasī”ti. Bhagavā āha—

“Bārāṇasim gamissāmi, ahaṃ taṃ amatadundubhim.
Dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ, loke appaṭivattiyaṃ”ti.

Upako ājīvako āha “Jino’ti kho āvuso bho Gotama paṭijānāsī”ti. Bhagavā āha—

“Mādisā ve Jinā² honti, ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ.
Jitā me pāpakā dhammā, tasmāhaṃ Upakā Jino”ti³.

Kathaṃ Jino kena Jinoti visajjanīyaṃ. Katamo Jinoti avisajjanīyaṃ. Katamo āsavakkhayaṃ, rāgakkhayaṃ dosakkhayaṃ mohakkhayaṃ visajjanīyaṃ. Kittako āsavakkhayaṃ visajjanīyaṃ. Idaṃ visajjanīyaṃca avisajjanīyaṃca.

1. Saṃ 1. 153, 154; Aṃ 3. 395, 396; Khu 1. 381 piṭṭhesu. 2. Jinā ve mādisā (Sī, Ka)
3. Vi 3. 12; Ma 1. 227; Ma 2. 295; Abhi 4. 218 piṭṭhesu.

Atthi Tathāgatoti visajjanīyaṃ. Atthi rūpanti visajjanīyaṃ. Rūpaṃ Tathāgatoti avisajjanīyaṃ. Rūpavā Tathāgatoti avisajjanīyaṃ. Rūpe Tathāgatoti avisajjanīyaṃ. Tathāgate rūpanti avisajjanīyaṃ. Evaṃ atthi vedanā -pa- saññā. Saṅkhārā. Atthi viññāṇanti visajjanīyaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ Tathāgatoti avisajjanīyaṃ. Viññāṇavā Tathāgatoti avisajjanīyaṃ. Viññāṇe Tathāgatoti avisajjanīyaṃ. Tathāgate viññāṇanti avisajjanīyaṃ. Aññatra rūpena Tathāgatoti avisajjanīyaṃ. Aññatra vedanāya -pa- saññāya. Saṅkhārehi. Viññāṇena Tathāgatoti avisajjanīyaṃ. Ayaṃ so Tathāgato arūpako. Avedanako. Asaññako. Asaṅkhārako. Aviññāṇakoti avisajjanīyaṃ. Idaṃ visajjanīyaṇca avisajjanīyaṇca.

Passati Bhagavā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte cavamāne upapajjamāne evaṃ sabbaṃ -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānātīti visajjanīyaṃ. Katame sattā, katamo Tathāgatoti avisajjanīyaṃ. Idaṃ visajjanīyaṇca avisajjanīyaṇca.

Atthi Tathāgatoti visajjanīyaṃ. Atthi Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti avisajjanīyaṃ. Idaṃ visajjanīyaṇca avisajjanīyaṇca. (12)

120. Tattha katamaṃ kammaṃ.

* “Antakenādhīpannessa, jahato mānusaṃ bhavaṃ.

Kiṃ hi tassa sakaṃ hoti, kiñca ādāya gacchati.

Kiñcassa anugaṃ hoti, chāyāva anapāyini.

Ubho puññaṇca pāpaṇca, yaṃ macco kurute idha.

Tañhi tassa sakaṃ hoti, taṃva¹ ādāya gacchati.

Taṃvassa anugaṃ hoti, chāyāva anapāyini”ti.

Idaṃ kammaṃ.

+ “Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bālaṃ pīṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ² vā semānaṃ yānissa pubbe pāpakāni kammāni katāni kāyena duccaritāni vācāya duccaritāni manasā duccaritāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti

* Sam 1. 72 piṭṭhe; heṭṭhā 151 piṭṭhepi.

+ Ma 3. 203 piṭṭhe.

1. Tañca (Sī, Ka)

2. Chamāya (Sī, Ka)

ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahataṃ pabbatakūṭānaṃ chāyā sāyanhasamayam pathaviyam olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave bālaṃ pīṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ vā semānaṃ yānissa pubbe pāpakāni kammāni katāni kāyena duccharitāni vācāya duccharitāni manasā duccharitāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Tatra bhikkhave bālassa evaṃ hoti “akataṃ vata me kalyāṇaṃ, akataṃ kusalaṃ, akataṃ bhīruttāṇaṃ. Kataṃ pāpaṃ, kataṃ luddaṃ, kataṃ kibbisāṃ, yāvatā bho akatakalyāṇānaṃ akatakusalānaṃ akatabhīruttāṇānaṃ katapāpānaṃ kataluddānaṃ katakibbisānaṃ gati, taṃ gatim pecca gacchāmi”ti, so socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷim kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati”ti.

* Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave paṇḍitaṃ pīṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ vā semānaṃ yānissa pubbe kalyāṇāni kammāni katāni kāyena sucaritāni vācāya sucaritāni manasā sucaritāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahataṃ pabbatakūṭānaṃ chāyā sāyanhasamayam pathaviyam olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave paṇḍitaṃ pīṭhasamārūḷhaṃ vā mañcasamārūḷhaṃ vā chamāyaṃ vā semānaṃ yānissa pubbe alyāṇāni kammāni katāni kāyena sucaritāni vācāya sucaritāni manasā sucaritāni, tānissa tamhi samaye olambanti ajjholambanti abhippalambanti. Tatra bhikkhave paṇḍitassa “evaṃ hoti akataṃ vata me pāpaṃ, akataṃ luddaṃ, akataṃ kibbisāṃ. Kataṃ kalyāṇaṃ, kataṃ kusalaṃ, kataṃ bhīruttāṇaṃ, yāvatā bho akatapāpānaṃ akataluddānaṃ akatakibbisānaṃ katakalyāṇānaṃ katakusalaṃ katabhīruttāṇānaṃ gati, taṃ gatim pecca gacchāmi”ti, so na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāḷim kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati, “kataṃ me puññaṃ, akataṃ pāpaṃ, yā bhavissati gati akatapāpassa akataluddassa akatakibbisassa katapuññassa katakusalassa katabhīruttāṇassa, taṃ pecca bhava gatim paccanubhavissāmi”ti vipphaṇṇasāro na jāyati. Avipphaṇṇasāro kho bhikkhave itthiyā vā purisassa vā gihino vā pabbajitassa vā bhaddakaṃ maraṇaṃ bhaddikā kālaṃkiriyāti vadāmi”ti. Idaṃ kammaṃ.

Tiṇimāni bhikkhave duccaritāni. Katamāni tiṇi, kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ, imāni kho bhikkhave tiṇi duccaritāni. Tiṇimāni bhikkhave sucaritāni. Katamāni tiṇi, kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave tiṇi sucaritāni. Idam kamman.

Tattha katamo vipāko.

* Lābhā vo bhikkhave, suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave, khaṇo vo bhikkhave paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāya. Diṭṭhā mayā bhikkhave chaphassāyatanikā nāma nirayā. Tattha yaṃ kiñci cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati anīṭṭharūpaṃyeva passati, no iṭṭharūpaṃ. Akantarūpaṃyeva passati, no kantarūpaṃ. Amanāparūpaṃyeva passati, no manāparūpaṃ.

Yaṃ kiñci sotena saddaṃ suṇāti -pa- ghānena. Jivhāya. Kāyena. Yaṃ kiñci manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti anīṭṭhadhammaṃyeva¹ vijānāti, no iṭṭhadhammaṃ. Akantadhammaṃyeva vijānāti, no kantadhammaṃ. Amanāpadhammaṃyeva vijānāti, no manāpadhammaṃ. Lābhā vo bhikkhave, suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave, khaṇo vo bhikkhave paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāya.

Diṭṭhā mayā bhikkhave chaphassāyatanikā nāma saggā. Tattha yaṃkiñci cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati iṭṭharūpaṃyeva passati, no anīṭṭharūpaṃ. Kantarūpaṃyeva passati, no akantarūpaṃ. Manāparūpaṃyeva passati, no amanāparūpaṃ. Yaṃ kiñci sotena saddaṃ suṇāti -pa- ghānena. Jivhāya. Kāyena. Manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti iṭṭhadhammaṃyeva vijānāti, no anīṭṭhadhammaṃ. Kantadhammaṃyeva vijānāti, no akantadhammaṃ. Manāpadhammaṃyeva vijānāti, no amanāpadhammaṃ. Lābhā vo bhikkhave, suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave, khaṇo vo bhikkhave paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāyā²ti. Ayaṃ vipāko.

Saṭṭhivassasahassāni, paripuṇṇāni sabbaso.

Niraye paccamānānaṃ², kadā anto bhavissati.

Natthi anto kuto anto, na anto paṭidissati³.

Tadā hi pakataṃ pāpaṃ, tuyhaṃ mayhañca mārisāti⁴.

Ayaṃ vipāko. (13)

* Saṃ 2. 341 piṭṭhe.

1. Anīṭṭharūpaṃyeva (Saṃ 2. 341 piṭṭhe, tathā paresu no iṭṭhadhammanti-ādīpadesupi.)

2. Paccamānassa (Ka)

3. Patidissati (Sī)

4. Khu 2. 216; Khu 5. 100 piṭṭhesu; upari 201, 208 piṭṭhesupi.

121. Tattha katamaṃ kammaṇca vipāko ca.

Adhammacārī hi naro pamatto,
Yahiṃ yahiṃ gacchati duggatim yo.
So naṃ adhammo carito hanāti,
Sayam gahīto yathā kaṇhasappo.

Na hi dhammo adhammo ca, ubho samavipākino.
Adhammo nirayaṃ neti, dhammo pāpeti suggatinti¹.
Idaṃ kammaṇca vipāko ca.

* “Mā bhikkhave puññānaṃ bhāyittha, sukhassetāṃ bhikkhave adhvācānaṃ iṭṭhassa kantassa piyassa manāpassa yadidaṃ puññāni. Abhiṇāmi kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave dīgharattaṃ katānaṃ puññānaṃ iṭṭhaṃ² kantaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ vipākaṃ paccanubhūtaṃ, satta vassāni mettacittaṃ bhāvetvā satta saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe na imaṃ³ lokaṃ punarāgamāsiṃ. Saṃvaṭṭamāne sudāhaṃ⁴ bhikkhave kappe ābhassarūpago homi. Vivaṭṭamāne kappe suññaṃ brahmavimānaṃ upapajjāmi. Tatra sudāhaṃ⁴ bhikkhave brahmā homi mahābrahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadattitudaso vasavattī. Chattimsakkhattuṃ kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave Sakko ahoṃ Devānamindo, anekasatakkhattuṃ rājā ahoṃ cakkavattī⁵ dhammiko dhammarājā cāturato vijitāvī janapadatthāvariyaṃ sattaratanaṃ samannāgato, ko pana vādo padesarajjassa. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “kissa nu kho me idaṃ kammaṃ phalaṃ, kissa kammaṃ vipāko, yenāhaṃ etarahi evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “tiṇṇaṃ kho me idaṃ kammaṃ phalaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ kammaṃ vipāko. Yenāhaṃ etarahi evaṃmahiddhiko evaṃmahānubhāvo”ti. Seyyathidaṃ, dānassa damassa saṃyamassā”ti, tattha yañca dānaṃ yo ca damo yo ca saṃyamo, idaṃ kammaṃ. Yo tappaccayā vipāko paccanubhūto, ayaṃ vipāko. Tathā Cūḷakammavibhaṅgo⁶ vattabbo.

1. Khu 2. 272 piṭṭhe.

* Khu 1. 205 piṭṭhe; Am 1. 465 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

2. Dīgharattaṃ iṭṭhaṃ (Si, Ka) 3. Na yimaṃ (Khu 1. 205 piṭṭhe.)

4. Sudāhaṃ (Khu 1. 205 piṭṭhe.) 5. Cakkavattī (Ka)

6. Ma 3. 243 piṭṭhādīsu.

Yaṃ Subhassa māṇavassa Todeyyaputtassa desitaṃ. Tattha ye dhammā appāyukadīghāyukatāya saṃvattanti bahvābādha-appābādhatāya appesakkhamahesakkhatāya dubbaṇṇasuvannaṇatāya nīcakulika-uccakulikatāya appabhogamahābhogātāya duppaññaṇapaññavantatāya ca saṃvattanti, idaṃ kammaṃ. Yā tattha appāyukadīghāyukatā -pa-duppaññaṇapaññavantatā, ayaṃ vipāko. Idaṃ kammañca vipāko ca. (14)

122. Tattha katamaṃ kusalaṃ.

* “Vācānurakkhī manasā susaṃvuto,
Kāyena ca nākusalaṃ kayirā¹.
Ete tayo kammapathe visodhaye,
Ārādhaye magga’ misippaveditaṃ”ti.
Idaṃ kusalaṃ.

** “Yassa kāyena vācāya, manasā natthi dukkaṭaṃ.
Saṃvutaṃ tīhi ṭhānehi, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ”ti.
Idaṃ kusalaṃ.

+ Tīṇimāni bhikkhave kusalamūlāni. Katamāni tīṇi, alobho kusalamūlaṃ, adoso kusalamūlaṃ, amoho kusalamūlaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi kusalamūlāni. Idaṃ kusalaṃ. ++ Vijjā bhikkhave² pubbaṅgamā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā anudeva³ hirī⁴ ottappañcāti. Idaṃ kusalaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ akusalaṃ.

++ “Yassa accantadussīlyaṃ, māluva sālamivotthataṃ.
Karoti so tatha’ttānaṃ, yathā naṃ icchatī diso”ti.
Idaṃ akusalaṃ.

++ “Attanā hi kataṃ pāpaṃ, attajaṃ attasambhavaṃ.
Abhimatthati⁵ dummedhaṃ, vajiraṃva’smamayaṃ maṇin”ti.
Idaṃ akusalaṃ.

* Khu 1. 53 piṭṭhe Dhammapade; upari 216 piṭṭhepi.

1. Akusalaṃ na kayirā (Sī)

** Khu 1. 69 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

+ Am 1. 203 piṭṭhe.

++ Saṃ 3. 2 piṭṭhe.

2. Vijjā ca kho bhikkhave (Saṃ 3. 2 piṭṭhe.)

3. Anvadeva (Sī, Ka, Saṃ 3. 2 piṭṭhe ca), Syādikaṇḍe (Moggallāne) 11 suttam passitabbam.

4. Hirin (?)

++ Khu 1. 37 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

5. Abhimanthati (Sī)

“Dasa kammapathe niseviya,
Akusalākusalehi vivajjitā.
Garahā ca bhavanti devate,
Bālamatī nirayesu paccare”ti.

Idaṃ akusalaṃ.

* Tīṇimāni bhikkhave akusalamūlāni, katamāni tīṇi, lobho akusalamūlaṃ, doso akusalamūlaṃ, moho akusalamūlaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi akusalamūlāni. Idaṃ akusalaṃ. (15)

Tattha katamaṃ kusalaṇca akusalaṇca.

“Yādisaṃ vapate bījaṃ, tādisaṃ harate phalaṃ.
Kalyāṇakārī kalyāṇaṃ, pāpakārī ca pāpakaṃ”ti¹.

Tattha yaṃ āha “kalyāṇakārī kalyāṇaṃ”ti, idaṃ kusalaṃ. . Yaṃ āha “pāpakārī ca pāpakaṃ”ti, idaṃ akusalaṃ. Idaṃ kusalaṇca akusalaṇca.

Subhena kammaṇa vajanti suggaṭṭiṃ,
Apāyabhūmiṃ asubhena kammaṇā.
Khayā ca kammaṇa vimuttacetaso,
Nibbanti te jotirivindhanakkhayaṃ.

Tattha yaṃ āha “subhena kammaṇa vajanti suggaṭṭiṃ”ti, idaṃ kusalaṃ. . Yaṃ āha “apāyabhūmiṃ asubhena kammaṇā”ti, idaṃ akusalaṃ. Idaṃ kusalaṇca akusalaṇca. (16)

123. Tattha katamaṃ anuññātaṃ.

“Yathāpi bhamaro pupphaṃ, vaṇṇagandhamahēṭṭhayaṃ.
Paleti² rasamādāya, evaṃ gāme munī care”ti³.
Idaṃ anuññātaṃ.

* Aṃ 1. 202 piṭṭhe.

2. Paḷeti (Ka)

1. Saṃ 1. 229 piṭṭhe.

3. Khu 1. 20 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ karaṇīyāni. Katamāni tīṇi, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, kāyakammavacīkammena samannāgato kusalena parisuddhājīvo. Āraddhavīriyo kho pana hoti thāmaṃvā dāḥaparakkamo anikkhattakhuṇṇo akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya sacchikiriyāya. Paññavā kho pana hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Imāni kho bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ tīṇi karaṇīyānīti. Idaṃ anuññātaṃ.

* Dasayime¹ bhikkhave dhammā pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā. Katame dasa, “vevaṇṇiyamhi ajjhupagato”ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ -pa-. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhammā pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbāti. Idaṃ anuññātaṃ.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave karaṇīyāni. Katamāni tīṇi, kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritanti. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi karaṇīyānīti. Idaṃ anuññātaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭikkhittaṃ.

** “Natthi puttasaṃpāṇaṃ pemaṃ, natthi gosamitaṃ² dhanam.
Natthi suriyasamā³ ābhā, samuddaparamā sarā”ti.

Bhagavā āha—

+ “Natthi attasaṃpāṇaṃ pemaṃ, natthi dhaññasaṃpāṇaṃ dhanam.
Natthi paññāsamaṃ ābhā, vuṭṭhiveparamā sarā”ti.
Ettha yaṃ purimakam, idaṃ paṭikkhittaṃ.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave akaraṇīyāni. Katamāni tīṇi, kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritanti. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi akaraṇīyānīti. Idaṃ paṭikkhittaṃ. (17)

* Am 3. 325 piṭṭhe

2. Goṇasaṃpāṇaṃ (Ka)

** Sam 1. 6 piṭṭhe; upari 205, 207 piṭṭhesupi.

1. Dasa-ime (Sī, Ka)

3. Suriyasamā (Sī)

+ Sam 1. 6 piṭṭhe.

124. Tattha katamaṃ anuññātaṃ paṭikkhitaṃ.

“Kiṃ sūḍha bhītā janatā anekā,
Maggo ca’nekāyatano pavutto¹.
Pucchāmi taṃ Gotama Bhūripaṇṇa,
Kismiṃ ʈhito paraloki na bhāyeti.

Vācaṃ manaṃca paṇidhāya sammā,
Kāyena pāpāni akubbamāno.
Bahvannapānaṃ gharamāvasanto,
Saddho mudū saṃvibhāgī vadaññū.
Etesu dhammesu ʈhito catūsu,
Dhamme ʈhito paralokaṃ na bhāye”ti².

Tattha yaṃ āha “vācaṃ manaṃca paṇidhāya sammā”ti, idaṃ anuññātaṃ. “Kāyena pāpāni akubbamāno”ti, idaṃ paṭikkhitaṃ. “Bahvannapānaṃ gharamāvasanto, saddho mudū saṃvibhāgī vadaññū. Etesu dhammesu ʈhito catūsu, dhamme ʈhito paralokaṃ nabhāye”ti, idaṃ anuññātaṃ. Idaṃ anuññātaṃ paṭikkhitaṃ.

* Sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ, kusalassa upasampadā.
Sacittapariyodāpanaṃ, etaṃ Buddhānasāsaṇaṃ.

Tattha yaṃ āha “sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ”ti, idaṃ paṭikkhitaṃ, yaṃ āha “kusalassa upasampadā”ti, idaṃ anuññātaṃ. Idaṃ anuññātaṃ paṭikkhitaṃ.

** Kāyasamācārampāhaṃ Devānaminda duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Vacīsāmācārampāhaṃ Devānaminda duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Manosamācārampāhaṃ Devānaminda duvidhena vadāmi -pa-. Pariyesanampāhaṃ Devānaminda duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi.

“Kāyasamācārampāhaṃ Devānaminda duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṃ kho kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro na sevitabbo. Tattha yaṃ jaññā

1. Canekāyatanappavutto (Saṃ 1. 39 piṭṭhe)

* Heṭṭhā 37, 68, 148 piṭṭhesu; upari 205, 208 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Saṃ 1. 39, 40 piṭṭhesu.

** Dī 2. 223 piṭṭhādīsu.

kāyasamācāraṃ “imaṃ kho me kāyasamācāraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti, evarūpo kāyasamācāro sevitaḅbo. “Kāyasamācārampāhaṃ Devānaminda duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameti paṭicca vuttaṃ. “Vacīsamācāraṃ -pa-. “Pariyesanampāhaṃ Devānaminda duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Yathārūpaṇca kho pariyesanaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpā pariyesanā na sevitaḅbā. Tattha yaṃ jaññā pariyesanaṃ “imaṃ kho me pariyesanaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti, evarūpā pariyesanā sevitaḅbā. “Pariyesanampāhaṃ Devānaminda duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Tattha yaṃ āha “sevitaḅbampi”ti, idaṃ anuññātaṃ. Yaṃ āha “na sevitaḅbampi”ti, idaṃ paṭikkhittaṃ. Idaṃ anuññātaṇca paṭikkhittaṇca. (18)

170. Tattha katamo thavo.

“Maggānaṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho, saccānaṃ caturo padā.

Virāgo seṭṭho dhammānaṃ, dvipadānaṇca cakkhumā”ti¹.

Ayaṃ thavo.

Tiṇimāni bhikkhave aggāni. Katamāni tiṇi, yāvataṃ bhikkhave sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññināsaññino vā, Tathāgato tesāṃ aggamaḅkhāyati seṭṭhamakḅkhāyati pavaramakḅkhāyati, yadidaṃ Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. Yāvataṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ paṇṇattisaṅkhatānaṃ vā asaṅkhatānaṃ vā, virāgo tesāṃ dhammānaṃ aggamaḅkhāyati seṭṭhamakḅkhāyati pavaramakḅkhāyati, yadidaṃ madanimmadano -pa-nirodho nibbānaṃ. Yāvataṃ bhikkhave saṃghānaṃ paṇṇatti gaṇānaṃ paṇṇatti mahājanasannipātānaṃ paṇṇatti, Tathāgatasāvakasaṃgho tesāṃ aggamaḅkhāyati seṭṭhamakḅkhāyati pavaramakḅkhāyati, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā -pa- puññakkhettaṃ lokassati².

1. Khu 1. 52 piṭṭhe; upari 206 piṭṭhepi.

2. Am 1. 343 piṭṭhe; Khu 1. 254 piṭṭhe ca passitaḅbaṃ.

Sabbalokuttaro Satthā, dhammo ca kusalakkhato¹.

Gaṇo ca naraśīhassa, tāni tīṇi vississare.

Samaṇapadumasañcayo gaṇo,

Dhammavaro ca vidūnaṃ sakkato.

Naravaradamako ca cakkhumā,

tāni tīṇi lokassa uttari.

Satthā ca appaṭisamo,

Dhammo ca sabbo nirupadāho.

Ariyo ca gaṇavaro,

Tāni khalu vississare tīṇi.

Saccanāmo Jino khemo sabbābhibhū,

saccadhammo natthañño tassa uttari.

Ariyaśaṃgho niccaṃ viññūnaṃ pūjito,

tāni tīṇi lokassa uttari.

* Ekāyanaṃ jātikhayantadassī,

Maggam pajānāti hitānukampī.

Etena maggena tarimsu pubbe,

Tarissanti ye ca² taranti ogham.

Tam tādisaṃ devamanussasetṭham,

sattā namassanti visuddhipikkhā”ti.

Ayam thavoti.

Tattha lokiyaṃ suttaṃ dvīhi suttehi niddisitabbaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyena
ca vāsanābhāgiyena ca. Lokuttaraṃpi suttaṃ tīhi suttehi niddisitabbaṃ
dassanabhāgiyena ca bhāvanābhāgiyena ca asekkhabhāgiye na ca.
Lokiyañca lokuttarañca. Yasmiṃ sutte yaṃ yaṃ padaṃ dissati
saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ vā vāsanābhāgiyaṃ vā, tena tena lokiyaṃ
niddisitabbaṃ, dassanabhāgiyaṃ vā bhāvanābhāgiyaṃ vā asekkhabhāgiyaṃ
vā yaṃ yaṃ padaṃ dissati tena tena lokuttaranti niddisitabbaṃ.

1. Kusalamakkhato (Ka)

* Saṃ 3. 146; Khu 7. 362; Khu 8. 212 piṭṭhesu.

2. Ye cāpi (Sī, Ka)

Vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyassa suttassa nigghātāya,
dassanabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ vāsanābhāgiyassa suttassa nigghātāya,
bhāvanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ dassanabhāgiyassa suttassa paṭinissaggāya,
asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ bhāvanābhāgiyassa suttassa paṭinissaggāya,
asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārattham.

Lokuttaraṃ suttaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ chabbīsatiyā puggalehi
niddisitabbaṃ, te tīhi suttehi samanvesitabbā dassanabhāgiyena
bhāvanābhāgiyena asekkhabhāgiyena cāti.

Tattha dassanabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ pañcahi puggalehi niddisitabbaṃ
ekabījīnā kolaṃkolena sattakkhattuparamena saddhānusārīnā
dhammānusārīnā cāti, dassanabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ imehi pañcahi puggalehi
niddisitabbaṃ. . Bhāvanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ dvādasahi puggalehi
niddisitabbaṃ sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyaṃ paṭipannena, sakadāgāminā,
anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyaṃ paṭipannena, anāgāminā, antarā parinibbāyinā,
upahacca parinibbāyinā, asaṅkhārāparinibbāyinā, sasaṅkhārāparinibbāyinā,
uddhamsotena akaniṭṭhigaminā, saddhāvimuttana, diṭṭhippattana,
kāyasakkhinā cāti, bhāvanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ imehi dvādasahi puggalehi
niddisitabbaṃ. . Asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ navahi puggalehi niddisitabbaṃ
saddhāvimuttana, paññāvimuttana, suññatavimuttana, animittavimuttana,
appaṇihitavimuttana, ubhatobhāgavimuttana samasīsinā
Paccekaśuddhasammāsambuddhehi cāti, asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ imehi
navahi puggalehi niddisitabbaṃ. Evaṃ lokuttaraṃ suttaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ
imehi chabbīsatiyā puggalehi niddisitabbaṃ.

Lokiyaṃ suttaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ ekūnavīsatiyā puggalehi
niddisitabbaṃ, te caritehi niddiṭṭhā samanvesitabbā keci rāgacaritā, keci
dosacaritā, keci mohacaritā, keci rāgacaritā ca dosacaritā ca, keci rāgacaritā
ca mohacaritā ca, keci dosacaritā ca mohacaritā ca, keci rāgacaritā ca
dosacaritā ca mohacaritā ca, rāgamukhe ṭhito rāgacarito, rāgamukhe ṭhito
dosacarito, rāgamukhe ṭhito mohacarito, rāgamukhe ṭhito rāgacarito ca
dosacarito ca mohacarito ca, dosamukhe ṭhito dosacarito, dosamukhe ṭhito
mohacarito, dosamukhe ṭhito rāgacarito, dosamukhe ṭhito rāgacarito ca

dosacarito ca mohacarito ca, mohamukhe ṭhito mohacarito, mohamukhe ṭhito rāgacarito mohamukhe ṭhito dosacarito, mohamukhe ṭhito rāgacarito ca dosacarito ca mohacarito cāti, lokiyaṃ suttaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ imehi ekūnavīsatiyā puggalehi niddisitabbaṃ.

Vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ sīlavantehi niddisitabbaṃ, te sīlavanto pañca puggalā pakatisīlaṃ samādānasīlaṃ cittappasādo samatho vipassanā cāti, vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ imehi pañcahi puggalehi niddisitabbaṃ.

Lokuttaraṃ suttaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ tīhi suttehi niddisitabbaṃ dassanabhāgiyena bhāvanābhāgiyena asekhabhāgiyena ca.

Lokiyaṇca lokuttaraṇca sattādhiṭṭhānaṇca dhammādhiṭṭhānaṇca ubhayena niddisitabbaṃ, ñāṇaṃ paññāya niddisitabbaṃ paññindriyena paññābalena adhipaññāsikkhāya dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgena sammādiṭṭhiyā tīraṇāya santīraṇāya dhamme ñāṇena anvaye ñāṇena khaye ñāṇena anuppāde ñāṇena anaññātāññassāmītindriyena aññindreyena aññātāvindriyena cakkhunā vijjāya buddhiyā bhūriyā medhāya, yaṃ yaṃ vā pana labbhati, tena tena paññādhivacanena niddisitabbaṃ.

Ñeyyaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannehi ajjhattikabāhirehi hīnappaṇītehi dūrasantikehi saṅkhatāsaṅkhatehi kusalākusalābyākatehi saṅkhepato vā chahi ārammaṇehi niddisitabbaṃ. . Ñāṇaṇca ñe yyaṇca tadubhayena niddisitabbaṃ, paññāpi ārammaṇabhūtā ñeyyaṃ, Yaṃ kiñci ārammaṇabhūtaṃ ajjhattikaṃ vā bāhiraṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ saṅkhatena asaṅkhatena ca niddisitabbaṃ.

Dassanaṃ bhāvanā¹ sakavacanaṃ paravacanaṃ visajjanīyaṃ avisajjanīyaṃ kammaṃ vipākoti sabbattha tadubhayaṃ sutte yathā niddiṭṭhaṃ, tathā upadhārayitvā labbhamānato niddisitabbaṃ, yaṃ vā pana kiñci Bhagavā aññataravacanaṃ bhāsati, sabbaṃ taṃ yathāniddiṭṭhaṃ dhārayitabbaṃ.

Duvidho hetu yaṇca kammaṃ ye ca kilesā, samudayo kilesā. Tattha kilesā saṅkilesabhāgiyena suttena niddisitabbā, samudayo

1. Dassanā bhāvanā (Sī)

saṃkilesabhāgiyena ca vāsanābhāgiyena ca suttena niddisitaḥḥ. Tattha kusalaṃ catūhi suttehi niddisitaḥḥ vāsanābhāgiyena dassanabhāgiyena bhāvanābhāgiyena asekkhabhāgiyena ca. Akusalaṃ saṃ kilesabhāgiyena suttena niddisitaḥḥ. Kusalaṃca akusalaṃca tadubhayena¹ niddisitaḥḥ. Anuññātaṃ Bhagavato anuññātāya niddisitaḥḥ, taṃ pañcavidhaṃ saṃvaro pahānaṃ bhāvanā sacchikiriyā kappiyānulomoti, yaṃ dissati tāsu tāsu bhūmīsu, taṃ kappiyānulomena niddisitaḥḥ. Paṭikkhittaṃ Bhagavatā paṭikkhittakāraṇena niddisitaḥḥ. Anuññātaṃca paṭikkhittaṃca tadubhayena niddisitaḥḥ. Thavo pasamsāya niddisitaḥḥ, so pañcavidhena veditaḥḥ Bhagavato dhammassa ariyasamghassa ariyadhammānaṃ sikkhāya lokiyaḡaṇasampattiyaṭi. Evaṃ thavo pañcavidhena niddisitaḥḥ.

Indriyabhūmi navahi padehi niddisitaḥḥ, kilesabhūmi navahi padehi niddisitaḥḥ, evametāni aṭṭhārasa padāni honti nava padāni kusalaṃ navapadāni akusalaṃnīti, tathāhi vuttaṃ “aṭṭhārasa mūlapadā kuhiṃ daṭṭhabbā, sāsanappaṭṭhāne”ti². Tenāha āyasmā Mahākaccāyano—

“Navahi ca padehi kusalaṃ,

Navahi ca yujjanti akusalapakkhā.

Ete kho³ mūlapadā, bhavanti aṭṭhārasa padāni”ti⁴.

Niyuttaṃ sāsanappaṭṭhānaṃ.

Ettāvatāsamattā Netti yā āyasmatā Mahākaccāyanaena bhāsitaṃ Bhagavatā anumoditaṃ mūlasaṅgītiyaṃ saṅgītiṭi.

Nettipakaraṇaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

1. Tadubhayehi (Sī) 2. Heṭṭhā 106 piṭṭhe. 3. Khalu (Ka) 4. Heṭṭhā 3 piṭṭhe.

Peṭakopadesapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Ariyasaccappakāsanapaṭhamabhūmi

Namo Sammāsambuddhānaṃ paramatthadassīnaṃ
sīlādiḡuṇapāramippattānaṃ.

1. Duve hetū duve paccayā sāvakassa sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāya parato
ca ghoso saccānusandhi ajjhattaṇca yoniso manasikāro. Tattha katamo
parato ghoso, yā parato desanā ovādo anusāsanī saccakathā saccānulomo.
Cattāri saccāni dukkhaṃ samudayo nirodho maggo. Imesaṃ catunnaṃ
saccānaṃ yā desanā sandassanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikiriya¹ pakāsanā.
Ayaṃ vuccati saccānulomo ghosoti.

2. Tattha katamo ajjhattaṃ yoniso manasikāro. Ajjhattaṃ yoniso
manasikāro nāma yo yathādesite dhamme bahiddhā ārammaṇaṃ
anabhinīharitvā yoniso manasikāro. Ayaṃ vuccati yoniso manasikāro.
Taṃkāro yoniso dvāro vidhi upāyo. Yathā puriso sukkhe kaṭṭhe
vigatasnehe sukkhāya uttarāraṇiyā thale abhimanthamānaṃ bhabbo jotissa
adhigamāya. Taṃ kissa hetu. Yoniso aggissa adhigamāya. Evamevassa
yamidaṃ dukkhasamudayanirodhamaggānaṃ aviparītadhammadesanaṃ
manasikaroti. Ayaṃ vuccati yoniso manasikāro.

1. Uttānikiriya (Ka)

Yathā tisso upamā pubbe assutā ca assutapubbā ca paṭibhanti. Yo hi ko ci kāmesu avītarāgoti -pa- duve upamā ayoniso kātabbā pacchimesu vuttaṃ. Tattha yo ca parato ghosoyo ca ajjhataṃ yoniso manasikāro. Ime dve paccayā parato ghosena yā uppajjati paññā. Ayaṃ vuccati sutamayī paññā. Yā ajjhataṃ yoniso manasikārena uppajjati paññā. Ayaṃ vuccati cintāmayī paññāti imā dve paññā veditabbā. Purimakā ca dve paccayā ime dve hetū dve paccayā sāvakassa sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāya.

3. Tattha parato ghosassa saccānusandhissa desitassa atthaṃ avijānanto atthappaṭisaṃvedī bhavissatīti netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati. Na ca atthappaṭisaṃvedī yoniso manasikarissatīti netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati. Parato ghosassa saccānusandhissa desitassa atthaṃ vijānanto atthappaṭisaṃvedī bhavissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Esa hetu etaṃ ārammaṇam̐ eso upāyo sāvakassa niyyānassa natthañño. Soyaṃ na ca suttassa atthavijānanāya saha yutto nāpi ghosānuyogena parato ghosassa atthaṃ avijānantena sakkā uttarimanussadhammaṃ alamariyañāṇadassanam̐ adhigantum̐, tasmā nibbāyitukāmena sutamayena atthā pariyesitabbā. Tattha pariyesanāya ayaṃ anupubbī bhavati soḷasa hārā, pañca nayā, aṭṭhārasa mūlapadāni.

Tatthāyaṃ uddānagāthā

Soḷasahārā nettī, pañcanayā sāsanaṃ pariyetṭhi.

Aṭṭhārasamūlapadā, Kaccāyanagottaniddiṭṭhā.

4. Tattha katame soḷasahārā, desanā vicayo yuttipadaṭṭhānam̐ lakkhaṇam̐ catubyūho āvaṭṭo vibhatti parivattano vevacano paññatti otaraṇo sodhano adhiṭṭhāno parikkhāro samāropano, ime soḷasa hārā.

Tattha uddānagāthā

* Desanā vicayo yutti, padaṭṭhāno ca lakkhaṇo¹.
 Catubyūho ca āvaṭṭo, vibhatti parivattano.
 Vevacano ca paññatti, otaraṇo ca sodhano.
 Adhiṭṭhāno parikkhāro, samāropano soḷaso—².

5. Tattha katame pañcanayā, nandiyāvaṭṭo tipukkhalo sīhavikkīlito
 disālocano aṅkusoti.

Tattha uddānagāthā

Paṭhamo nandiyāvaṭṭo, dutiyo ca tipukkhalo.
 Sīhavikkīlito nāma, tatiyo hoti so nayo.
 Disālocanamāhaṃsu, catuttho nayalañjako.
 Pañcama aṅkuso nāma³, sabbe pañca nayā gatā.

6. Tattha katamāni aṭṭhārāsa mūlapadāni avijjā taṇhā lobho doso moho
 subhasaññā sukhasaññā niccasaññā attasaññā samatho vipassanā alobho
 adoso amoho asubhasaññā dukkhasaññā aniccasaññā anattasaññā, imāni
 aṭṭhārāsa mūlapadāni. Tattha nava padāni akusalāni yattha sabbaṃ akusalaṃ
 samosarati. Nava padāni kusalāni yattha sabbaṃ kusalaṃ samosarati.

Katamāni nava padāni akusalāni yattha sabbaṃ akusalaṃ samosarato,
 avijjā yāva attasaññā, imāni nava padāni akusalāni, yattha sabbaṃ akusalaṃ
 samosarati. Katamāni nava padāni kusalāni yattha sabbaṃ kusalaṃ
 samosarati. Samatho yāva anattasaññā, imāni nava padāni kusalāni yattha
 sabbaṃ kusalaṃ samosarati. Imāni aṭṭhārāsa mūlapadāni.

* Heṭṭhā 2 piṭṭhe.

2. Soḷasa hārā (I, Ka)

1. Padaṭṭhānañca lakkhaṇaṃ (I)

3. Pañcamaṃ aṅkusaṃ āhu (I, Ka)

Tattha imā uddānagāthā

Taṇhā ca avijjā lobho,
 Doso tatheva moho ca.
 Cattāro ca vipallāsā,
 Kilesabhūmi nava padāni.

 Ye ca satipaṭṭhānā samatho,
 Vipassanā kusalamūlaṃ.
 Etaṃ sabbaṃ kusalaṃ,
 Indriyabhūmi navapadāni.

 Sabbaṃ kusalaṃ navahi padehi yujjati,
 Navahi ceva akusalaṃ.
 Ekake nava mūlapadāni,
 Ubhayato aṭṭhārasa mūlapadāni.

Imesaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ mūlapadānaṃ yāni nava padāni akusalāni, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo. Yāni nava padāni kusalāni, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā. Iti samudayassa dukkhaṃ phalaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nirodhaṃ phalaṃ. Imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyaṃ desitāni.

7. Tattha dukkhassa ariyasaccassa aparimāṇāni akkharāni padāni byañcanāni ākāraṇi niruttiyo niddesā desitā etassevatthassa saṅkāsanāya pakāsanāya vivaraṇāya vibhajanāya uttānīkammaṭṭāya paññāpanāyāti. Yā evaṃ sabbesaṃ saccānaṃ iti ekamekaṃ saccaṃ aparimāṇehi akkharapadabyañjana-ākāraniruttiniddesehi pariyesitabbaṃ, taṅca byañjanaṃ atthaputhuttena pana attheva byañjanaputhuttena.

Yo hi koci samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ vadeyya “ahaṃ idaṃ dukkhaṃ paccakkhāya aññaṃ dukkhaṃ paññapessāmī”ti. Tassa taṃ vācāvattukamevassa, pucchito ca na sampāyissati. Evaṃ saccāni yaṅca rattim Bhagavā abhisambuddho, yaṅca rattim anupādāya parinibbuto, etthantare yaṃ kiñci Bhagavatā bhāsitaṃ Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthā Udānaṃ Itivuttakaṃ Jātaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ. Na kiñci Buddhānaṃ

Bhagavantānaṃ dhammadesanāya dhammacakkato bahiddhā, tassa sabbaṃ suttāṃ ariyadhammesu pariyesitabbaṃ. Tattha pariggaṇhanāya ālokaśabhāni cattāri ariyasaccāni thāvarāni imāni.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ, jāti jarā byādhi maraṇaṃ saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Tatthāyaṃ lakkhaṇaniddeso, pātubhāvalakkhaṇā jāti, paripākakakkhaṇā jarā, dukkhadukkhatālakkhaṇo byādhi, cutilakkhaṇaṃ maraṇaṃ, piyavippayogavipariṇāmaparītāpana-lakkhaṇo soko, lālappanalakkhaṇo paridevo, kāyasampīḷanalakkhaṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, cittasampīḷanalakkhaṇaṃ domanassaṃ, kilesaparidahanalakkhaṇo upāyāso, amanāpasamodhānalakkhaṇo appiyasampayogo, manāpavinābhāvalakkhaṇo piyavippayogo, adhippāyavivattanalakkhaṇo alābho, अपरिनिर्णालककण्ठो pañcupādānakkhandhā, paripākacutilakkhaṇaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ, pātubhāvacutilakkhaṇaṃ cutopapatti, paṭisandhinibbattanalakkhaṇo samudayo, samudayaparijahanalakkhaṇo nirodho, anusayasamucchedalakkhaṇo maggo. Byādhilakkhaṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, sañjānanalakkhaṇo samudayo, niyyāṇikalakkhaṇo maggo, santilakkhaṇo nirodho. Appaṭisandhibhāvanirodhalakkhaṇā anupādisesā nibbānadhātu, dukkhañca samudayo ca, dukkhañca nirodho ca, dukkhañca maggo ca, samudayo ca dukkhañca, samudayo ca nirodho ca, samudayo ca maggo ca, nirodho ca samudayo ca, nirodho ca dukkhañca, nirodho ca maggo ca, maggo ca nirodho ca, maggo ca samudayo ca, maggo ca dukkhañca.

8. Tatthimāni suttāni.

“Yamekarattiṃ paṭhamāṃ, gabbhe vasati māṇavo.

Abbhutṭhitova so yāti, sa gacchaṃ na nivattatī”¹.

Aṭṭhimā Ānanda dānupapattiyo ekuttarīke suttāṃ, ayaṃ jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā.

Acaritvā brahmacariyaṃ, aladdhā yobbane dhanāṃ.

Jiṇṇakoñcāva jhāyanti, khīṇamaccheva pallale².

Pañca pubbanimittāni devesu, ayaṃ jarā.

1. Khu 5 Vīsatinipāte Ayogharajātake.

2. Khu 1. 36 piṭṭhe.

Tattha katamo byādhi.

Sāmaṃ tena kuto rāja, tuvampi jarāyanti vedesi.

Khattiya kammaṣṣa phalo, loko na hi kammaṃ panayati.

Tayo gilānā, ayaṃ byādhi.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ.

Yathāpi kumbhakārassa, kataṃ mattikabhājanam.

Khuddakañca mahantañca, yaṃ pakkaṃ yañca āmakam.

Sabbaṃ bhedanapariyantam, evaṃ maccāna jīvitam¹.

Mamāyite passatha phandamāne²,

Maccheva appodake khīṇasote.

Etampi disvā amamo careyya,

Bhavesu āsattimakubbamāno.

Udakappanasuttaṃ, idaṃ maraṇam.

Tattha katamo soko.

Idha socati pecca socati,

Pāpakārī ubhayattha socati.

So socati so vihaññati,

Disvā kammakiliṭṭhamattamo³.

Tiṇi duccharitāni. Ayaṃ soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo.

Kāmesu giddhā pasutā pamūḷhā,

Avadāniyā te visame niviṭṭhā.

Dukkhūpanitā paridevayanti,

Kim su bhavissāma ito cutāse⁴.

Tisso vipattiyo, ayaṃ paridevo.

1. Dī 2. 101 piṭṭhe adholikhitaḡāthā.

2. Haññamāne (I) Khu 1. 400 piṭṭhe.

3. Kammakiliṭṭham attano (I) Khu 1. 15 piṭṭhe.

4. Khu 1. 400 piṭṭhe.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ.

Sataṃ āsi ayosaṅkū¹, sabbe paccattavedanā.

Jalitā jātavedāva, accisaṅghasamākulā.

Mahā vata so pariḷāho² saṃyuttake suttaṃ saccasaṃyuttesu. Idaṃ dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ.

Saṅkappehi pareto³ so, kapaṇo viya jhāyati.

Sutvā paresaṃ nigghosaṃ, maṅku hoti tathāvidho.

Dveme tapanīyā dhammā. Idaṃ domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso.

Kammārānaṃ yathā ukkā, anto ḍayhati no bahi.

Evam ḍayhati me hadayaṃ, sutvā nibbattamambujaṃ.

Tayo aggī. Ayaṃ upāyāso.

Tattha katamo appiyasampayogo.

Ayasāva malaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ, tatuṭṭhāya tameva khādati.

Evam atidhonacāriṇaṃ, sāni kammāni nayanti duggatim⁴.

Dveme Tathāgataṃ abbhācikkhanti. Ekuttarike suttaṃ dukesu. Ayaṃ appiyasampayogo.

Tattha katamo piyavippayogo.

Supinena yathāpi saṅgataṃ, paṭibuddho puriso na passati.

Evampi piyāyitaṃ⁵ janaṃ, petaṃ kālaṅkataṃ⁶ na passati.

Te devā cavanadhammaṃ viditvā tihi vācāhi anusāsanti. Ayaṃ piyavippayogo.

1. Ayosaṅku (I, Ka) Khu 2. 365 piṭṭhe.

2. Paridāgho (I, Ka) Saṃ 3. 393 piṭṭhe.

3. Parato (Ka) Khu 1. 407 piṭṭhe.

4. Khu 1. 48; heṭṭhā 108; upari 201 piṭṭhesupī.

5. Mamāyitaṃ (I, Ka) Khu 1. 405 piṭṭhe,

6. Kālakataṃ (I)

Yampicchaṃ na labhati, tisso māradhītarō.

* Tassa ce kāmayānassa¹, chandajātassa jantuno.

Te kāmā parihāyanti, sallaviddhova ruppati.

Samkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

Cakkhu sotañca ghāṇañca, jivhā kāyo tato manañ.

Ete lokāmisā ghorā, yattha sattā puthujjanā.

Pañcime bhikkhave khandhā. Idam dukkham.

Tattha katamā jarā ca maraṇañca.

Appaṃ vata jīvitam idam, oraṃ vassasatāpi mīyate².

Atha vāpi akicchaṃ jīvitam, atha kho so jarasāpi mīyate.

Samyuttake Pasenadisamyuttake suttaṃ ayyikā me kālaṅkatā. Ayaṃ jarā ca maraṇañca.

Tattha katamā cuti ca upapatti ca.

** Sabbe sattā marissanti, maraṇantaṃ hi jīvitam.

Yathākammaṃ gamissanti, attakammaphalūpagāti³.

Ayaṃ cuti ca upapatti ca.

Imehi suttehi ekasadiṣehi ca aññehi navavidham suttaṃ taṃ anupaviṭṭhehi lakkaṇato dukkham ṇatvā sādharmaṇa asādharmaṇa dukkham ariyasaccaṃ niddisitaḥ. Gāthāhi gāthā anuminitabbā, byākaraṇehi vā byākaraṇam. Idam dukkham.

9. Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo.

+ Kāmesu sattā kāmasaṅgasattā⁴,

Samyojane vajjamapassamānā.

Na hi jātu samyojanasaṅgasattā,

Ogham tareyyum vipulam mahantaṃ.

Cattāro āsavā suttaṃ. Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo.

* Heṭṭhā 6, 57 piṭṭhesu.

2. Mīyati (Khu 1. 405 piṭṭhe)

4. Kāmapasaṅgasattā (I) Khu 1. 171 piṭṭhe.

** Heṭṭhā 79 piṭṭhe.

1. Kāmayamānassa (Ka) Khu 1. 399 piṭṭhe.

3. Puññapāpaphalūpagāti (Sam 1. 98 piṭṭhe)

+ Upari 203 piṭṭhe.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho.

Yamhi na māyā vasatī na māno,
Yo vītalobho amamo nirāso,
Panuṇṇakodho¹ abhinibbutatto.
So brāhmaṇo so samaṇo sa bhikkhu.

Dvemā vimuttiyo, rāgavirāgā ca cetovimutti, avijjāvirāgā ca paññāvimutti, ayaṃ nirodho.

Tattha katamo maggo.

Eseva maggo natthañño, dassanassa visuddhiyā.
Ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, mārassetam pamohanam.
Sattime bhikkhave bojjhaṅgā, ayaṃ maggo.

Tattha katamāni cattāri ariyasaccāni.

“Ye dhammā² hetuppabhavā, tesam hetum Tathāgato āha.
Tesaṅca yo nirodho, evaṃvādī Mahāsamaṇo”ti.

Hetuppabhavā dhammā dukkham, hetusamudayo, yaṃ Bhagavato vacanam. Ayaṃ dhammo yo nirodho, ye hi keci saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu assadānupassino viharanti. Kilesā taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānam -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Tattha yaṃ saṃyojanam, ayaṃ samudayo. Ye saṃyojaniyā dhammā ye ca sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, idam dukkham. Yā saṃyojaniyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassanā, ayaṃ maggo. Parimuccati jātiyā jarāya byādhihi maraṇehi sokehi paridevehi yāva upāyāsehi, idam nibbānam. Imāni cattāri saccāni.

Tattha katamā anupādisesā nibbānadhātu.

Atthaṅgatassa napamāṇamatthi,
Tam hi vā natthi yena nam paññapeyya.
Sabbasaṅgānam samūhatattā vidū,
Sitā vādasata'ssu³ sabbe.

Samyuttake Godhikasamyuttam.

1. Panunnakodho (I) Khu 1. 110 piṭṭhe. 2. Vi 3. 51 piṭṭhe. 3. Vādasatassa (I, Ka)

Imāni asādhāraṇāni suttāni. Yahiṃ yahiṃ saccāni niddiṭṭhāni, tahiṃ tahiṃ saccalakkhaṇato otāretvā¹ aparimāṇehi byañjanehi so attho pariyesitabbo. Tattha atthānuparivatti byañjanena puna byañjanānuparivatti atthena tassa ekamekassa aparimāṇāni byañjanāni imehi suttehi yathānikkhittehi cattāri ariyasaccāni niddisitatthāni. Pañcanikāye anupaviṭṭhāhi gāthāhi gāthā anuminitabbā, byākaraṇena byākaraṇaṃ. Imāni asādhāraṇāni suttāni.

Tesaṃ imā uddānagāthā

Yamekarattiṃ paṭhamam, aṭṭha dānūpapattiyo.
 Pañca pubbanimittāni, khīṇamacchaṃva pallalam.
 Sāmam tena kuto rāja, tayo devā gilānakā.
 Yathāpi kumbhakārassa, yathā nadidakappanaṃ.
 Idha socati pecca socati, tīṇi duccarītāni ca.
 Kāmesu giddhā pasutā, yāva tisso vipattiyo.
 Sataṃ āsi² ayosaṅkū, pariḷāho mahattaro.
 Saṅkappehi pareto so, tattha tapaniyehi ca.
 Kammārānaṃ yathā ukkā, tayo aggī pakāsītā.
 Ayato malamuppannaṃ, abbhakkhānaṃ Tathāgate.
 Tividham devānusāsanti, supinena saṅgamo yathā.
 Tisso ceva māradhītā, sallaviddhova ruppati.
 Cakkhu sotañca ghānañca, pañcakkhandhā pakāsītā.
 Appaṃ vata jīvitaṃ idaṃ, ayyikā me mahallikā.
 Sabbe sattā marissanti, upapatti cuticayaṃ.
 Kāmesu sattā pasutā, āsavehi catūhi ca.
 Yamhi na māyā vasati, dvemā cetovimuttiyo.
 Eseva maggo natthañño, bojjhaṅgā ca sudesitā.

1. Ohāretvā (I, Ka)

2. Satamāyu (Sī), satadhātu (I)

Atthaṅgatassa na pamāṇamatthi, Godhiko parinibbuto.

Ye dhammā hetuppabhavā, saṃyojanānupassino.

Imā dasa tesaṃ uddānagāthā.

10. Tatthimāni sādharmaṇi suttāni yesu suttasu sādharmaṇi saccāni desitāni anulomampi paṭilomampi vomissakampi. Tattha ayaṃ ādi.

Avijjāya nivuto loko, (Ajitāti Bhagavā,)

Vivicchā pamādā nappakāsati.

Jappābhilepanaṃ¹ brūmi, dukkhamassa mahabbhayaṃ.

Tattha yā avijjā ca vivicchā ca, ayaṃ samudayo. Yaṃ mahabbhayaṃ, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Imāni dve saccāni dukkhaṇca samudayo ca. “Saṃyojanaṃ saṃyojaniyā ca dhammā”ti saṃyuttake cittasaṃyuttakesu byākaraṇaṃ. Tattha yaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, ayaṃ samudayo. Ye saṃyojaniyā dhammā, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Imāni dve saccāni dukkhaṇca samudayo ca.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṇca nirodho ca.

Ucchinnabhavataṇhassa, netticchinnassa² bhikkhuno.

Vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavo.

Yaṃ cittaṃ, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yo bhavataṇhāya upacchedo, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho. Vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavoti niddeso. Imāni dve saccāni dukkhaṇca nirodho ca. Dvema bhikkhave vimuttiyo rāgavirāgā ca cetovimutti, avijjāvirāgā ca paññāvimutti. Yaṃ cittaṃ, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yā vimutti, ayaṃ nirodho. Imāni dve saccāni dukkhaṇca nirodho ca.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṇca maggo ca.

Kumbhūpamaṃ³ kāyamimaṃ veditvā,

Nagarūpamaṃ cittamidaṃ ṭhapetvā.

Yodhetha mārāṃ paññāvudhena,

Jitaṇca rakkhe anivesano siyā.

1. Jappānulepanaṃ (Kha); Khu 1. 434; heṭṭhā 11, 60 piṭṭhesu.

2. Santacittassa (Khu 1. 394 piṭṭhe.)

3. Khu 1. 18 piṭṭhe.

Tattha yañca kumbhūpamo kāyo yañca nagarūpamañ cittañ, idañ dukkhañ. Yañ paññāvudhena mārañ yodhethāti ayañ maggo. Imāni dve saccāni. Yañ bhikkhave na tumhākañ, tañ pajahitabbañ. Yā saṃyojanā, ayañ maggo. Ye te dhammā anattaniyā pahātabbā, rūpañ yāva viññāṇañ, idañ dukkhañca maggo ca.

Tattha katamañ dukkhañca samudayo ca nirodho ca.

* Ye keci sokā paridevitā vā,
Dukkha ca¹ lokasmimanekarūpā.
Piyañ paṭiccappabhavanti ete,
Piye asante na bhavanti ete.

Ye sokaparidevā, yañ ca anekarūpañ dukkhañ, yañ pemato bhavati, idañ dukkhañ. Yañ pemañ, ayañ samudayo. Yo tattha chandarāgavinayo piyassa akiriya, ayañ nirodho. Imāni tīṇi saccāni. Timbaruko paribbājako pacceti “sayañkatañ paramkatañ”ti. Yathesā vīmaṃsā, idañ dukkhañ. Yā ete dve ante anupagamma majjhima paṭipadā avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā yāva jātipaccayā jarāmarañ, idampi dukkhañca samudayo ca. Viññāṇañ nāmarūpañ saḷāyatanañ phasso vedanā bhavo jāti jarāmarañ, idañ dukkhañ. Avijjā saṅkhārā taṇhā upādānañ, ayañ samudayo. Iti idañ sayañkatañ vīmaṃseyyāti² yañca paṭiccasamuppāde dukkhañ, idañ eso samudayo niddiṭṭho. Avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho ca yāva ca jarāmarānanirodhoti ayañ nirodho. Imāni tīṇi saccāni dukkhañca samudayo ca nirodho ca.

11. Tattha katamañ dukkhañca samudayo ca maggo ca.

** “Yo dukkhamaddakkhi yatonidānañ,
Kāmesu so jantu kathañ nameyya.
Kāmā hi loke saṅgāti ñatvā,
Tesañ satimā vinayāya sikkhe”ti³.

* Hetṭhā 57 piṭṭhe.

2. Vīmaṃsīyati (I, Ka)

3. Saṃ 1. 120 piṭṭhe.

1. Dukkhañca (I, Ka) Khu 1. 191 piṭṭhe.

** Hetṭhā 52 piṭṭhe.

Yo dukkhamaddakkhi, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yato bhavati, ayaṃ samudayo. Sandiṭṭhaṃ yato bhavati yāva tassa vinayāya sikkhā, ayaṃ maggo. Imāni tīṇi saccāni.

Ekādasāṅguttaresu Gopālakopamasuttaṃ.

Tattha yāva rūpasaññuttā yañca saḷāyatanaṃ yathā vaṇaṃ paṭicchādeti yañca titthaṃ yathā ca labhati dhammūpasañhitaṃ uḷāraṃ pītipāmojjaṃ catubbidhaṃ ca attabhāvato ca vatthu, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yāva āsāṭikaṃ hāretā¹ hoti, ayaṃ samudayo. Rūpasaññuttā āsāṭakaharaṇaṃ² vaṇapaṭicchādanaṃ vīthiññutā gocarakusalañca, ayaṃ maggo. Avasesā dhammā atthi hetū atthi paccayā atthi nissayā savasesadohitā anekapūjā ca kalyāṇamittatappaccayā dhammā vīthiññutā ca hetu, imāni tīṇi saccāni.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhañca maggo ca nirodho ca.

Sati kāyagatā upaṭṭhitā,
Chasu phassāyatanesu saṃvuto³.
Satataṃ bhikkhu samāhito,
Jaññā⁴ nibbānamattano.

Tattha yā ca kāyagatā sati yañca saḷāyatanaṃ yattha sabbañcetaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yā ca kāyagatā sati yo ca sīlasaṃvaro yo ca samādhi yattha yā sati, ayaṃ paññākkhandho. Sabbampi sīlakkhandho samādhikkhandho, ayaṃ maggo. Evaṃvihāriṇā ñātabbaṃ nibbānaṃ. Ayaṃ nirodho, imāni tīṇi saccāni. . Sīle patiṭṭhāya dve dhammā bhāvetabbā samatho ca vipassanā ca. Tattha yaṃ cittasahajātā dhammā, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yo ca samatho yā ca vipassanā, ayaṃ maggo. Rāgavirāgā ca cetovimutti, avijjāvirāgā ca paññāvimutti, ayaṃ nirodho. Imāni tīṇi saccāni.

1. Sāṭetā (Sī, I) Am 3. 546 piṭṭhe.

3. Saṃvaro (I, Ka) Khu 1. 108 piṭṭhe.

2. Āsāṭikasāṭanā (I)

4. Jāncyā (I, Ka)

Tattha katamo samudayo ca nirodho ca.

Āsā ca pīhā abhinandanā ca,
Anekadhātūsu sarā paṭiṭṭhitā.
Aññānamūlappabhavā pajappitā,
Sabbā mayā byantikatā samūlikā.

Aññānamūlappabhavāti purimakehi samudayo. Sabbā mayā byantikatā samūlikāti nirodho. Imāni dve saccāni. Catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ ananubodhā appaṭivedhā vitthārena kātabbhaṃ. Ariyassa sīlassa samādhino paññāya vimuttiyā. Tattha yo imesaṃ catunnaṃ dhammānaṃ ananubodhā appaṭivedhā, ayaṃ samudayo. Paṭivedho bhavanettiyā, ayaṃ nirodho. Ayaṃ samudayo ca nirodho ca.

Tattha katamo samudayo ca maggo ca.

Yāni sotāni lokasmiṃ, (Ajitāti Bhagavā),
Sati tesāṃ nivāraṇaṃ.
Sotānaṃ saṃvaraṃ brūmi, paññāyete pidhīyare¹.

Yāni sotānīti ayaṃ samudayo. Yā ca paññā yā ca sati nivāraṇaṃ pidhānaṃ, ayaṃ maggo. Imāni dve saccāni. . Sañcetaniyaṃ suttaṃ dalhanemiyaṇākāro chahi māsehi niddiṭṭho. Tattha yaṃ kāyaṃ kāyakammaṃ savaṅkaṃ sadosaṃ sakasāvaṃ yā savaṅkatā sadosatā sakasāvatā, ayaṃ samudayo. Evaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ avaṅkaṃ adosaṃ akasāvaṃ, yā avaṅkatā adosatā akasāvatā, ayaṃ maggo. Evaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ. Imāni dve saccāni samudayo ca maggo ca.

Tattha katamo samudayo canirodho ca maggo ca.

“Nissitassa calitaṃ, anissitassa calitaṃ natthi, calite asati passaddhi, passaddhiyā sati nati na hoti, natiyā asati² āgatigati na hoti, āgatigatiyā asati cutūpapāto na hoti, cutūpapāte asati nevidha na huraṃ na ubhayamantarena. Esevanto dukkhassā”ti.

1. Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe. 2. Asatiyā (I) Khu 1. 179; Saṃ 2. 284 piṭṭhesu passitabbhaṃ.

Tattha dve nissayā, ayaṃ samudayo. Yo ca anissayo, yā ca anati, ayaṃ maggo. Yā āgatigati na hoti cutūpapāto ca yo esevanto dukkhassāti, ayaṃ nirodho. Imāni tīṇi saccāni. . Anupaṭṭhitakāyagatā sati -pa- yaṃ vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ, ayaṃ samudayo. Ekārasa-upanissayā vimuttiyo yāva upanissaya-upasampadā upaṭṭhitakāyagatāsati viharati. Sīlasaṃvaro sosāniyo hoti, yañca vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ, ayaṃ maggo. Yā ca vimutti, ayaṃ nirodho. Imāni tīṇi saccāni. Samudayo ca nirodho ca maggo ca.

12. Tattha katamo nirodho ca maggo ca.

Sayaṃ katena saccena,
Tena attanā abhinibbānagato vitiṇṇakaṅkho.
Vibhavañca ñatvā lokasmiṃ,
Tāva khīṇapunabbhavo sa bhikkhu.

Yaṃ saccena, ayaṃ maggo. Yaṃ khīṇapunabbhavo, ayaṃ nirodho. Imāni dve saccāni. . Pañca vimuttāyatanāni Satthā vā dhammaṃ desesi aññataro vā viññū sabrahmacārīti vitthārena kātabbā. Tassa atthappaṭisaṃvedissa pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, yāva nibbindanto virajjati, ayaṃ maggo. Yā vimutti, ayaṃ nirodho. Evaṃ pañca vimuttāyatanāni vitthārena, imāni dve saccāni nirodho ca maggo ca.

Imāni sādharmaṇi suttāni. Imehi sādharmaṇi suttahi yathānikkhittehi paṭivedhato ca lakkhaṇato ca otāretvā aññāni suttāni niddisatabbāni aparihāyanta. Gāthāhi gāthā anuminitabbā, byākaraṇe byākaraṇaṃ. Ime ca sādharmaṇā dasa parivaḍḍhakā eko ca catukko niddeso sādharmaṇo. Ayañca pakiṇṇakaniddeso. Ekaṃ pañca cha ca savekadeso sabbaṃ. Ime dve parivajjanā purimakā ca dasa. Ime dvādasā parivaḍḍhakā saccāni. . Ettāvata sabbaṃ suttāni natthi, taṃ byākaraṇaṃ vā gāthā viya. Imehi dvādasahi parivaḍḍhakehi na otarituṃ appamattena pariyesitvā niddisatabbā.

Tatthāyaṃ saṅkhepo. Sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ sattahi padehi samosaraṇaṃ gacchati. Katārehi sattahi, appiyasampayogo ca piyavippayogo ca, imehi

dvīhi padehi sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ niddisitaḥḥaṃ. Tassa dve nissayā kāyo ca cittaṇṇa, tena vuccati “kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetasikaṇṇe”ti, natthi taṃ dukkhaṃ na kāyikaṃ vā na cetasikaṃ, sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ dvīhi dukkhehi niddisitaḥḥaṃ kāyikena ca cetasikena ca. Tīhi dukkhatāhi saṅgahitaṃ dukkhadukkhatāya saṅkhāradukkhatāya vipariṇāmadukkhatāya. Iti taṃ sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ tīhi dukkhatāhi saṅgahitaṃ, iti idaṇṇa dukkhaṃ tividhaṃ, duvidhaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyikaṇṇa cetasikaṇṇa. Duvidhaṃ appiyasampayogo ca piyavippayogo ca, idaṃ sattavidhaṃ dukkhaṃ.

Tattha tividho samudayo acatuttho apaṇṇamo. Katamo tividho, taṇhā ca diṭṭhi ca kammaṃ, tattha taṇhā ca bhavasamudayo kammaṃ. Tathā¹ nibbattassa hīnapaṇṇitātā², ayaṃ samudayo. Iti yāpi bhavagatīsu hīnatā ca paṇṇitātā ca, yāpi tīhi dukkhatāhi saṅgahitā, yopi dvīhi mūlehi samudānīto avijjāya nivutassa bhavataṇhāsamyuttassa saviṇṇāṇako kāyo, sopi tīhi dukkhatāhi saṅgahito.

Tathā vipallāsato diṭṭhi āgantabbā³. Sā sattavidhā niddisitaḥḥa. Eko vipallāso tīhi niddisīyati cattāri vipallāsavatthūni. Tattha katamo eko vipallāso, yo viparīttaggo paṭikkhepena, otaraṇaṃ yathā “anicce niccam”iti viparītaṃ gaṇhāti. Evaṃ cattāro vipallāsā. Ayameko vipallāsīyati saṇṇā cittaṃ diṭṭhi. Katamāni cattāri vipallāsavatthūni, kāyo vedanā cittaṃ dhammā. Evaṃ vipallāsagatassa akusalaṇṇa pavaḍḍheti. Tattha saṇṇāvipallāso dosaṃ akusalamūlaṃ pavaḍḍheti. Cittavipallāso lobhaṃ akusalamūlaṃ pavaḍḍheti. Diṭṭhivipallāso mohaṃ akusalamūlaṃ pavaḍḍheti. Tattha dosassa akusalamūlassa tīhi micchattāni phalaṃ micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo, lobhassa akusalamūlassa tīhi micchattāni phalaṃ micchāsaṅkappo micchāvāyāmo micchāsamādhi, mohassa akusalamūlassa dve micchattāni phalaṃ micchādiṭṭhi ca micchāsati ca. Evaṃ akusalaṃ sahetu sappaccayaṃ vipallāsā ca paccayo, akusalamūlāni sahetū eteveya paṭipakkhena anūnā anadhikā dvīhi paccayehi niddisitaḥḥa. Nirodhe ca magge ca vipallāsamupādāya parato⁴ paṭipakkhena catasso.

1. Tattha (I)

3. Mavagantabbā (Ka)

2. Hīnapaṇṇitātāya (I)

4. Parito (I)

Tatthimā uddānagāthā

Avijjāya nivuto loko, cittaṃ saṃyojanampi.
 Sā pacchinnabhavataṇhā, dvemā ceva vimuttiyo.
 Kumbhūpamaṃ kāyamimaṃ, yaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajaha¹.
 Ye keci sokaparidevā, timbaruko ca sayamkataṃ.
 Dukkhaṃ diṭṭhi ca uppannaṃ, yañca gopālakopamaṃ.
 Sati kāyagatā māhu, samatho ca vipassanā.
 Āsā pihā ca abhinandanā ca, catunnamananubodhanā.
 Yāni sotāni lokasmim, daḥhaṃ nemiyaṇākāro.
 Yaṃ nissitassa calitaṃ, anupaṭṭhitakāyagatāsati.
 Sayam katena saccena, vimuttāyatanehi ca.

Peṭakopadese Mahākaccāyanena bhāsīte paṭhamabhūmi
 ariyasaccappakāsanā nāma taṃ jīvataṃ Bhāgavatā mādisena samuddanena
 Tathāgatenāti.

2. Sāsanapaṭṭhānadutiyabhūmi

13. Tattha katamaṃ sāsanapaṭṭhānaṃ, saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ,
 vāsanā bhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ, asekkhabhāgiyaṃ
 suttaṃ, saṃkilesabhāgiyañca vāsanābhāgiyañca, saṃkilesabhāgiyañca
 nibbedhabhāgiyañca, saṃkilesabhāgiyañca nibbedhabhāgiyañca
 asekkhabhāgiyañca, vāsanābhāgiyañca nibbedhabhāgiyañca. Āṇatti, phalaṃ,
 upāyo, āṇatti ca phalañca, phalañca upāyo ca, āṇatti ca phalañca upāyo ca.
 Assādo, ādīnavo, nissaraṇaṃ, assādo ca ādīnavo ca, assādo ca nissaraṇaṃ,
 ādīnavo ca nissaraṇaṃ, assādo ca ādīnavo ca nissaraṇaṃ. Lokikaṃ,
 lokuttaraṃ, lokikañca lokuttarañca. Kammaṃ, vipāko, kammañca vipāko ca.
 Niddiṭṭhaṃ, aniddiṭṭhaṃ, niddiṭṭhañca aniddiṭṭhañca. Ñāṇaṃ, ñeyyaṃ,
 ñāṇaṃ ñeyyañca. Dassanaṃ, bhāvanā, dassanañca bhāvanā ca.
 Vipākakammaṃ, na vipākakammaṃ,

1. Jahā (I, Ka)

nevavipākanavipākakammaṃ. Sakavacanaṃ, paravacanaṃ, sakavacanañca
paravacanañca. Sattādhīṭṭhānaṃ, dhammādhīṭṭhānaṃ, sattādhīṭṭhānañca
dhammādhīṭṭhānañca. Thavo, sakavacanādhīṭṭhānaṃ, paravacanādhīṭṭhānaṃ,
sakavacanādhīṭṭhānañca paravacanādhīṭṭhānañca. Kiriyaṃ, phalaṃ,
kiriyañca phalañca. Anuññātaṃ, paṭikkhittaṃ, anuññātañca paṭikkhittañca.
Imāni cha paṭikkhittāni.

14. Tattha katamaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

Kāmandhā jālasañchannā, taṇhāchadanachādītā.

Pamattabandhunā baddhā, macchāva kumināmukhe.

Jarāmarañamanventi, viccho khīrapakova¹ mātaraṃ.

Pañcime bhikkhave nīvaraṇā.

Tattha katamaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* Manopubbaṅgamā dhammā, manoseṭṭhā manomayā.

Manasā ce pasannena, bhāsati vā karoti vā.

Tato naṃ sukhamanveti, chāyāva anapāyini.

Saṃyuttake suttaṃ.

Mahānāmassa Sakkassa idaṃ Bhagavā Sakyānaṃ Kapilavatthumhi
nagare nayavitthārena saddhāsīlaparibhāvitaṃ suttaṃ bhāvaññena
paribhāvitaṃ taṃ nāma pacchime kāle.

Tattha katamaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

** Uddhaṃ adho sabbadhi vippamutto,

Ayaṃ ahasmīti anānupassī.

Evam vimutto udatāri oghaṃ,

Atiṇṇapubbaṃ apunabbhavāya².

Sīlāni nu kho bhavanti kimatthiyāni Ānando pucchati Satthāraṃ.

1. Khīrūpakova (Ka) Khu 1. 172; heṭṭhā 32, 107 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ.

* Heṭṭhā 112 piṭṭhe; upari 277 piṭṭhepi.

** Heṭṭhā 54, 123 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Khu 1. 170 piṭṭhe.

Tattha katamaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* Yassa selūpamaṃ cittaṃ, ṭhitaṃ nānupakampati.

Virattaṃ rajanīyesu, kopaneyye¹ na kuppati.

Yassevaṃ bhāvitāṃ cittaṃ, kuto taṃ dukkhamessatīti.

Sāriputto nāma Bhagavā theraññataro so maṃ āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkamati, Sāriputtassa byākaraṇaṃ kātappaṃ. Yassa nūna Bhagavā kāyagatā sati abhāvitā assa abahulikatā vitthārena kātappaṃ.

15. Tattha katamaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ.

** Channamativassati, vivaṭaṃ nātivassati.

Tasmā channaṃ vivaretha, evaṃ taṃ nātivassati².

Channamativassatīti saṃkilesa. Vivaṭaṃ nātivassatīti vāsanā. Tamo tamaparāyano vitthārena. Tattha yo ca tamo yo ca tamaparāyano, ayaṃ saṃkilesa. Yo ca joti yo ca jotiparāyano, ayaṃ vāsanā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

+ Na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrā,

Yadāyasaṃ dārujapabbajaṃ³.

Sārattarattā maṇikuṇḍalesu,

Puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā.

Na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrā, yadā puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā, ayaṃ saṃkilesa. Etampi chetvā paribbajanti dhīrā anapekkhino sabbakāme pahāyāti, ayaṃ nibbedho. . Yaṃ cetayitaṃ pakappitaṃ yā ca nāmarūpassa avakkanti hoti. Imehi catūhi padehi saṃkilesa. Pacchimakehi catūhi nibbedho.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ.

* Heṭṭhā 129 piṭṭhe.

1. Kopanīye (Ka) Khu 1. 125 piṭṭhe.

** Heṭṭhā 132 piṭṭhe. 2. Khu 1. 144 piṭṭhe. + Heṭṭhā 31, 132 piṭṭhesupī.

3. Dārujaṃ babbajaṃ (I) Khu 1. 63 piṭṭhe; Saṃ 1. 77 piṭṭhe ca.

- * Ayaṃ loko santāpajāto,
Phassapareto rogaṃ¹ vadati attato.
Yena yena hi maññanti,
Tato taṃ hoti aññathā.
- * Aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko,
Bhavapareto bhavamevābhinandati.
Yadabhinandati taṃ bhayaṃ,
Yassa bhāyati taṃ dukkhaṃ.
Bhavippahānāya kho panidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ vussati.

Ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā bhavena bhavassa vipṇamokkhamāhaṃsu, sabbete “avippamuttā bhavasmā”ti vadāmi. Ye vā pana keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vibhavena bhavassa nissaraṇamāhaṃsu, sabbete “anissaṭṭā bhavasmā”ti vadāmi. Upadhiṃ hi paṭicca dukkhamidaṃ sambhoti, sabbupādānakkhayā natthi dukkhassa sambhavo, lokamimaṃ passa, puthū avijjāya paretā bhūtā bhūtaratā bhavā aparimuttā. Ye hi keci bhavā sabbadhi sabbatthatāya, sabbete bhavā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammāti.

- ** “Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ, sammappaññāya passato.
Bhavataṇhā pahīyati, vibhavaṃ nābhinandati.
Sabbaso taṇhānaṃ khayā, asesavirāgaṇirodho nibbānaṃ.
- ** Tassa nibbutassa bhikkhuno,
Anupādā punabbhavo na hoti.
Abhibhūto māro vijitasāṅgāmo,
Upeccagā sabbabhavāni tādi”ti.

Ayaṃ loko santāpajāto yāva dukkhanti yaṃ taṇhā saṃkilesa.

Yaṃ punaggahaṇaṃ ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā bhavena bhavassa vimokkhamāhaṃsu, sabbete “avimuttā bhavasmā”ti vadāmi. Ye vā pana keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vibhavena bhavassa nissaraṇamāhaṃsu “anissaṭṭā bhavasmā”ti vadāmi. Ayaṃ diṭṭhisāṃkilesa, taṃ

* Heṭṭhā 135 piṭṭhe.

1. Rodaṃ (I) Khu 1. 115 piṭṭhe.

** Heṭṭhā 136 piṭṭhe.

diṭṭhisamkilesa ca taṇhāsamkilesa ca, ubhayametaṃ samkilesa. Yaṃ punaggahaṇaṃ bhavavippahānāya brahmacariyaṃ vussati, yāva sabbaso upādānakkhayā sambhavā, idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ. Tassa nibbutassa bhikkhuno yāva upaccagā sabbabhavāni tādīti idaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ. Cattāro puggalā anusotagāmī samkilesa ṭhitatto ca paṭisotagāmī ca nibbedho. Thale tiṭṭhatīti asekkhabhūmi.

16. Tattha katamaṃ vāsanābhāgiyañca nibbedhabhāgiyañca suttaṃ.

“Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati,
Saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyati.
Kusalo ca jahāti pāpakam,
Rāgadosamohakkhayā sanibbuto”ti¹.

Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati, saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti vāsanā. .
Kusalo ca jahāti pāpakam, rāgadosamohakkhayā sanibbutoti nibbedho.

Sotānugatesu dhammesu vacasā paricitesu manasānupekkhitesu diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhesu pañcānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Idhekaccassa bahussutā dhammā honti dhātā apamuṭṭhā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, so yuñjanto ghaṭento vāyāmanto diṭṭheva dhamme visesaṃ pappoti. No ce diṭṭheva dhamme visesaṃ pappoti, gilāno pappoti. No ce gilāno pappoti, maraṇakālasamaye pappoti. No ce maraṇakālasamaye pappoti, devabhūto pāpuṇāti. No ce devabhūto pāpuṇāti, tena dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā paccekabodhiṃ pāpuṇāti.

Tatthāyaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme pāpuṇāti, ayaṃ nibbedho. Yaṃ samparāye paccekabodhiṃ pāpuṇāti, ayaṃ vāsanā. Imāni soḷasa suttāni sabbasāsanam atiggaṇhanto tiṭṭhanti. Imehi soḷasahi suttehi navavidho suttanto vibhatto bhavati. So ca pañṇavato no duppañṇassa, yuttassa no ayuttassa, akamassa vihārisa pakatiyā loke

1. Khu 1. 183 piṭṭhe; Dī 2. 113 piṭṭhe ca.

samkilesa carati. So samkilesa tividho taṇhāsamkilesa diṭṭhisamkilesa duccharitasamkilesa. Tato samkilesato uṭṭhahanto samkilesa dhammesu paṭiṭṭhahati, lokiyesu paṭiṭṭhahatīti. Tatthākusalo diṭṭhato sace taṃ sīlaṅca diṭṭhiṅca parāmasati, tassa so taṇhāsamkilesa hoti. Sace panassa evaṃ hoti “imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissām¹ devaññataro vā”ti yassa hoti micchādiṭṭhi, etassa micchādiṭṭhisamkilesa bhavati. Sace pana sīle paṭiṭṭhito aparāmaṭṭhassa hi sīlavataṃ hoti, tassa taṃ sīlavato yoniso gahitaṃ avipphaṭṭhāsaṃ janeti yāva vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ, taṅca tassa diṭṭheva dhamme kālaṅkatassa vā tamhiyeva vā pana aparāpariyāyena vā, aññesu khandhesu evaṃ sutam “sucaritam vāsanāya samvattati”ti vāsanābhāgiyaṃ sutam vuccati. Tattha sīlesu ṭhitassa vinīvaraṇaṃ cittaṃ, taṃ tato sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānāya Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti. So accantaniṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ pāpuṇāti, yadi vā sāsanantare accantaṃ nibbānaṃ pāpuṇāti, yadi vā ekāsane cha abhiññe. Tattha dve puggalā ariyadhamme pāpuṇanti saddhānusārī ca dhammānusārī ca. Tattha dhammānusārī ugghaṭṭitaññū, saddhānusārī neyyo. Tattha ugghaṭṭitaññū duvidho koci tikkhindriyo koci mudindriyo. Tattha neyyopi duvidho koci tikkhindriyo koci mudindriyo. Tattha yo ca ugghaṭṭitaññū mudindriyo, yo ca neyyo tikkhindriyo, ime puggalā asamindriyā honti. Tattha ime puggalā samindriyā parihāyanti ca ugghaṭṭitaññuto, vipaṇcitaññū neyyato, ime majjhima bhūmigatā vipaṇcitaññū hoti. Ime tayo puggalā.

17. Tattha catutthā pana pañcamā ugghaṭṭitaññū vipaṇcitaññū neyyo ca, tattha ugghaṭṭitaññū puggalo indriyāni paṭilabhitvā dassanabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito sotāpattiphalaṅca pāpuṇāti, ekabījī hoti paṭhamo sotāpanno. Tattha vipaṇcitaññū puggalo indriyāni paṭilabhitvā dassanabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito sotāpattiphalaṅca pāpuṇāti, kolaṃkolo ca hoti dutiyo sotāpanno. Tattha neyyo puggalo indriyāni paṭilabhitvā dassanabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito sotāpattiphalaṅca pāpuṇāti, sattakkhattuparamo ca

1. Bhavissāmi (I)

hoti, ayaṃ tatiyo sotāpanno. Ime tayo puggalā indriyavemattatāya sotāpattiphale ṭhitā.

Ugghaṭitaññū ekabījī hoti, vipaṇcitaññū kolaṃkolo hoti, neyyo sattakkhattuparamo hoti. Idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ. Sace pana taduttari vāyamati accantaniṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ pāpuṇāti. Tattha ugghaṭitaññū puggalo yo tikkhindriyo, te dve puggalā honti anāgāmiphalaṃ pāpuṇitvā antarāparinibbāyī ca upahaccaparinibbāyī ca. Tattha vipaṇcitaññū puggalo yo tikkhindriyo, te dve puggalā honti anāgāmiphalaṃ pāpuṇanti asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī ca sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī ca. Tattha neyyo anāgāmiphalaṃ pāpuṇanto uddhaṃsoto akaniṭṭhagāmī hoti. Ugghaṭitaññū ca vipaṇcitaññū ca, indriyanānattena ugghaṭitaññū puggalo tikkhindriyo antarāparinibbāyī hoti, ugghaṭitaññū mudindriyo uddhaṃsoto akaniṭṭhagāmī hoti. Ugghaṭitaññū ca vipaṇcitaññū ca indriyanānattena ugghaṭitaññū puggalo tikkhindriyo sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, tikkhindriyo antarāparinibbāyī hoti, ugghaṭitaññū mudindriyo upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti. Vipāṇcitaññū tikkhindriyo asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, vipaṇcitaññū mudindriyo sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, neyyo upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti, vipaṇcitaññū tikkhindriyo asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti. Vipāṇcitaññū mudindriyo sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti, neyyo uddhaṃsoto akaniṭṭhagāmī hoti. Iti pañca anāgāmino, chaṭṭho sakadāgāmī, tayo ca sotāpannāti ime nava sekkhā.

Tattha ugghaṭitaññū puggalo tikkhindriyo arahattaṃ pāpuṇanto dve puggalā honti ubhatobhāgavimutto paññāvimutto ca. Tattha ugghaṭitaññū puggalo mudindriyo arahattaṃ pāpuṇanto dve puggalā honti, ṭhitakappī¹ ca paṭivedhanabhāvo ca. Tattha vipaṇcitaññū puggalo ca tikkhindriyo so arahattaṃ pāpuṇanto dve puggalā honti cetanābhabbo ca rakkhaṇābhabbo ca. Tattha vipaṇcitaññū mudindriyo arahattaṃ pāpuṇanto dve puggalā honti, sace ceteti na parinibbāyī, no ce ceteti parinibbāyīti. Sace anurakkhati na parinibbāyī, no ce anurakkhati parinibbāyīti. Tattha neyyo puggalo bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto

1. Ṭhitakappi (I, Ka) Abhi 3. 116 piṭṭhe.

parihānadhammo hoti kammaniyato vā samasīsi vā, ime nava arahanto idaṃ catubbidham suttam saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ. Imesu puggalesu Tathāgatassa dasavidham balaṃ pavattati.

18. Katamaṃ dasavidham, idha Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ appavattite dhammacakke mahesakkhā devaputtā yācanāya abhiyātā¹ honti “desetu Sugato dhamman”ti. So anuttarena Buddhacakkhunā volokento addasāsi sattānaṃ tayo rāsīnaṃ sammattaniyato micchattaniyato aniyato². Tattha sammattaniyato rāsi micchāsatiṃ āpajjeyyāti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati, asatthuko parinibbāyeyyāti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati, samāpattiṃ āpajjeyyāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Tattha micchattaniyato rāsi ariyasamāpattiṃ paṭipajjissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati, anariyamicchāpaṭipattiṃ paṭipajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Tattha aniyato rāsi sammāpaṭipajjamānaṃ sammattaniyatarāsiṃ gamissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, micchāpaṭipajjamāno sammattaniyatarāsiṃ gamissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Sammāpaṭipajjamānaṃ sammattaniyatarāsiṃ gamissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, micchāpaṭipajjamānaṃ micchattaniyatarāsiṃ gamissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Ime tayo anuttarena Buddhacakkhunā volokentassa Sammāsambuddhassa me sato ime dhammā anabhisambuddhāti ettavatā maṃ koci sahadhammena paṭicodissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati, vītarāgassa te paṭijānato akhīṇāsavatāya sahadhammena koci paṭicodissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Yato pana imassa aniyatassa rāsissa dhammadesanā, sā na dissati takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāyāti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati, tathā ovadito yaṃ pana me aniyatarāsi sāvako pubbenāparaṃ visesaṃ na sacchikarissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

19. Yaṃ kho Muni nānappakārassa nānāniruttiyo devanāgayakkhānaṃ dameti dhamme vavatthānena vatvā kāraṇato aññaṃ pārāṃ gamissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Dhammapaṭisambhidā. Yato paṇimā niruttito satta satta niruttiyo nābhisambhuneyyāti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nirutti kho pana abhisamaggaratānaṃ sāvakānaṃ tamatthamaviññāpayeti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Atthapaṭisambhidā. Mahesakkhā devaputtā upasaṅkamitvā pañhe

1. Atiyātā (I, Ka)

2. Dī 3. 182 piṭṭhe.

pucchiṃsu. Kāyikena vā mānasikena vā paripīḷitassa hatthakuṇṭi vā pāde vā khañje dandhassa¹ so attho na paribhājjiyatīti netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati. Paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Yamhi tam̐ tesam̐ hoti tamhi asantam̐ bhavatīti netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati. Yam̐ hi nāsam̐ tesam̐ na bhavati, tamhi nāsam̐ tesam̐ bhavissatīti netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati. Evam̐ samudayassa nirodhāya dasa akusalakammapathā. Māro vā indo vā brahmā vā Tathāgato vā cakkavattī vā so vata nāma mātugāmo bhavissatīti netam̐ ṭhānam̐ vijjati, puriso assa rājā cakkavattī Sakko Devānamindo bhavissatīti ṭhānametam̐ vijjati. Itissa evarūpaṃ balaṃ evarūpaṃ ñāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati ṭhānāṭṭhānañāṇaṃ paṭhamam̐ Tathāgatabalaṃ tam̐ niddisitaḥḥam̐. Tīhi rāsīhi catūhi vesārajehi catūhi paṭisambidāhi paṭiccasamuppādassa pavattiyam̐ nivattiyam̐ bhāgiyañca. Kusalam̐ kusalavipākesu ca upapajjati yañca itthipurisānam̐. Idaṃ paṭhamam̐ balaṃ Tathāgato evam̐ jānāti.

Yesam̐ pana sammattaniyato rāsi, nāyam̐ sabbatthagāminī paṭipadā, nibbānagāminīyevāyam̐ paṭipadā. Tattha siyā micchattiniyato rāsi, esāpi na sabbatthagāminī paṭipadā. Sakkāyasamudayagāminīyevāyam̐ paṭipadā hotu, ayam̐ tattha tattha paṭipattiyā ṭhito gacchati nibbānam̐. Gacchati apāyam̐. Gacchati devamanussassa. Yam̐ yaṃ vā paṭipadam̐ paṭipajjeyya sabbattha gaccheyya, ayam̐ sabbatthagāminī paṭipadā. Yam̐ ettha ñāṇam̐ yathābhūtam̐, idaṃ vuccati sabbatthagāminī paṭipadāñāṇam̐ dutiyam̐ Tathāgatabalaṃ.

Sā kho panāyam̐ sabbatthagāminī paṭipadā nānādhimuttā keci kāmesu keci dukkarakāriyam̐ keci attakilamathānuyogamanuyuttā keci saṃsārena suddhiṃ paccenti keci anajjābhāvanāti. Tena tena caritena vinibandhānam̐ sattānam̐ yaṃ ñāṇam̐ yathābhūtam̐ nānāgatam̐ lokassa anekādhimuttagatam̐ yathābhūtam̐ pajānāti. Idaṃ tatiyam̐ Tathāgatabalaṃ.

Tattha sattānam̐ adhimuttā bhavanti āsevanti bhāventi bahulīkaronti. Tesam̐ kammupasayānam̐ tadādhimuttānam̐. Sā ceva dhātu saṃvahati. Katarā panesā dhātu nekkhammadhātu baladhātu kāci sampatti kāci micchattañca dhātu adhimuttā bhavanti. Aññatarā uttari na samanupassanti. Te tadevaṭṭhānam̐

1. Dantassa (I, Ka)

mahā jarāmarañassa abhinivissa voharanti “idameva saccam moghamaññan”ti. Yathā Bhagavā Sakkassa Devānamindassa bhāsitaṃ. Yaṃ tattha yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati catutthaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ.

Tattha yaṃyeva dhātu¹ seṭṭhanti taṃ taṃ kāyena ca vācāya ca ārambhanti cetasiko. Ārambho cetanā kammaṃ kāyikā vācasikā ārambho setasikattā kammantaraṃ Tathāgato evaṃ pajānāti “iminā sattena evaṃ dhātukena evarūpaṃ kammaṃ kataṃ, taṃ atītamaddhānaṃ iminā hetunā tassa evarūpo vipāko vipaccati etarahi vipaccissati vā anāgatamaddhānanti. Evaṃ paccuppannamaddhānaṃ pajānāti “ayaṃ puggalo evaṃdhātuko idaṃ kammaṃ karoti. Taṇhāya ca diṭṭhiyā ca iminā hetunā na tassa vipāko diṭṭheyeva dhamme nibbattissati, upapajje vā”ti aparamhi vā pariyāye evaṃ pajānāti ayaṃ puggalo evarūpaṃ kammaṃ karissati anāgatamaddhānaṃ, iminā hetunā tassa evarūpo vipāko nibbattissati, iminā hetunā yāni cattāri kammaṭṭhānāni idaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatim ca sukhavipākaṃ -pa-. Iti ayaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammamaddhānaṃ hetuso ṭhānaso vipākavemattataṃ pajānāti uccāvaca hīnapañītatā, idaṃ vuccati kammavipākāññaṃ pañcamaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ.

Tathā sattā yaṃ vā kammamaddhānaṃ samādiyaṃtā tattha evaṃ pajānāti imassa puggalassa kammādhimuttassa rāgacaritassa nekkhammadhātūnaṃ pāripūrim gacchanti, tassa rāgānugate suññamānassa paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ saṃkilissati, sace puna uttari vāyāmato jhānavodānagate mānase visesabhāgiyaṃ paṭipadaṃ anuyuñjijiyati. Tassa hi jhānabhāgiyaṃyeva paṭhamajjhāne tṭhitassa dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ vodānaṃ gacchati, tatiyañca jhānaṃ samāpajjitukāmassa somanassindriyaṃ cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, tassa sā pīti avisesabhāgiyaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ ādissa tiṭṭhati. Sace tassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tathāgatassa catutthajjhānaṃ vodānaṃ gacchatiyeva, catutthassa jhānassa hānabhāgiyā dhammā, te ca dhammā yattha pajāyanti yehi catutthajjhānaṃ vodānaṃ dissati. Evaṃ ajjhāsayasamāpattiyaṃ yā catasso samāpattiyo tīṇi vimokkhamukhāni aṭṭha vimokkhamukhānāni cattāri jhānāni vimokkhāti. Aṭṭha ca vimokkhā tīṇi ca vimokkhamukhāni. Samādhīti

1. Yaṃ yadeva dhātuṃ (Ka)

cattāro samādhī chandasamādhī vīriyasamādhī cittasamādhī
vīmaṃsāsamādhīti, samāpattiyo catasso ajjhāsayasamāpattiyo iti imesaṃ
jhānaṇaṃ vimokkhasamāpattīti evarūpo saṃkilesa rāgacaritassa puggalassa.
Evaṃ dosacaritassa. Mohacaritassa. Rāgacaritassa puggalassa evarūpaṃ
vodānaṃ iti yaṃ ettha ñāṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ asādhāraṇaṃ sabbasattehi. Idaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ.

Tattha Tathāgato evaṃ pajānāti lokikā dhammā lokuttarā dhammā
bhāvanābhāgiyaṃ indriyaṃ nāmaṃ labhanti. Ādhipateyyabhūmiṃ upādāya
balaṃ nāmaṃ labhanti thāmagataṃ mano manindriyaṃ taṃ upādāya.
Vīriyaṃ nāmaṃ labhanti ārambhadhātum upādāya. Itissa deva evarūpaṃ
ñāṇaṃ imehi ca dhammehi ime puggalā samannāgatātipi dhammadesanaṃ
akāsi. Ākārato ca vokārato ca āsayajjhāsayaassa adhimuttisamannāgatānaṃ.
Idaṃ vuccati parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyabalavīriyavemattataṃ
ñāṇaṃ sattamaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ.

Tattha ca Tathāgato lokādīsu ca bhūmīsu saṃyojanānaṃ sekkhānaṃ
dvīhi balehi gatiṃ pajānāti, pubbenivāsānussatiyā atīte saṃsāre etarahi ca
paccuppanne dibbacakkhunā cutūpapātaṃ iti imāni dve balāni
dibbacakkhuto abhinīhitāni. So atītamaddhānaṃ dibbassa cakkhuno gocaro
so etarahi sati gocaro iti attano ca paresaṃ ca pubbenivāsañāṇaṃ
anekavidhaṃ nānappakāraṇaṃ paccuppannamaddhānaṃ dibbena cakkhunā
imāni dve Tathāgatabalāni, aṭṭhamāṃ pubbenivāso, navamaṃ dibbacakkhu.

Puna caparaṃ Tathāgato ariyapuggalānaṃ jhānaṃ vodānaṃ
nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ pajānāti ayaṃ puggalo iminā maggena imāya paṭipadāya
āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti iti attano ca āsavānaṃ khayaṃ ñāṇaṃ
diṭṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ catubhūmimupādāya yāva navannaṃ arahantānaṃ
āsavakkhaya odhiso sekkhānaṃ anodhiso arahantānaṃ. Tattha cetovimutti
dvīhi āsavehi anāsavā kāmāsavena ca bhavāsavena ca, paññāvimutti dvīhi
āsavehi anāsavā diṭṭhāsavena ca avijjāsavena ca, imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ
vimuttīnaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati Āsavakkhaye ñāṇaṃ.
Dasamaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ.

20. Imesu dasasu balesu t̥hito Tathāgato pañcavidhaṃ sāsanaṃ deseti saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ dassanabhāgiyaṃ bhāvanābhāgiyaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ. Tattha yo taṇhāsamkilesa, imassa alobho nissaraṇaṃ. Yo diṭṭhisamkilesa, imassa amoho nissaraṇaṃ. Yo duccaritasamkilesa, imassa tīṇi kusalāni nissaraṇaṃ. Kiṃ nidānaṃ, tīṇi imāni¹ manoduccaritaṇi abhijjhā byāpādo micchādiṭṭhi. Tattha abhijjhā manoduccaritaṃ kāyakammaṃ upaṭṭhapeti, adinnādānaṃ sabbañca tadupanibbaddhaṃ vācākammaṃ upaṭṭhapeti, musāvādañca sabbavitathaṃ sabbaṃ vācamabhāvaṃ sabbamakkaṃ palāsaṃ abhijjhā akusalamūlanti, sucarite sucaritaṃ musāvādā adinnādānā abhijjhāya cetanā, tattha byāpādo manoduccaritaṃ kāyakammaṃ upaṭṭhapeti, pāṇātipātaṃ sabbañca metaṃ ākaḍḍhanaṃ parikaḍḍhanaṃ nibbaddhaṃ rocanaṃ vācākammaṃ upaṭṭhapeti, piṣuṇavācaṃ pharusavācaṃ micchādiṭṭhi manoduccaritañca abhijjhaṃ byāpādaṃ micchādiṭṭhiṃ payojeti, tassa yo koci micchādiṭṭhi cāgo rāgaḥ vā dosaḥ vā sabbaso micchādiṭṭhi sambhūto iminā kāraṇena micchādiṭṭhiṃ upaṭṭhapeti, kāmesumicchācāraṃ vacīkammaṃ upaṭṭhapeti samphappalāpaṃ. Imāni tīṇi duccaritaṇi akusalamūlāni.

Yā abhijjhā, so lobho. Yo byāpādo, sodoso. Yā micchādiṭṭhi, so moho. Tāni aṭṭha micchattāni upaṭṭhapenti. Tesu gahitesu tīsu akusalamūlesu dasavidhaṃ akusalamūlaṃ pāripūriṃ gacchati, tassa tividdhassa duccaritasamkilesassa vāsanābhāgiyañca suttaṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Tattha yo bahusito niddeso yathā lobho doso mohopi, tattha asitum ettha lobho ussado tena kāraṇena tesu vā dhammesu lobho paññapiyati. Tatthāyaṃ moho akusalaṃ moho ayaṃ avijjā, sā catubbidhā rūpe abhinivīṭṭhā, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, avijjāgato rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ padaṃ sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā ucchedaṃ vadati “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti natthikadiṭṭhi adhiccasamuppannadiṭṭhi ca añño ca karoti, añño paṭisaṃvediyati. Pacchimasatthikappānaṃ tīṇi padāni sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā sassataṃ bhajanti “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti akiriyañca taṃ dukkhamicchato ahetukā ca patanti anajjhābhāvo ca kammānaṃ sabbañca mānāyi². Tattha “idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti

1. Tīṇi hi imāni (I)

2. Mānati (I)

saṃsārena suddhi ājīvaka chālāsīti paññapenti. Yathārūpe sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā catuvatthukā, evaṃ pañcasu khandhesu vīsativatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā sassataṃ bhajati. Aññājīvaka ca sassatavādi ke ca sīlabbataṃ bhajanti parāmasanti iminā bhavissāmi devo vā devaññataro vā, ayaṃ sīlabbataparāmāso. Tattha sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā so rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ” itī taṃ kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati nābhippasīdati pubbante aparante pubbantāparante -pa- itī vāsanābhāgiyesu ṭhitassa ayaṃ upakkilesa.

21. Tattha saddhindriyena sabbaṃ vicikicchitaṃ pajahati, paññindriyena udayabbayaṃ passati, samādhindriyena cittaṃ ekodi karoti vīriyindriyena ārabhati. So imehi pañcahi indriyehi saddhānusārī aveccappasāde nirato anantariyaṃ samādhiṃ uppādeti. Indriyehi suddhehi dhammānusārī appaccayatāya anantariyaṃ samādhiṃ uppādeti. so “idaṃ dukkhaṃ” ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Saccāni idaṃ dassanabhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ. Tassa pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ tīṇi saṃyojanāni dassanapahātabbāni sabbena sabbaṃ pahīnāni dve puggalakatāni. Tattha tīṇi akusalamūlāni. Bhāvanāpahātabbāni uparikkhattāni cha bhava nibbattenti. Tattha tesu abhiijjhāya ca byāpādesu tanukatesu cha bhavā parikkhayā mariyādaṃ gacchanti, dve bhavā avasiṭṭhā. Tassa abhiijjhā ca byāpādo ca sabbena sabbaṃ parikkhīṇā honti. Eko bhavo avasiṭṭho hoti. So ca mānavasena nibbatteti. Kiñcāpi ettha aññepi cattāro kilesā rūparāgo bhavarāgo avijjā uddhaccaṃ ketusmimānabhūtā nappaṭibalā asmimānaṃ vinivattetuṃ, sabbepi te asmimānassa pahānaṃ ārabhate. Khīṇesu na ca tesu idamuttaridassanabhūmiyaṃ pañcasu sekkhapuggalesu tīsu ca paṭippannakesu dvīsu ca phalaṭṭhesu bhāvanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ. Taduttari asekkhabhāgiyasuttaṃ, katthaci bhūmi nipīḷiyati. Idañca pañcamaṃ suttaṃ. Tīṇaṃ puggalānaṃ desitaṃ puthujjanassa sekkhassa asekkhassa saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ vāsanābhāgiyaṃ. Puthujjanassa dassanabhāgiyaṃ. Bhāvanābhāgiyaṃ pañcannaṃ sekkhānaṃ. Yaṃ paṭhamaniddiṭṭhaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ sabbesaṃ arahantānaṃ. Sā pana pañcavidhā sattavīsa-ākāre¹ pariyesitabbaṃ. Etesu tassa gatīnaṃ tato uttari. Tañca kho saṅkhepena paññāsāya

ākārehi sampatati, ye paññāsa ākāra sāsane niddiṭṭhā, te saṅkhipiyantā dasahi ākārehi patanti. Ye ariyasaccaṃ nikkhepena ṭhite saṅkhipiyattā aṭṭhasu ākāresu patanti. Catūsu ca sādharmaṇesu suttesu yā hārasampātassa bhūmi, te saṅkhipiyantā pañcasu suttesu patanti. Saṅkilesabhāgiye vāsanābhāgiye bhāvanābhāgiye nibbedhabhāgiye asekkhabhāgiye ca. Te saṅkhipiyantā catūsu suttesu patanti. Saṅkilesabhāgiye vāsanābhāgiye nibbedhabhāgiye asekkhabhāgiye ca. Te saṅkhipiyamānā tīsu suttesu patanti, puthujjanabhāgiye sekkhabhāgiye asekkhabhāgiye ca. Te saṅkhipiyantā dvīsu suttesu patanti nibbedhabhāgiye ca pubbayogabhāgiye ca. Yathā vuttaṃ Bhagavatā dve atthavase yampassamānā Tathāgatā Arahanto Sammāsambuddhā dhammaṃ desenti Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ -pa- Sattā pubbayogasamannāgate appakasirena maññamānā vasiyanti pubbayogā ca bhavissanti santānaṃ maññamānādharāya. Tattha paññāvemattataṃ attano samanupassamānena aṭṭhavidhe suttasaṅkhepe, yattha yattha sakkoti, tattha tattha yojetabbaṃ. Tattha tattha yojetvā suttassa attho niddisitaḥ. Na hi sati vedanā mano dhāretvā sakkā yena kenaci suttassa attho yathābhūtaṃ niddisituṃ.

Tattha purimakānaṃ suttānaṃ imā uddānagāthā

Kāmandhā jālasañchannā, pañca nīvaraṇāni ca.
Manopubbaṅgamā dhammā, Mahānāmo ca sākiyo.

Uddham adho vippamutto, yañca sīlakimattihiyā.
Yassa selūpamaṃ cittaṃ, upatissa pucchādikā.

Yassa kāyagatāsati, channaṃ tamoparāyaṇo.
Na taṃ daḥhaṃ cetasaṃ, ayaṃ lokoti-ādikaṃ.

Cattāro ceva puggalā, dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhitaṃ.
Sotānugatatthammesu, imā tesaṃ uddānagāthā.

22. Tattha katamā āṇatti.

Sace bhāyatha dukkhassa, sace vo dukkhamappiyaṃ.
Mākattha pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, āvi vā yadi vā raho¹.

1. Khu 1. 137; heṭṭhā 109 piṭṭhesupi.

Atīte Rādha rūpe anapekkho hohīti vitthārena kātabbā. .
 Sīlavantena Ānanda puggalena sadā karaṇīyā kintime avippaṭṭisāro assāti.
 Ayaṃ vuccati āṇatti.

Tattha katamaṃ phalaṃ.

* Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacārīṃ,
 Chattarī mahantarī yatha vassakāle.
 Esānisamso dhamme suciṇṇe, na duggatīṃ gacchati dhammacārī.
 Idaṃ phalaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyo.

“Sabbe dhammā anattā”ti, yadā paññāya passati.
 Atha nibbindati dukkhe, esa maggo visuddhiyā¹.

Sattahaṅgehi samannāgato kho bhikkhu api Himavantarī
 pabbatarājānaṃ cāleyya, ko pana vādo chavarī avijjāṃ sattakesu
 veyyākaraṇaṃ kātabbāṃ. Ayaṃ upāyo.

Tattha katamā āṇatti ca phalañca.

Sace bhāyatha dukkhassa, sace vo dukkhamappiyaṃ.
 Mākattha pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, āvi vā yadi vā raho.
 Sace hi pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, karotha vā karissatha.
 Na vo dukkhā pamokkhāthi, upaccāpi palāyataṃ².

Purimikāya gāthāya āṇatti pacchimikāya phalaṃ. . Sīle patiṭṭhāya dve
 dhammā bhāvetabbā yā ca cittabhāvanā yā ca paññābhāvanā yā ca āṇatti
 rāgavirāgā ca phalaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ phalañca upāyo ca.

Sīle patiṭṭhāya naro sapañño, cittaṃ paññañca bhāvayaṃ.
 Ātāpi nipako bhikkhu, so imaṃ vijaṭṭhaye jaṭaṃ³.

Purimikāya aḍḍhagāthāya upāyo, pacchimikāya aḍḍhagāthāya phalaṃ.
 Nandiyo⁴ Sakko Isivutthapuririkāma-ekarakkhe⁵ suttaṃ mūlato upādāya

* Heṭṭhā 7, 29, 38 piṭṭhesupi.

2. Palāyato (I) heṭṭhā 110 piṭṭhe passitabbāṃ.

4. Nandiko (I, Ka)

1. Khu 1. 53 piṭṭhe.

3. Saṃ 1. 13 piṭṭhe.

5. Isivutta... (I)

yāva chasu dhammesu. Uttari pañcasu dhammesu yācayogo¹ karaṇīyo,
ayaṃ upāyo. Asahagatassa kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ muccatīti. Sabbāsu chasu tīsu.
Ayaṃ upāyo ca phalañca.

Tattha katamā āṇatti ca phalañca upāyo ca.

Suññato lokaṃ avekkhassu, mogharāja sadā sato.

Attānudiṭṭhiṃ uhacca², evaṃ maccutaro siyā.

Suññato lokaṃ avekkhassu, mogharājāti āṇatti. Sadā satoti upāyo.
Attānudiṭṭhiṃ uhacca, evaṃ maccutaro siyāti phalaṃ. . Samādhim
bhikkhave bhāvētha, samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ aniccanti pajānāti.
Evaṃ passaṃ ariyasāvako parimuccati jātiyāpi -pa- upāyāshipi idha tīpi.

23. Tattha katamo assādo.

Kāmaṃ kāmayaṃānassa, tassa cetaṃ samijjhati. Ayaṃ assādo.

Dhammacariyā samacariyā kusalacariyā hetūhi brāhmaṇa
evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā sugatiṃ saggam lokaṃ upapajjanti.
Ayaṃ assādo.

Tattha katamo ādīnavo.

Kāmesu ve haññate sabbā mucceva. Ayaṃ ādīnavo.
Pasenadisamyuttake sutte pabbatopamā. Ayaṃ ādīnavo.

Tattha katamaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

* Yo kāme parivajjeti, sappasseva padā siro.

Somaṃ visattikaṃ loke, sato samativattati.

Samyuttake suttaṃ pāricchattako paṇḍupalāso sannipalāso. Idaṃ
nissaraṇaṃ.

1. Yo ca yogo (I)

2. Ūhacca (Khu 1. 448; heṭṭhā 7 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ.)

* Heṭṭhā 6, 59 piṭṭhesu.

Tattha katamo assādo ca ādīnavo ca.

Yāni karoti puriso, tāni attani passati.

Kalyāṇakārī kalyāṇaṃ, pāpakārī ca pāpakaṃ¹.

Tattha yaṃ pāpakārī paccanubhoti ayaṃ assādo. Lābhālābha-aṭṭhakesu byākaraṇaṃ, tattha alābho ayaso nindā dukkhaṃ, ayaṃ ādīnavo. Lābho yaso sukhaṃ pasamsā, ayaṃ assādo.

Tattha katamaṃ assādo ca nissaraṇaṃ.

Sukho vipālo puññānaṃ, adhippāyo ca ijjhati.

Khippaṇa paramaṃ santiṃ, nibbānamadhigacchatīti.

Yo ca vipāko puññānaṃ yā ca adhippāyassa ijjhanā, ayaṃ assādo. Yaṃ khippaṇa paramaṃ santiṃ nibbānamadhigacchati, idaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Bāttimsāya ceva mahāpurisalakkhaṇehi samannāgatassa mahāpurisassa dveyeva gatiyo honti, sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī yāva abhivijjinitvā ajjhāvasati ayaṃ assādo. Sace agāraṃ anagāriyaṃ pabbajati sabbena oghena² nissaraṇaṃ. Ayaṃ assādo ca nissaraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo ādīnavo ca nissaraṇaṃ.

Ādānassa³ bhayaṃ ñatvā, jātimaraṇasambhavaṃ.

Anādātum nibbattati, jātimaraṇasaṅkhayā.

Purimikāya aḍḍhagāthāya jātimaraṇasambhavo ādīnavo. Anādātum nibbattati jātimaraṇasaṅkhayāti nissaraṇaṃ.

Kiccaṃ vatāyaṃ loko āpanno yamidaṃ jāyate ca mīyate ca. Yāva kudassunāmassa dukkhassa anto bhavissati parato vāti ettha yā uparikkhā, ayaṃ ādīnavo. Yo gedhaṃ ñatvā abhinikkhamati yāva purāṇakāya rājadhāniyā, idaṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Ayaṃ ādīnavo ca nissaraṇaṃ.

1. Khu 5. 60 Dukanipāte.

2. Osadhena (I, Ka)

3. Ādinnassa (I)

Tattha katamo assādo ca ādīnavo ca nissaraṇaṅca.

Kāmā hi citrā vividhā¹ manoramā,
Virūparūpehi mathenti cittaṁ.
Tasmā ahaṁ² pabbajitomi rāja,
Apaṇṇakaṁ sāmāññaṁeva seyyo.

Yaṁ kāmā hi citrā vividhā manoramāti ayaṁ assādo. Yaṁ virūparūpehi mathenti cittanti ayaṁ ādīnavo. Yaṁ ahaṁ agārasmā pabbajitomi rāja apaṇṇakaṁ sāmāññaṁeva seyyoti idaṁ nissaraṇaṁ.

Balavaṁ Bālopamasuttaṁ yaṁ āsāya vā vedanīyaṁ kammaṁ gāhati, tathā cepi yaṁ yaṁ pāpakammaṁ anubhoti, tattha dukkhavedanīyena kammaṁ abhāvitakāyena ca yāva parittacetaso ca ādīnavaṁ dasseti sukhavedanīyena kammaṁ assādeti. Yaṁ purāsadiso hoti. Bhāvitacitto bhāvitakāyo bhāvitapaṇṇo Mahānāmo aparittacetaso, idaṁ nissaraṇaṁ.

24. Tattha katamaṁ lokikaṁ suttaṁ.

* Na hi pāpaṁ kataṁ kammaṁ, sajjukhīraṁva muccati.
Ḍahantaṁ bālaṁanveti, bhasmacchannova³ pāvako.
Cattāri agatigamanāni, idaṁ lokikaṁ suttaṁ.⁰

Tattha katamaṁ lokuttaraṁ suttaṁ.

* Yassindriyāni samathaṅgatāni⁴,
Assā yathā sārathinā sudantā.
Pahīnamānassa anāsavassa,
Devāpi tassa pihayanti tādīnanti.

Ariyaṁ vo bhikkhave sammāsamādhīṁ desessāmīti idaṁ lokuttaraṁ suttaṁ.

1. Madhurā (Khu 2. 287 piṭṭhe.)

2. Khu 2. 327 Theragāthā.

3. Bhasmāchannova (ka) Khu 1. 23 piṭṭhe.

4. Samathaṁ gatāni (I) Khu 1. 27 piṭṭhe.

* Heṭṭhā 140 piṭṭhe.

Tattha katamaṃ lokikaṃ lokuttaraṇca suttaṃ.

* Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, dayhamānova matthake.

Kāmarāgappahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbaje.

Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, dayhamānova matthaketi lokikaṃ.

Kāmarāgappahānāya, sato bhikkhu paribbajeti lokuttaraṃ.

Kabaḷikāre āhāre atthi chandoti lokikaṃ. Natthi chandoti lokuttaraṃ suttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kammaṃ.

Yo pāṇamatipāṭeti, musāvādaṇca bhāsati.

Loke adinnaṃ ādiyati¹, paradāraṇca gacchati.

Surāmerayapānaṇca, yo naro anuyuñjati.

Appahāya pañca verāni, dussīlo iti vuccati.

Tiṇimāni bhikkhave duccharitāni. Idaṃ kammaṃ.

Tattha katamo vipāko.

Saṭṭhivassasahassāni, yathārūpī vipaccagā.

Diṭṭhā mayā bhikkhave cha phassāyatanikā nāma nirayā. Diṭṭhā mayā bhikkhave cha phassāyatanikā nāma saggā². Ayaṃ vipāko.

Tattha katamaṃ kammaṇca vipāko ca.

** Ayasāva malaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ, tatutuṭṭhāya tameva khādati.

Evam atidhonacārinaṃ, sāni kammāni nayanti duggatiṃ.

Ayasāva malaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ, yāva sāni kammānīti idaṃ kammaṃ. Nayanti duggatinti vipāko.

Catūsu sammāpaṭipajjamāno mātari pitari Tathāgate Tathāgatasāvake yā sammāpaṭipatti, idaṃ kammaṃ. Yaṃ devesu upapajjati, ayaṃ vipāko. Idaṃ kammaṇca vipāko ca.

* Saṃ 1. 12; heṭṭhā 125 piṭṭhesupī.

2. Saṃ 2. 341 piṭṭhe.

1. Ādiyi (Ka) Aṃ 2. 181; upari 210 piṭṭhesupī.

** Khu 1. 48; heṭṭhā 108, 173 piṭṭhesupī.

25. Tattha katamaṃ niddiṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ.

Nelaṅgo setapacchādo, ekāro vattatī¹ ratho.

Anīghaṃ passa āyantaṃ, chinnaṣoṭaṃ abandhanaṃ.

Yaṃ vā cittaṃ samaṇesu, cittāgahapati dissati.

Evam imāya gāthāya niddiṭṭho attho.

Gopālakopame ekādasa padāni. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti. Yā ca atirekapūjāya pūjetā hotīti. Imāni ekādasa padāni yathābhāsītāni niddiṭṭho attho.

Tattha katamo aniddiṭṭho attho.

Sukho viveko tuṭṭhassa, sutadhammassa passato.

Abyāpajjam² sukhaṃ loke, paṇabhūtesu saṃyamoti.

Sukhā virāgatā loke, kāmānaṃ samatikkamo.

Asmimānassa yo vinayo, etaṃ ve paramaṃ sukhanti.

Idaṃ aniddiṭṭhaṃ, aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakkā. Idaṃ aniddiṭṭhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ niddiṭṭhañca aniddiṭṭhañca.

Pasannanetto sumukho, brahā uju patāpavā.

Majjhe samaṇasaṃghassa, ādiccova virocasi³.

Pasannanetto yāva ādiccova virocasiṃ niddiṭṭho. Pasannanetto yo Bhagavā kathañca pana pasannanettatā, kathaṃ sumukhatā, kathaṃ brahākāyatā, kathaṃ ujukatā, kathaṃ patāpavatā, kathaṃ virocātāti aniddiṭṭho. Phenapiṇḍopamaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ yathā phenapiṇḍo evaṃ rūpaṃ yathā pubbuḷo evaṃ vedanā māyā viññāṇaṃ pañcakkhandhā pañcahi upamāhi niddiṭṭhā. Kena kāraṇena phenapiṇḍopamaṃ rūpaṃ sabbañca cakkhuviññeyyaṃ yaṃ vā catūhi āyatanehi. Kathaṃ vedanā pubbuḷūpamā. Katarā ca sā vedanā sukhā dukkhā adukkhamasukhā, evamesā aniddiṭṭhā. Evaṃ niddiṭṭhañca aniddiṭṭhañca.

1. Vattate (Ka) Khu 1. 174 piṭṭhe.

2. Abyāpajjhaṃ (I, Ka) Khu 1. 88 piṭṭhe.

3. Khu 1. 367 Suttanipāte.

26. Tattha katamaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Paññā hi seṭṭhā lokasmim, yāyaṃ nibbedhagāmini.

Yāya¹ sammā pajānāti, jātimaṇasaṅkhaṃ.

Tiṇimāni indriyāni anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ
aññātāvindriyaṃ, idaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ neyyaṃ.

Kāmesu sattā kāmasaṅgasattā,

Samyojane vajjamapassamānā.

Na hi jātu samyojanasaṅgasattā,

Oghaṃ tareyyuṃ vipulaṃ mahantaṃ².

Catūhi aṅgehi samannāgatā kāyassa bhedaṃ devesu uppajjanti. Udāne
kāpiyaṃ suttaṃ apaṇṇakapasādanīyaṃ. Idaṃ neyyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ ñāṇaṇca neyyaṇca.

“Sabbe dhammā anattāti, yadā paññāya passati.

Atha nibbindati dukkhe, esa maggo visuddhiyā.

Yadā passatīti ñāṇaṃ. Yo sabbadhamme anattākārena upaṭṭhapeti. Idaṃ
neyyaṃ.

Cattāri ariyasaccāni, tattha tīṇi neyyāni maggasaccaṃ sīlakkhandho ca
paññākkhandho ca, idaṃ ñāṇaṇca neyyaṇca.

27. Tattha katamaṃ dassanaṃ.

Eseva maggo natthañño, dassanassa visuddhiyā.

Etañhi tumhe paṭipajjatha, mārassetam pamohanaṃ³.

Catūhi aṅgehi samannāgato ariyasāvako attanāva⁴ attānaṃ byākareyya
‘khīṇanirayomhi yāva sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato
sammodhiparāyaṇo’^{ti}. Idaṃ dassanaṃ.

1. Yāyaṃ (Ka) Khu 1. 219; heṭṭhā 143 piṭṭhesupī.

2. Khu 1. 171 Udāne; heṭṭhā 174 piṭṭhesupī.

3. Khu 1. 52 dhammapade.

4. Attanāyeva (Ka) Saṃ 3. 310 piṭṭhe.

Tattha katamā bhāvanā.

Yassindriyāni subhāvitāni,
Ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā ca sabbaloke.
So puggalo mati ca rūpasaññī,
Sumohagatā na jānāti¹.

Cattāri dhammapadāni anabhijjhā abyāpādo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.
Ayaṃ bhāvanā.

Tattha katamaṃ dassanañca bhāvanā ca.

Vacasā manasātha kammunā ca,
Aviruddho sammā viditvā² dhammaṃ.
Nibbānapadābhipatthayāno,
Sammā so loka paribbajeyya.

Sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikātukāmena katame dhammā manasikātabbā,
Bhagavā āha pañcupādānakkhandhā. Idaṃ dassanañca bhāvanā ca.

28. Tattha katame vipākadhammadhammā.

Yāni karoti purisoti vitthāro. . Tīṇimāni bhikkhave sucaritāni. Ime
vipākadhammadhammā.

Tattha katame navipākadhammadhammā.

Rūpaṃ vedayitaṃ saññā, viññāṇaṃ yā ceva cetanā.
Nesohamasmi na meso attā, iti diṭṭho virajjati.
Pañcime bhikkhave khandhā, ime navipākadhammadhammā.

Tattha katamo nevavipāko navipākadhammadhammo.

Ye evaṃ paṭipajjanti, nayaṃ Buddhena desitaṃ.
Te dukkhassantaṃ karissanti, Satthusāsanakārakāti.

Iti yā ca sammāpaṭipatti yo ca nirodho, ubhayametaṃ nevavipāko
navipākadhammo. Brahmācariyaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi,
brahmācariyaphalāni ca brahmācariyañca ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo
brahmācariyaphalāni sotāpattiphalaṃ yāva arahattaṃ.

1. Kim su mohagatānu jānāti (Ka)

2. Viditvāna (Ka) Khu 1. 333 Suttanipate.

29. Tattha katamaṃ sakavacanaṃ.

* Sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ, kusalassa upasampadā.

Sacittapariyodāpanaṃ, etaṃ Buddhāna sāsanaṃ.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave vimokkhamukhāni. Idaṃ sakavacanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paravacanaṃ.

** Natthi puttasamaṃ pemaṃ, natthi goṇasamitaṃ dhaṇaṃ.

Natthi sūriyasamā ābhā, samuddaparamā sarā.

Hetunā mārisā Kosiyā subhāsitena saṅgāmaṇiyyo sopi nāma bhikkhave
Sakko Devānamindo sakaṃ phalaṃ paribhuñjamānoti vitthārena kātappaṇaṃ.
Idaṃ paravacanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sakavacanaṃca paravacanaṃca.

“Yaṃ pattaṃ yaṃca pattaḃbaṃ, ubhayametaṃ rajānukiṇṇaṃ.

Ye evaṃvādino natthi, tesaṃ kāmesu doso”ti.

Idaṃ paravacanaṃ. Ye ca kho te ubho ante anupagamma vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ
natthi paññāpanāya. Idaṃ sakavacanaṃ.

+ “Nandati puttehi puttimā,

Gomā gohi¹ tatheva nandati.

Upadhī hi narassa nandanā,

Na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhī”ti. Paravacanaṃ.

+ “Socati puttehi puttimā,

Gomā gohi tatheva socati.

Upadhī hi narassa socanā,

Na hi so socati yo nirūpadhī”ti. Sakavacanaṃ.

Idaṃ sakavacanaṃ paravacanaṃca.

* Khu 1. 41; Dī 2. 42; heṭṭhā 141, 161 piṭṭhesupī.

** Saṃ 1. 6; heṭṭhā 160 piṭṭhesupī.

+ Heṭṭhā 30 piṭṭhe.

1. Bhogiko bhogehi (I) Saṃ 1. 6 piṭṭhe.

30. Tattha katamaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Ye keci bhūtā bhavissanti ye vāpi,

Sabbe gamissanti pahāya dehaṃ.

Taṃ sabbajāniṃ kusalo veditvā,

Dhamme ʒhito¹ brahmacariyaṃ careyya.

Tayome bhikkhave Satthāro, Tathāgato Arahaṃ sekkho paṭipado. Idaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Yaṅca kāmasukhaṃ² loke, yaṅcidaṃ diviyaṃ sukhaṃ.

Taṇhakkhayasukhassete, kalaṃ nāgghanti soḷasiṃ.

Sattime bhikkhave bojjaṅgā, idaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṅca dhammādhiṭṭhānaṅca.

Duddasamantaṃ saccaṃ duddaso paṭivedho bālehi, jānato passato natthi nandīti vadāmi. Duddasamantaṃ saccaṃ duddaso paṭivedho bālehīti dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ. Jānato passato natthi nandīti sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Dārukkhandhopamaṃ Gaṅgāya tīriyā orimaṅca tīraṃ pārimaṅca tīraṃ thale vā³ na ca ussīdanaṃ, majjhe ca na saṃsīdanaṃ manussaggāho ca amanussaggāho ca antopūtibhāvo ca, idaṃ dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ. Evaṃ pana bhikkhu nibbānaninno bhavissati nibbānaparāyaṇoti sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ. Idaṃ sattādhiṭṭhānaṅca dhammādhiṭṭhānaṅca.

Tattha katamo thavo.

* Maggānaṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho, saccānaṃ caturo padā.

Virāgo seṭṭho dhammānaṃ, dvipadānaṅca cakkhumā.

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave aggāni, Buddho sattānaṃ, virāgo dhammānaṃ, saṃgho gaṇānaṃ. Ayaṃ thavo.

1. Ātāpiyo (Khu 1. 134 Udāne)

2. (Khu 1. 89 Udāne; heṭṭhā 142 piṭṭhesupi.)

3. Thaleva ca (Ka) Saṃ 2. 386 piṭṭhe.

* Heṭṭhā 162 piṭṭhe.

31. Tattha katamaṃ anuññātaṃ.

Kāyena saṃvaro sādhu, sādhu vācāya saṃvaro.

Manasā saṃvaro sādhu, sādhu sabbattha saṃvuto.

Sabbattha saṃvuto bhikkhu, sabbadukkhā pamuccati¹.

Idaṃ Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ.

Tiṇimāni bhikkhave karaṇīyāni kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ
manosucaritaṃ. Idaṃ anuññātaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭikkhittaṃ.

Natthi puttasaṃvaṃsaṃ. Vitthāro idaṃ paṭikkhittaṃ.

Tiṇimāni bhikkhave akaraṇīyāni sayāṃ abhiññāya desitāni. Katamāni
tīṇi, kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ. Idaṃ paṭikkhittaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anuññātaṃca paṭikkhittaṃca.

* Kāyena kusalaṃ kare, assa kāyena saṃvuto.

Kāyaduccaritaṃ hitvā, kāyasucaritaṃ care.

Dvīhi paṭhamapadehi catutthena ca padena anujānāti. Kāyaduccaritaṃ
hitvāti tatiyena padena paṭikkhittanti. Mahāvibhaṅgo aciratapānādo.

Tatthimā uddānagāthā

Sace bhāyasi dukkhassa, mābhinandi anāgataṃ.

Vassakāle yathā chattaṃ, kusalāni kamatthake.

Sabbe dhammā anattāti, samāgataṃ vicālaye.

Na vo dukkhā pamokkhātthi, samatho ca vipassanā.

Kāmacchandaṃ upādāya, yo so vitakkehi khajjati.

Subhāvitatte bojjaṅge, so imaṃ vijaṭṭhaye jaṭaṃ.

Suññato lokaṃ avekkhassu, samādhibhāvi bhāvase.

Kāmaṃ kāmayamānassa, dhammacariyāya sugatiṃ.

Haññate sabbā mucceva, nippoṭhento catuddisā.

Yo kāme parivajjeti, pārīcattopameva ca.

1. Khu 1. 65 Dhammapade.

* Upari 216 piṭṭhe.

Yāni karoti puriso, lokadhammā pakāsītā.
 Sukho vipāko puññānaṃ, tatiyaṃ aññaṃ na vijjati.
 Ādānassa bhayaṃ ñatvā, jāyate jīyatepi ca.
 Kāmā hi citrā vividhā, atha loṇasallopamaṃ.
 Na hi pāpaṃ kataṃ kammaṃ, agatīhi ca gacchati.
 Yassindriyāni samathaṅgatāni, tatheva pañcañāṇiko.
 Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho, viññāṇaṃca patiṭṭhitā.
 Yo pāṇamatipāṭeti, tīṇi duccharitāni ca.
 Saṭṭhivassasahassāni, khaṇaṃ laddhāna dullabhaṃ.
 Ayasāva malaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ, catūsu paṭipattisu.
 Nelaṅgo setapacchādo, atha gopālakopamaṃ.
 Sukho viveko tuṭṭhassa, vitakkā ca sudesitā.
 Pheṇapiṇḍopamaṃ rūpaṃ, brahā uju patāpavā.
 Paññā hi seṭṭhā lokasmim, anañña tīṇi indriyāni.
 Kāmesu sattā kāmasaṅgasattā, atha vaṇṇo rahassavā.
 Sabbe dhammā anattāti, ariyasaccaṅca desitaṃ.
 Eseva maggo natthañño, sotāpannoti byākare.
 Yassindriyāni subhāvitāni, atha dhammapadehi ca.
 Vacasā manasā ceva, pañcakkhandhā aniccato.
 Yāni karoti puriso, tīṇi sucaritāni ca.
 Rūpaṃ vedayitaṃ saññā, pañcakkhandhā pakāsītā.
 Yo evaṃ paṭipajjati, brahmā ceva phalāni ca.
 Sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ, vimokkhā taṃ hi desibhā.
 Natthi puttasaṃmaṃ pemaṃ, devānaṃ asurāna ca.
 Yaṃ pattaṃ yaṅca pattaḃbaṃ, nandati socati niccaṃ.
 Ye keci bhūtā bhavissanti, Satthāro ca pakāsītā.

Yañca kāmasukhaṃ loke, bojjhaṅgā ca sudesitā.
Maggānaṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho, tayo ca aggapattiyo.

Kāyena saṃvaro sādhu, karaṇīyañca desitaṃ.
Natthi attasamaṃ pemaṃ, ariyā tīṇi ca desitā.

Kāyena kusalaṃ abhirato, vinayañca kāmasukhaṃ loke.
Bojjhaṅgā ca sudesitā, duddasaṃ anataṃ ceva parāparaṃ ca.
Peṭakopadese sāsanaṭṭhānaṃ nāma dutiyabhūmi samattā.

3. Suttādhiṭṭhānatatīyabhūmi

32. Tattha katamaṃ suttādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Lobhādhiṭṭhānaṃ dosādhiṭṭhānaṃ mohādhiṭṭhānaṃ alobhādhiṭṭhānaṃ
adosādhiṭṭhānaṃ amohādhiṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammādhiṭṭhānaṃ
vācākammādhiṭṭhānaṃ manokammādhiṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ
vīriyindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ satindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ
paññindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ lobhādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Vitakkamathitassa¹ jantuno,
Tibbarāgassa subhānupassino.
Bhiyyo taṇhā pavaḍḍhati,
Esa kho gālhaṃ karoti bandhanaṃ.

Vitakkamathitassāti kāmarāgo. Subhānupassinoti kāmarāgavatthu.
Bhiyyo taṇhā pavaḍḍhatīti kāmataṇhā. Esa gālhaṃ karoti bandhananti
rāgaṃ, iti yo yo dhammo mūlanikkhitto, so yevettha dhammo
uggāvahitabbo². Na Bhagavā ekaṃ dhammaṃ ārabha aññaṃ dhammaṃ
deseti. Yassa vitakkeṭi kāmavitakkeṭi tameva vitakkaṃ kāmavitakkena
niddisīyati. Tibbarāgassāti tasseeva vitakkassa vatthunā niddisati.
Subhānupassino bhiyyo taṇhā pavaḍḍhatīti tameva rāgaṃ kāmataṇhāti
niddisati. Esa gālhaṃ karoti bandhananti tameva taṇhāsaṃyojanaṃ
niddisati. Evaṃ gāthāsu anuminitabbaṃ. Evaṃ saveyyākaraṇesu.

1. Vitakkanimmathitassa (Ka) Khu 1. 63 Dhammapade.

2. Uggāpayitabbo (I, Ka)

Tattha Bhagavā ekaṃ dhammaṃ tividhaṃ niddisati, nissandato hetuto phalato.

Dadaṃ piyo hoti bhajanti naṃ bahū,
Kittiṇca pappoti yaso ca vaḍḍhati.
Amaṅkubhūto parisāṃ vigāhati,
Visārado hoti naro amaccharī¹.

Dadanti yaṃ yaṃ dānaṃ, idaṃ dānamayikaṃ puñṇakriyaṃ. Tattha hetu. Yaṃ cetāṃ. Bhajanti naṃ bahū, kittinti yo ca kalyāṇo kittisaddo loke abbhuggacchati, yaṃ bahukassa janassa piyo bhavati manāpo ca. Yaṅca avippaṭṭisārī kālaṅkaroti ayaṃ nissando. Yaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ devesu upapajjatīti idaṃ phalaṃ. Idaṃ lobhādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

33. Tattha katamaṃ dosādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

* Yo paṇamatipāṭeti, musāvādaṅca bhāsati.
Loke adinnaṃ ādiyati, paradāraṅca gacchati.
Surāmerayapānaṅca, yo naro anuyuñjati².
Appahāya pañca vedrāṇi, dussīlo iti vuccati.
Kāyassa bhedaṃ duppañño, nirayaṃ sopapajjati.

Yo paṇamatipāṭetīti duṭṭho paṇamatipāṭeti. Musāvādaṅca bhāsati dosopaghātāya musāvādaṅca bhāsati. Surāmerayapānaṅca, yo naro anuyuñjatīti doso nidānaṃ. Yo ca surāmerayapānaṃ anuyuñjati yathāparadāravihārī³ amittā janayanti.

Pañca verāṇi appahāyāti pañcannaṃ sikkhāpadānaṃ samatikkamaṇaṃ sabbesaṃ dosajānaṃ sā paṇṇatti, teneva dosajanitena kammaṇa dussīlo iti vuccati sopi dhammo hetunā niddisitaḥ, nissandena phalena ca.

Tiṇi bālassa bālalakkaṇāni dubbhāsitaḥ⁴ ca hoti, duccintitaṇṇi ca dukkaṭakammaṇāni ca. Tattha yaṃ kāyena ca vācāya ca parakkamati, idamassa dukkaṭakammaṇāni. Tāyaṃ yathā ca musāvādaṃ bhāsati yathā

1. Saṃ 2. 34 piṭṭhe.

2. Abhigijjhati (I, Ka) Aṃ 2. 181 piṭṭhe.

3. Yathāpamuditavihārī (Ka)

4. Dubbhāsitaḥ (I, Ka) Aṃ 1. 100 piṭṭhe.

* Heṭṭhā 201 piṭṭhe.

pubbaniddiṭṭhaṃ, idamassa dubbhāsītā. Yañca saṅkappeti manoduccaritaṃ byāpādaṃ. Idamassa duccintitacintitā, yaṃ so imehi tīhi bālalakkhaṇehi samannāgato tīpi tajjāni dukkhāni domanassāni anubhavati, so ca hoti sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā tajjaṃ kathaṃ kathanti. Yadā bhavati so ca pāṇātipātādidasa-akusalakammapho, so tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Puna caparaṃ yadā passati coraṃ rājāparādhikaṃ raññā gahitaṃ jīvitaṃ voropetaṃ, tassevaṃ bhavati sace mamampi rājā jāneyya mamampi rājā gāhāpetvā jīvitaṃ voropeyyāti, so tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Puna caparaṃ bālo yadā bhavati āsanā samārūḷho yāva yā me gati bhavissati ito pecca paraṃ maraṇāti so tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti iti bālalakkhaṇaṃ hetu. Tīpi tajjāni dukkhāni nissando. Kāyassa bhedaṃ nirayesu upapajjati, idaṃ phalaṃ. . Idaṃ dosādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

34. Tattha katamaṃ mohādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Satañceva saḥassānaṃ, kappānaṃ saṃsarissati.

Athavāpi tato bhiyyo, gabbhā gabbhaṃ gamissatha.

Anupādāya Buddhavacanaṃ, saṅkhāre attato upādāya.

Dukkassantaṃ karissanti, ṭhānametaṃ na vijjati.

Yo yaṃ anamataggasaṃsāraṃ samāpanno jāyate ca mīyate ca, ayaṃ avijjāhetukā. Yānipi ca saṅkhārānaṃ payoṇāni, tānipi avijjāpaccayāni, yaṃ adassanaṃ Buddhavacanassa, ayaṃ avijjāsutteyyeva niddiṭṭhaṃ. Yo ca saṅkhāre attato harati pañcakkhandhe pañca diṭṭhiyo upagacchati. “Etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti idaṃ suttaṃ avijjāya nikkhittaṃ, avijjāya nikkhipitaṃ. Evaṃ Satthā sutte nayena¹ dhammena niddisati. Asādhāraṇena taṃyeva tattha niddisitaḥ. Na aññaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti nappajānanti cattāri saccāni vitthārena, yaṃ tattha appajānanaṃ, idaṃ dukkhaṃ, ayaṃ hetu. Appajānanto vividhe saṅkhāre abhisāṅkharoti, ayaṃ nissando. Yañca diṭṭhigatāni parāmasati “idameva saccāni moghamaññaṃ”ti ayaṃ nissando.

Yaṃ punabbhavaṃ nibbatteti, idaṃ phalaṃ. Ayampi dhammo saniddiṭṭho hetuto ca phalato ca nissandato ca.

Ettha pana keci dhammā sādharmaṇā bhavanti. Hetu khalu āditoyeva sutte nikkhipissanti. Yathā kiṃ bhava cattārimāni bhikkhave agatigamanāni tattha yañca chandāgatim gacchati yañca bhayāgatim gacchati, ayaṃ lobho akusalamūlaṃ. Yaṃ dosā, ayaṃ dosoyeva. Yaṃ mohā, ayaṃ mohoyeva. Evaṃ imāni tīṇi akusalamūlāni āditoyeva upaparikkhitabbāni. Yattha ekaṃ niddisitabbaṃ, tattha ekaṃ niddisiyati. Tathā dve yathā tīṇi, na hi ādīhi anikkhitte hetu vā nissando vā phalaṃ vā niddisitabbaṃ. Ayañcettha gāthā.

* Chandā dosā bhayā mohā, yo dhammaṃ ativattati.

Nihīyati¹ tassa yaso, kāḷapakkeva candimā.

Kattha chandā ca ayaṃ lobho yathā niddiṭṭhaṃ pubbe. Idaṃ mohādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

35. Tattha katamaṃ alobhādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

“Asubhānupassim² viharantaṃ, indriyesu susaṃvutaṃ.

Bhojanamhi ca mattaññuṃ, saddhaṃ āraddhavīriyaṃ.

Taṃ ve nappasahati māro, vāto selaṃva pabbatan”ti.

Tattha yā asubhāya upaparikkhā, ayaṃ kāmesu ādīnavadassanena pariccāgo. Indriyesu susaṃvuto tasseeva alobhassa pāripūriyaṃ mama āyatanasocitaṃ anupādāya. Bhojanamhi ca mattaññunti rasataṇhāpahānaṃ. Iti ayaṃ alobho asubhānupassitāya vatthuto dhārayati, so alobho hetu. Indriyesu guttadvāratāya gocarato dhārayati, bhojanemattaññutāya parato dhārayati, ayaṃ nissando. Taṃ ve nappasahati māro, vāto selaṃ va pabbatanti, idaṃ phalaṃ. Iti yoyeva dhammo ādimhi nikkhitto, soyeva majjhe ceva avasāne ca.

Nāhaṃ bhikkheve aññaṃ ekadhammampi samanupassāmi asamuppannassa kāmacchandassa anuppādāya uppannassa vā pahānāya, yathayidaṃ³ asubhanimittaṃ. Tattha

1. Nihīyate (I, Ka) Am 1. 352 piṭṭhe.

3. Yadidaṃ (I, Ka) Am 1. 3 piṭṭhe.

2. Asubhānupassī (I) Khu 1. 14 Dhammapade.

* Hetṭhā 107 piṭṭhe.

asubhanimittam manasikarontassa anuppanno ceva kāmaccando na uppajjati, uppanno ca kāmaccando pahīyati. Idam alobhassa vatthu. Yam puna anuppanno kāmarāgo pariyādiyati rūparāgam arūparāgam, iti phalam. Iti ayampi ca dhammo niddiṭṭho hetuto ca nissandato ca phalato ca. Idam alobhādhiṭṭhānam.

Tattha katamam adosādhiṭṭhānam.

Ekampi ce pāṇamaduṭṭhacitto,

Mettāyati kusalo¹ tena hoti.

Sabbe ca pāṇe manasānukampam²,

Pahūtamariyo pakaroti puññam.

Ekampi ce pāṇamaduṭṭhacitto mettāyatīti ayam adoso. Nigghātena assādo, kusalo tena hotīti tena kusalena dhammena saṃyutto dhammapaññattim gacchati. Kusaloti yathā paññāya pañño paṇḍiccena paṇḍito. Pahūtamariyo pakaroti puññanti tassāyeva vipāko ayam lokiyassa, na hi lokuttarassa. Tattha yā mettāyanā, ayam hetu. Yam kusalo bhavati ayam nissando. Yāva abyāpajjo bhūmiyam bahupuññam pasavati, idam phalam. Iti adoso niddiṭṭho hetuto ca nissandato ca phalato ca.

Ekādasānisamsā mettāya cetovimuttiyā. Tattha yā mettācetovimutti, ayam ariyadhammesu rāgavirāgā cetovimutti, lokikāya bhūmikā hetu, yam sukham āyatim manāpo hoti manussānam, ime ekādasa dhammā nissando. Yaṅca akatāvi brahmakāye upapajjati. Idam phalam. Idam adosādhiṭṭhānam.

36. Tattha katamam amohādhiṭṭhānam.

Paññā hi seṭṭhā lokasmim, yāyam nibbedhagāmini³.

Yāya sammā pajānāti, jātīmarapaṇasāṅkham.

1. Kusali (Ka) Khu 1. 209 piṭṭhe.

2. Anukampamāno (I)

3. Nibbedhabhāginī (I, Ka) Khu 1. 219; seṭṭhā 143, 203 piṭṭhesupi.

Paññā hi seṭṭhāti vatthum. Nibbedhagāminīti nibbānagāminiyaṃ yathābhūtaṃ paṭivijjhati. Sammā pajānāti, jātimaṇasaṅkhayanti amoho. Paññāti hetu. Yaṃ pajānāti ayaṃ nissando. Yo jātimaṇasaṅkhayo, idaṃ phalaṃ. Iti amoho niddiṭṭho hetunā ca nissandena ca phalena ca.

Tiṇimāni bhikkhave indriyāni anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ¹. Tattha katamaṃ anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anabhisametassa dukkhassa ariyasaccassa abhisamayāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Evaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ kātabbaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ aññindriyaṃ, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yā ca maggo, idaṃ aññindriyaṃ. Āsavakkhaya anāsavo hoti, idaṃ vuccati aññātāvindriyaṃ. Tathāyaṃ paññā, ayaṃ hetu. Yaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, yā pajānāti, ayaṃ nissando. Yena sabbaso āsavānaṃ khayā hetu, yaṃ khaye ñāṇamuppajjati, anuppāde ñāṇaṇca, ayaṃ nissando. Yaṃ arahattaṃ, idaṃ phalaṃ. Tattha khīṇā me jāti, vusutaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyanti, idaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ. Nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmīti idaṃ anuppāde ñāṇaṃ. Iti imāni indriyāni amoho niddiṭṭho hetunā ca nissandena ca phalena ca. Imāni asādhāraṇāni niddiṭṭhāni.

Tattha katamāni kusalamūlāni sādharmaṇāni. Kusalaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi kusalamūlaṇceva. Tattha katamaṃ kusalamūlaṃ, alobho adoso amoho. Tattha katamaṃ kusalaṃ, aṭṭha sammattāni sammādiṭṭhi yāva sammāsamādhī. Tattha yāni kusalamūlāni, ayaṃ hetu. Yaṇca alobho tiṇi kammāni samuṭṭhāpeti saṅkappaṃ vāyāmaṃ samādhīṇca, ayaṃ alobhassa nissando. Tattha yo adoso, ayaṃ hetu. Yaṃ tayo dhamme paṭṭhapeti sammāvācaṃ sammākammantaṃ sammā-ājīvaṇca, ayaṃ nissando. Tattha yo amoho hetu, yaṃ dve dhamme upaṭṭhapeti aviparītadassanampi ca anabhilāpanaṃ, ayaṃ nissando. Imassa brahmacariyassa yaṃ phalaṃ, tā dve vimuttiyo rāgavirāgā cetovimutti avijjā virāgā ca paññāvimutti, idaṃ phalaṃ. Iti imāni tiṇi kusalamūlāni niddiṭṭhāni

1. Khu 1. 231 Tikanipāte.

hetuto ca nissandato ca phalato ca. Evaṃ sādharmaṇi kusalaṇi paṭivijjhitaḃāni.

Yattha dūve yattha tīṇi. Ayaṇcettha gāthā.

* “Tulamatulaṇca sambhavaṃ, bhavaśaṅkhāramavassaji Muni.
Ajjhattarato samāhito, abhindi kavacamivattasambhavan”ti.

Tulamatulaṇca sambhavanti tulaśaṅkhataṃ atulaśaṅkhataṃ. Tattha ye śaṅkhataṭulaṃ, te dve dhammā assādo ca ādīnavo ca tulitā bhavanti. Ettako kāmesu assādo. Ettako ādīnavo imassa, idaṃ nissaraṇanti itī nibbānaṃ paṇāti. Dvīhi kāraṇehi atulaṃ na ca sakkā tulayituṃ. Ettakaṃ etaṃ neṭaṃ paramatthīti tena atulaṃ. Atha pāpuṇā ratanaṃ karitvā acchariyabhāvena atulaṃ. Tattha kusalassa ca abhisambhavā jānaṇā passaṇā, ayaṃ amoho. Yaṃ tattha nātā osiraṇā bhavaśaṅkhārānaṃ. Ayaṃ alobho. Yaṃ ajjhattarato samāhitoti vikkhepaṭisaṃharaṇā. Ayaṃ adoso itī imāni tīṇi kusalamūlāni. Tulamatulasambhavanti ayaṃ amoho. Yo bhavaśaṅkhārānaṃ samosaraṇaṃ lobho sammāsamādhīnaṃ assādo, ayaṃ hetu, yaṃ ajjhattarato avijjaṇḁakosaṃ sambhedo, ayaṃ nissando. Sā pavatti imāni tīṇi niddiṭṭhāni kusalamūlāni hetuto ca nissandato ca phalato ca.

Ettāvatā eśā pavatti ca nivatti ca kusalamūlehi pavattati, kusalamūlehi nivattatīti imehi ca tīhi sabbaṃ akusalamūlaṃ samosaraṇaṃ gacchati. So dhamme vā vacanato niddiṭṭho taṇhāti vā kodhoti vā asampajaṇṇanti vā anusayoti vā makkhoti vā paḁāsoti vā assatīti vā issāti vā macchariyanti vā aṇṇāṇanti vā, tehi ye ca vatthūhi niddisitaḃbaṃ. Yassimāni dve vacanāni dhammapadāni niddiṭṭhāni na so atthi kilesā, yo imesu navasu padesu samodhānaṃ samosaraṇaṃ gacchati, ayaṃ kilesa, na ca lobho, na ca doso, na ca moho. Yathā akusalamūlāni, evaṃ kusalaṇi paṭikkhepena niddisitaḃāni. Idaṃ amohādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

* Heṭṭhā 52 piṭṭhe.

37. Tattha katamaṃ kāyakammādhīṭṭhānaṃ.

* Kāyena kusalaṃ kare, assa kāyena saṃvuto.

Kāyaduccaritaṃ hitvā, kāyena sucaritaṃ care.

Tiṇimāni bhikkhave sucaritāni¹. Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī, idaṃ kāyakammādhīṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ vācākkammādhīṭṭhānaṃ.

Subhāsitaṃ uttamamāhu santo,

Dhammaṃ bhaṇe nādhammaṃ taṃ dutiyaṃ.

Piyaṃ bhaṇe nāppiyaṃ taṃ tatiyaṃ,

Saccaṃ bhaṇe nālikaṃ taṃ catutthaṃ².

Cattārimāni ca vacīsucaritāni idaṃ vācākkammādhīṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manokammādhīṭṭhānaṃ.

Manena kusalaṃ kammaṃ, manasā saṃvuto bhava.

Manoduccaritaṃ hitvā, manasā sucaritaṃ care.

Tiṇimāni manosucaritāni, anabhijjhā, abyāpādo, sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ manokammādhīṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni sādharmaṇāni suttāni.

Tattha katamāni sādharmaṇāni suttāni.

Vācānurakkhī manasā susaṃvuto,

Kāyena ca nākusalaṃ kayirā³.

Ete tayo kammaṭṭhe visodhaye,

Ārādhaye maggamisippaveditaṃ.

Tisso imā bhikkhave pārisuddhiyo kāyakammaṭṭhe, vācākkammaṭṭhe, manokammaṭṭhe.

Tattha katamā kāyakammaṭṭhe, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī. Tattha katamā vacākkammaṭṭhe, musāvādā veramaṇī -pa- samphappalāpā veramaṇī. Tattha katamā manokammaṭṭhe, anabhijjhā abyāpādo sammādiṭṭhi. Idaṃ sādharmaṇasuttaṃ.

* Heṭṭhā 207 piṭṭhe. 1. Khu 1. 233 Sucaritasutte. 2. Khu 1. 344 Suttanipāte.

3. Akusalaṃ na kayirā (I, Ka) Khu 1. 53 Dhammapade; heṭṭhā 158 piṭṭhepi.

Iti sādharmaṇi ca suttāni asādharmaṇi ca suttāni paṭivijjhitaḥḥāni.
Paṭivijjhitaḥḥāni vācāya kāyena ca suttassa attho niddisitaḥḥo.

38. Tattha katamaṃ saddhindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Yassa saddhā Tathāgate, acalā suppatiṭṭhitā.

Sīlaṇca yassa kalyāṇaṃ, ariyakantaṃ paṣamsitaṃ.

Samghe pasādo yassatthi, ujjubhūtaṇca dassanaṃ.

Adaliddoti taṃ āhu, amoghaṃ tassa jīvitam¹.

Saddhā ve nandikā ārādhiko, no tassa saddhoti.

Sabbaṃ siyāti Bhagavantaṃ, tathārūpo dhammasampasādo.

Idaṃ saddhindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ vīriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Ārambhatha² nikkamatha, yuñjatha Buddhasāsane.

Dhunātha maccuno senaṃ, naḷāgāraṃva kuñjaro.

Cattārome bhikkhave sammappadhānā, idaṃ vīriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ satindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Satīmato sadā bhiddhaṃ, bhaddamatthu satīmato.

Satīmato sadā³ seyyo, satīmā sukhamedhati.

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā vitthārena kātabbā, idaṃ satindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ samādhindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

* Ākaṅkhato te naradammasārathi,

Devā manussā manasā vicintitaṃ.

Sabbena jaṇṇā kasiṇāpi pāṇino,

Santaṃ samādhim āraṇaṃ nisevato.

Tayome bhikkhave samādhī—savitakko savicāro, avitakko vicāramatto,
avitakko avicāro, idaṃ samādhindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

1. Sam 1. 234 piṭṭhe; Khu 2. 296 Aṭṭhakanipāte ca passitaḥḥāni.

2. Ārabhatha (I) Sam 1. 159 piṭṭhe; heṭṭhā 35 piṭṭhepi.

3. Suve (Sam 1. 210 piṭṭhe)

* Heṭṭhā 52 piṭṭhe.

Tattha katamaṃ paññindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Paññā hi seṭṭhā lokasminti vitthārena.

Tisso imā bhikkhave paññā, sutamayī, cintāmayī, bhāvanāmayī, idaṃ paññindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ suttaṃ, imāni indriyādhiṭṭhānāni asādhāraṇāni suttāni.

39. Tattha katamāni sādharmaṇāni indriyādhiṭṭhānāni suttāni.

Avītarāgo kāmesu, yassa pañcindriyā mudū.

Saddhā sati ca vīriyaṃ, samatho ca vipassanā.

Tādisaṃ bhikkhumāsajja, pubbeva upahaññati¹.

Pañcimāni indriyāni, saddhindriyādi-indriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, tisu aveccappasāde vitthārena suttaṃ kātabbaṃ, imāni sādharmaṇāni indriyaṃdhiṭṭhānāni suttāni. Yaṃ yassa sambandhaṃ kusalassa vā akusalassa vā tena tena adhiṭṭhānena taṃ suttaṃ niddisitaṃ, natthañño dhammo niddisitaṃ, tattha sādharmaṇaṃ kusalaṃ nāpi kusalaṃ akusalaṃ yathā sādharmaṇāni ca kusalamūlāni sādharmaṇāni ca akusalamūlāni uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ pajahati -pa- catthāro sammappadhānā kusalaṃ akusalaṃca.

Tatthimā uddānagāthā

Vitakko hi mamatthiko², dadaṃ piyo naro iti.

Yo pāṇamatipāṭeti, tīṇi tassa bālalakkhaṇaṃ.

Satañceva sahaṣṣānaṃ, ye ca samaṇabrāhmaṇā.

Chandā dosā bhayā mohā, catūhi agatīhi ca.

Asubhānupassim viharantaṃ, nimittesu asubhā ca.

Ekampi ce piyaṃ pāṇaṃ, mittā sace subhāsitaṃ.

Paññā hi seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ, anuññā tīṇi indriyāni.

Kusalākusalamūlāni ca, tulamatulaṃca sambhavaṃ.

Kāyena kusalaṃ kare, tīṇi sucaritāni ca.

Subhāsitaṃ uttamamāhu, santo vacīsucaritāni ca.

1. Am 2. 327 piṭṭhe.

2. Pamatthiko (I)

Kāyena ca kusalaṃ kayirā, manoduccaritāni ca.
 Kāyānurakkhī ca sadā, tisso ca pārisuddhiyo.
 Yassa saddhā Tathāgate, samuppāde ca desito.
 Ārambhatha nikkamatha, yā ca sammappadhānatā.
 Satīmato sadā bhaddaṃ, satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.
 Ākaṅkhato ca anaññāṇaṃ, ye ca tīṇi samādhayo.
 Paññā hi seṭṭhā lokasmim, tisso paññā pakāsītā.
 Avītarāgo kāmesu, tatheva pañcindriyā.

Iti therassa Mahākaccāyanassa Jambuvanavāsino Peṭakopadesa
 tatiyabhūmi suttādhiṭṭhānaṃ nāma.

4. Suttavicayacatutthabhūmi

40. Tattha katamo suttavicayo, tattha kusalehi dhammehi akusalehi
 dhammehi pubbāparaso sādhukaṃ upaparikkhiyati. Kiṃ nu kho idaṃ
 suttaṃ ārabhi -pa- tehi suttehi saha adhisannaṭṭhehi yujjati. Udāhu na
 yujjati.

Yathā Bhagavā kilese ādimhi tattha deseti. Kiṃ desitaṃ tesāṃ
 kilesānaṃ pahānaṃ udāhu no desitanti upaparikkhitabbaṃ. Yadi na desitaṃ
 bhagavati tesāṃ kilesānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalā dhammā pariyesitabbā. Yattha
 te akusalā pahānaṃ gacchanti. Sace samannehamāno na labhati. Tattha
 akusalā dhammā apakaḍḍhitabbā vīmaṃsitabbā, saṃkilesabhāgiyasuttaṃ,
 yadi kilesā apakaḍḍhiyanta. Ye vā na denti. Tattha upaparikkhitabbā
 ariyamaggadhammā tāsu bhūmīsu kilesā pahānaṃ gacchanti, udāhu na
 gacchanti. Yattakā pana kilesā desitā. Na tattakā ariyadhammā desitā.
 Yattha kilesā pahānaṃ gacchanti, tattha ye kilesā ariyadhammānaṃ
 paṭipakkhena na yujjanti, te apakaḍḍhitabbā, sace apakaḍḍhiyanta yojanaṃ
 deti. Tattha evaṃ vīmaṃsitabbaṃ. Dve tīṇi vā taduttari vā kilesā ekena
 ariyamaggena pahānaṃ gacchanti. Sace evaṃ vīmaṃsiyanta yojanaṃ deti,
 tattha upaparikkhitabbaṃ. Paramparāya vā piṭakasampadānena vā suttassa
 attho ca nattho ca. Yaṃ vā na sakkā suttaṃ niddisituṃ neva suttaṃ
 vicikicchitabbaṃ. Evaṃ yathā ādimhi kusalā dhammā honti. Ye

kilesā te pahīneyyāti. Te upaparikkhitabbā. Puro vā kusalo paṭipakkhena vā puro desanā, anūnā anadhikā uggahetabbā. Yathā paṭhamo uttilo yesamidāni kilesānaṃ ye ariyadhammā desitā ime kilesā imehi ariyadhammehi pahīyanti, udāhu nappahīyantīti vicinitabbā. Yadi upaparikkhiyamānā yujjanti, gahetabbā. Atha na yujjanti, ye kilesā apaṭipakkhā honti, te kilesā aparipakkhitabbā. Ye ca ariyadhammā paṭipakkhā honti, te ariyadhammā apakaḍḍhitabbā. Na hi ariyadhammā anāgāmikilesappahānaṃ gacchanti, nāpi ariyadhammā sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya saṃvattanti. Yathā kusalā mettā akusalo rāgo na tu kusalā mettāti kāretvā akusalassa rāgassa pahānāya sambhavati byāpādo mettāya pahānaṃ gacchati. Tasmā ubho kilesā upaparikkhitabbā. Yo yo ca dhammo upadisiyati. Kusalo vā akusalo vā so apakaḍḍhitabbo. Sace te yujjanti apakaḍḍhiyamāno natthi upaparikkhitabbaṃ. Dve vā kilesā ekena ariyadhammena pahīneyyāti dvīhi vā ariyadhammehi eko vā kilesa pahīyatīti.

Atha vā evampi upaparikkhiyamānaṃ yujjati, tattha vīmaṃsitabbaṃ vā yathā yujjati tattha vīmaṃsitabbaṃ vā, yathā nanu sakkā suttaṃ niddisituṃ, na hi sutte vicikicchitabbaṃ. Kilesa maṃ ariyadhammesu desitesu ubhayato upaparikkhitabbaṃ. Kira ye vā ime kilesā desitā ye ca ariyadhammā desitā gāthāya vā byākaraṇena vā, kiṃ nu kho ime kilesā imehi ariyadhammehi pahīyanti, udāhu nappahīyanti. Ime vā ariyadhammā imesaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya saṃvattantīti. Kiñcāpi kusalehi dhammehi akusalā dhammā pahānaṃ gacchanti. Na tu sabbehi ariyadhammehi sabbākusalā pahānaṃ gacchanti. Yathā mettā kusalo akusalo ca rāgo na tu kusalā mettā akusalo rāgoti kāretvā mettāya rāgo pahānaṃ, byāpādo mettāya pahānaṃ gacchanti. Evaṃ kilesoti kāretvā suttena pahānaṃ gacchati. Na sutto dhammoti kāretvā sabbaṃ kilesassa pahānāya saṃvattati. Yaṃ tu suttassa ariyadhammo saṃkilesapaṭipakkho, so tena pahānaṃ gacchatīti.

41. Tattha kusale desite sutte byākaraṇe vā saṃkilesā na yujjanti ariyadhammā vā, te Mahāpadese niddisitabbāvayavena

apakaḍḍhitabbā. . Tattha kilesehi ca desitehi ariyadhammesu ca yadipi tena ariyadhammena te kilesā pahānaṃ gacchanti. Tatthapi uttari upaparikkhitabbaṃ. Kena kāraṇena ete kilesā pajahitabbā, kena kāraṇena ariyadhammā desitāti yena yena vā ākārena ariyadhammā desitā, tena tena pakārena ayaṃ kilesa ṭhito. Atthi hi eko kilesa, tena vā ariyadhammā na aññathā aññathā pahātabbo, yathā diṭṭhi rāgo avijjā ca dassanena pahātabbā. Sā ce evaṇca avijjā bhāvanāya bhūmi vā dhammā bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Sāyeva uddhambhāgiyaṃ asaṅkhatadassanāya vimuttiyā animittena cetosamādhinā amanasikārena pahīyati. Evaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ upaparikkhitabbaṃ. Ye dassanena pahātabbā kilesā dassanākārena ariyadhammo desito, bhāvanāya pahātabbā bhāvanākārena ariyadhammo desito, patisevanā pahātabbā patisevanākārena ariyadhammo desito, evaṃ vinodanapahātabbā yāva satta āsavā kātabbā, yāvaññathā. Aññathā hesa dhammo pahātabbo aññenākārena ariyadhammo desito, so ariyadhammo aññathā pariyesitabbo. Yadi ayaṃ dhammo pariyesato yo ca deseti yena yenākārena, so ariyadhammo pariyesitabbo, tenākārena kilesa pahīyati. So tattha upaparikkhitabbo. Atha na yujjati yadi hi tena suttana vihitam suttam vīmaṃsitabbaṃ. Yathā yujjati, tathā gahetabbaṃ. Yathā na yujjati, tathā na gahetabbaṃ, addhā etaṃ Bhagavatā na bhāsitaṃ, āyasmatā vā duggahitaṃ, yathā mahāpadese niddisitabbaṃ, Bhagavatā yathābhūtaṃ desitaṃ, yo ca dhammo desito kusalo ca akusalo ca tassa dhammassa paccayo pariyesitabbo. Na hi paccayā vinā dhammo appaccayo uppajjati. Tattha ko ākāro pariyesanāya.

Tattha tathārūpaṃ sahetu sappaccayaṃ soyaṃ dhammo vuttoti idaṃ vīmaṃsitabbaṃ. So ca paccayo tividho mudu majjho adhimatto. Tattha mudumhi paccaye mududhammo gahetabbo, evaṃ satyesa paccayo duvidho paraṃparāpaccayo ca samanantarapaccayo ca. So paccayo mudutena byādhimattaṃ pariyesitabbaṃ. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, aññataropi paccayo aññehi paccayehi pariyattim vā pāripūrim vā gacchati. Tattha yo dhammo desito, tassa

dhammassa etena vā kāraṇena vā hetu pariyesitabbo. Yathā paccayo hetunā paccayena ca, so tassa dhammassa nissando pariyesitabbo. Yathā niddiṭṭho adhiṭṭhāne padhānaṃ pariyesati, so paccayo pariyesitabbo. Na hi mudussa dhammassa adhimatto nissando adhimattassa vā nissandassa mududhammo, atha mudussa mudu majjhāya majjho adhimattassa adhimatto yujjati, taṃ gahetabbaṃ, atha na yujjati na gahetabbaṃ. Yañca Bhagavā ārabhati dhammaṃ desetuṃ, taṃyeva dhammaṃ majjhantapariyosānaṃ deseti, yathā suddhiṭṭhāne dhammā ādimhi niddisati, taṃyeva bahu tassa suttassa pariyosānaṃ. Tassa hi dhammassa vasena taṃ suttaṃ hoti gāthā vā byākaraṇaṃ khuddakaṃ mahantaṃ vā, yathā pana duvidhā anurūpanti vā thapanā ca desanāthapanā. Rūpanti pi dhammassa pariyesitabbā. Yathā ca Bhagavatā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ saṃvaraṇaṃ desitaṃ taṇhāya niggahaṇatthaṃ icchāva hoti. Deseti yathā gopālakopame sutte aññehipi suttehi Bhagavā bhāsati icchāva hoti majjhimanikāye vitakko ayaṃ Bhagavato desanānurūpanti iti so dhammo aññesupi veyyākaraṇesu pariyesitabbo. Na hi ekaṃ hi sutte daṭṭhabbo. Yujjanaṃ taṃ gahetabbaṃ.

42. Tattha katamaṃ anuññātaṃ. Yaṃ kiñci suttaṃ Bhagavatā na bhāsitaṃ tañca suttasueva dissati, evametam dhāretabbaṃ. Yathā asukena bhāsitanti, taṃ suttaṃ vīmaṃsitabbaṃ. Kiṃ nu kho imaṃ suttaṃ anuññātaṃ khamam Bhagavato udāhu nānuññātaṃ khamam, kiñci rūpañca suttaṃ Bhagavato anuññātaṃ khamam kiñci rūpañca nānuññātaṃ khamam. Yaṃ sabbaso anotāretvā Dasabalo gocaraṃ deseti, taṃ sabbaṃ suttaṃ Bhagavato nānuññātaṃ khamam. Atthipi so sāvako Dasabalānaṃ gocaraṃ jānāti odhiso anodhiso, taṃ pana balaṃ sabbaso na jānāti aññathā nāma savanena, yathā āyasmatā Sāriputtena yena brāhmaṇo ovaḍito, tassa āyasmato natthi indriyabalavemattaññaṃ, tena puggala¹ paro parañca taṃ ajānanto sati uttarikaraṇīye uppāḍito, so Bhagavatā apasāḍito. Yathāva āyasmā Mahākassapo bhāgineyyaṃ ovaḍati anantariyasamannāgato iddhipaṭihirena aṅguliyo

1. Puggalo paroparañca (I)

adīpetvā yaṃ sabbesaṃ dhammānaṃ kammāsamādānānaṃ hetuso ṭhānaso
yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ, tassa āyasmato saṃvijjate, tena naṃ ovaḍaṭṭi, taṃ
Bhagavā karoti.

Sacepi dasa pajjote, dhārayissasi Kassapa.

Neva dakkhati rūpāni, cakkhu tassa na vijjatīti.

Api ca kho yathā dūto rājavacanena sattamanusāsati, evaṃ sesānugo
aññātaṃ ghoṣaṃ paresaṃ deseti. Anuññātakhamasuttaṃ gaheṭṭhaṃ.
Ananuññātakhamānaṃ na gaheṭṭhaṃ.

Tattha katamo suttasaṅkaro. Pañcavidhaṃ suttaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ
vāsanābhāgiyaṃ dassanabhāgiyaṃ bhāvanābhāgiyaṃ asekkhabhāgiyaṃ.
Aññaṃ ārādheyya aññaṃ deseti aññassa ca suttassa atthaṃ aññaṃhi sutte
niddisati. Suttassa vā hi anekākāraṃ atthaṃ niddisati. Ariyadhammasādhane
atthaṃ vivaraṭṭi. Vāsanābhāgiyassa atthaṃ dassanabhāgiyesu niddisati.
Orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ atthaṃ uddhambhāgiyesu niddisati.
Mudumajjhānaṃ indriyānaṃ adhimattesu suttesu niddisati. Iti ayaṃ suttaṃ
sambhedaṃ hetunā ca nissandena ca phalena ca niddesena ca
mudumajjhādhimattatāyapi ca atthena ca byañjanena ca yo sambhedo, ayaṃ
vuccati suttasaṅkaro. Yo asambhedo, ayaṃ vuccati suttavacayo.

Tatthāyaṃ uddānagāthā

Purimānaṃ akkhaṇḍaṃ, yathābhūtaṃ paccayo.

Nissando vāsanāsaddhi, anuññā suttasaṅkaro.

Therassa Mahākaccāyanassa suttavacayo nāma catutthabhūmi.

5. Pañcamabhūmi

43. Tattha katamo hāravibhaṅgo. Yattha soḷasa hārā akkharaso bhedaṃ
gacchanti. Tattha ādimhi desanāhāro. Tattha ayaṃ gāthā kusalā vā akusalā
vā saccāni vā saccekadeso vā. Kiṃ desitanti sutte vīmaṃsā desanāhāro.
Yathā ariyasaccāni nikkhepo cattāri

saccāni sādharmaṇāni asādharaṇāni ca. Yāni ca aṭṭhārasa padāni dukkhato satta padāni saṅkhepena kāyikena cetasikena dukkhena, appiyasampayogena piyavippayogena ca tīhi ca saṅkhatāhi. Tattha tīni saṅkhatalakkaṇāni tisso dukkhatā uppādo saṅkhatalakkaṇaṃ, saṅkhāradukkhatāya dukkhatā ca saṅkhatalakkaṇaṃ, vipariṇāmadukkhatāya dukkhatāhi aññathattaṃ ca saṅkhatalakkaṇaṃ, dukkhadukkhatāya ca dukkhatā, imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṅkhatalakkaṇānaṃ tīsu vedanābhūmīsu adukkhamasukhā vedanā uppādo saṅkhatalakkaṇaṃ, saṅkhāradukkhatāya ca dukkhatā tayo saṅkhatalakkaṇaṃ, sukhā vedanāya ca vipariṇāmadukkhatāya ca dukkhatāti aññathattaṃ saṅkhatalakkaṇaṃ, dukkhāvedanā dukkhadukkhatā ca dukkhatā imamhi imesu navapadesu paṭhamakesu sattasu padesu soḷasasu padesu dhukkā pariyesitabbā, ekādasa dukkhatāya ca lakkaṇaṃ niddese niddiṭṭhaṃ. Pātubhāvalakkaṇā jātiyā ca pātubhāvacutilakkaṇo cutoti vitthārena pannarasapadāni kattabbāni, evaṃ sādharmaṇāni asādharaṇāni ca sattasu dasasu padesu saññāsa tividhe ca sāsanaṇṇapaṭṭhāne aṭṭhārasavidhesu ca suttādhiṭṭhānesu dasavidhesu ca suttavidheyyesu soḷasavidhesu ca hāresu ekavīsatividhāya ca pavicayaṇṇimamsāyāti idaṃ desitaṃ. Yathābhūtaṇca desitanti, ayaṃ vuccati desanāhāro.

44. Tattha katamo vicayo hāro.

Padam pañhā ca pucchā ca, kiṃ pubbam kiñca pacchimaṃ.

Anugīti sā ca vicayo, hāro vicayoti niddiṭṭho.

Padanti paṭhamam padam, tassa ko attho, yaṃ Bhagavā puṭṭho āyasmatā Ajitena taṃ gahetabbam, katipadāni puṭṭhāni yathākiṃ kenassu nivuto lokoti gāthā, imāni katipadāni cattāri iti visajjanāya pucchā. Yattakehi padehi Bhagavatā visajjitāni padāni iti pucchāya ca yā padānaṃ saṅkāsanā, idaṃ vuccati padanti.

Pañhāti imāni cattāri padāni, kati pañhā, eko vā dve vā taduttari vā imāni cattāri padāni eko pañho, atthānuparivatti byañjanaṃ hoti, sambahulānipi padāni ekamevatthaṃ pucchati. Imāni cattāri padāni anuparivattīni taṃ byañjanena eko pañhova hoti. Kenassu nivuto

lokoti lokam sandhāya pucchati, kenassu nappakāsati kissābhilepanam brūsīti tamyeva pucchati. Kimsu tassa mahabbhayanti tamyeva pucchati. Evaṃ atthānuparivatti byañjanam eko pañho hoti, so pañho catubbidho ekamsabyākaraṇīyo vibhajjabyākaraṇīyo paṭipucchābyākaraṇīyo ṭhapaniyoti, tattha cakkhu aniccanti ekamsabyākaraṇīyo, yaṃ aniccam tam dukkhanti vibhajjabyākaraṇīyo, siyā aniccam na cakkhu, yānipi āyatanāni ca na cakkhu, tānipi aniccanti na cakkhuyeva, yaṃ vibhajjabyākaraṇīyo, yaṃ cakkhu tam cakkhundriyam neti paṭipucchābyākaraṇīyo, tam cakkhu Tathāgatoti ṭhapaniyo. Aññatra cakkhunāti ṭhapaniyo pañho. Idam pañham Bhagavā kim pucchito, lokassa saṃkilesa pucchito. Kim kāraṇam, tividho hi saṃkilesa taṇhāsaṃkilesa ca diṭṭhisamkilesa ca duccharitasamkilesa ca. Tattha avijjāya nivutoti avijjam dasseti, jappāti taṇham dasseti, mahabbhayanti akusalassa kammassa vipākam dasseti, sotam nāma sukhavedanīyassa kammassa dukkhavedanīyo vipāko bhavissatīti netam ṭhānam vijjatīti Bhagavā visajjeti, catūhi yo padehi avijjāya nivuto lokoti -pa- evam vuccati.

45. Taduttari paṭipucchati, savanti sabbadhi sotāti gāthā, cattāri padāni pucchati tam Bhagavā dvīhi padehi visajjeti.

* Yāni sotāni lokasmim, sati tesam nivāraṇam.

Sotānam saṃvaram brūmi, paññāyete pimīyare.

Imāni cattāri padāni dvīhi padehi visajjeti. Idam padanti pucchito, tassa saṃkiliṭṭhassa lokassa vodānam pucchito, sotāni cha taṇhākāyā bahulādhivacanena niddiṭṭhā bhavanti sabbehi āyatanehi. Tāni sotāni kena nivāriyantīti pariyuṭṭhānapahānam pucchati, kena sotā pidhīyareti anusayasamugghātam pucchati. Tattha Bhagavā chasu dvāresu satiyā deseti, yo hi sampajāno viharati satidovārikena ca tassa indriyāni guttāni sambhavanti. Tattha guttesu indriyesu yā yā vipassanā, sā sā tesam tesam sotānam tassā ca avijjāya yo loko nivuto accantapahānāya saṃvattati. Evaṃ sotāni pihitānipi bhavanti tato uttari pucchati.

* Hetṭhā 13, 180 piṭṭhesupi.

Paññā ca sati ca nāmarūpassa kho tassa Bhagavantam puṭṭhumāgama katthetam upasammati imāni cattāri padāni Bhagavā ekena padena visajjeti.

Yametaṃ pañham apucchi¹, Ajita taṃ vadāmi te -pa-.

Viññāṇassa nirodhena, etthetam upasammati.

Iminā pañhena kiṃ pucchati, anupādisesanibbānadhātum pucchati, taṃ Bhagavā anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā visajjeti. Tattha paṭhamena pañhena saṃkilesaṃ pucchati. Dutiyena pañhena vodānaṃ pucchati. Tatiyena pañhena sopādisesanibbānadhātum pucchati. Catutthena pañhena anupādisesanibbānadhātum paṭipucchati tato uttari paṭipucchati.

Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse, ye ca sekkhā² puthū idha.

Tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ, puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisa.

Imāni cattāri padāni pucchati. Kati ca pana te pañhe saṅkhātadhammā ca arahantā sekkhā ca. Kiṃ pubbaṃ kiñca pacchimanti ayamatto. Tattha kataraṃ paṭhamam pucchati, kataraṃ pucchā. Araṃhantaṃ paṭhamam pucchati. Sekkhadhamme tattha kena padena saṅkhātadhammāti arahanto gahitā. Puthūti sekkhā gahitā. Tesaṃ me nipakoti sādharmaṇaṃ padaṃ Bhagavantam pucchati. Tassa sādharmaṇāni ca asādharmaṇāni ca pañhesu pucchitabbāni. Taṃ Bhagavā visajjeti. Na tathā puṭṭham, paṭhamam puṭṭham, taṃ pucchā visajjeti. Yaṃ pacchā pucchitaṃ paṭhamam visajjeti. Kiñca idaṃ pucchitaṃ visuddhānaṃ visujjhantānañca kā iriyāti idaṃ pucchi, taṃ kāmesu nābhigijjheyya. Manasānāvilo siyāti pariyuṭṭhānāni vitakkena ca Bhagavā nivāreti, dve pana vitakka-anāvilatāya pariyuṭṭhānaṃ, yathā nīvaraṇesu niddiṭṭhaṃ. Kusalā sabbadhammesūti arahantaṃ visajjeti.

Kenassu tarati oghanti gāthā, imāni cattāri padāni. Cattāroyeva pañhā. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, na hi ettha atthānuparivatti byañjanaṃ³ yathā paṭhamam Ajitapañhesu, tassa na ekaṃsena bahūni visajjanāni, bahukā pañhā, ekova na cāpi, sabbe pucchati, pubbe visajjito, yathā catuttho Ajitopañhe,

1. Pucchase pañham (I, Ka) Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.

2. Sekkhā (Ka) Khu 1. 434; heṭṭhā 16 piṭṭhesupi. 3. Yathānuparivatthivajjaṃ (I, Ka)

yaṃ ettha yathābhūtaṃ pariyesanāpadabandhena visajjanāyo evaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ pariyesati. Yo puna ettha yaṃ evaṃ pucchati tattha ayamākāro
pucchanāyaṃ antojaṭā bahijaṭāti gāthā¹ pucchitavisajjanāya maggitabbā.
Kathaṃ visajjitāti Bhagavāti visajjeti. Sīle paṭiṭṭhāya naro sapaññoti gāthā.
Tattha cittabhāvanāya samathā, paññābhāvanāya vipassanā. Tattha evaṃ
anumīyati, ye dhammā samathena ca vipassanāya ca pahīyanti, te ime
antojaṭā bahijaṭā. Tattha visajjanaṃ samathena rāgo pahīyati, vipassanāya
avijjā. Ajjhataṭṭhako rāgo antojaṭā, bāhiravattthuko rāgo bahijaṭā.
Ajjhataṭṭhukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, ayaṃ antojaṭā. Ekasaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni ca
bāhiravattthukāni bahijaṭā, yā hi ajjhataṭṭhukā yā diṭṭhibhāgiyena
bhavissati, ayaṃ jaṭā. Tathā saṃkhattena yā kāci ajjhataṭṭhukā taṇhā ca
diṭṭhi ca, ayaṃ antojaṭā. Yā kāci bāhiravattthukā taṇhā ca diṭṭhi ca, ayaṃ
bahijaṭā.

Yathā devatā Bhagavantam pucchati “catucakkaṃ navadvāraṃ”ti
gāthā². Tattha Bhagavā visajjeti “chetvā naddhiṃ varattaṃ cā”ti gāthā, idaṃ
Bhagavā dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ visajjeti. Imāya visajjanāya
Bhagavā anumīyati kilese ettha purimāya gāthāya niddisitabbena. Taṃ hi
catucakkanti cattāro vā hatthapādā. Navadvāranti nava vaṇamukhāni. Yathā
catucakkanti cattāro upādānā, upādānappaccayā bhavo, upādānanirodhā
bhavanirodho. Navadvāranti nava mānavidhā, mānajātikāya hi dukkhaṃ
seyyenamhi paraso tīṇi tikāni puṇṇaṃ. Tikenā saṃyuttaṃ hi
pañcakāmaguṇiko rāgo. Tattha naddhīti taṇhā visajjīyati. Varattanti mānaṃ
visajjeti, icchā lobho ca pāpakoti pañcakāmaguṇiko rāgo. Tattha
visamalobho pāpakoti niddisiyati samūlataṇhanti. Aññāṇamūlakā taṇhāti
aññāṇamūlakā taṇhā, taṇhāya ca diṭṭhiyā ca pahānaṃ. Ye ca puna aññepi
keci catucakkayogena teneva kāraṇena ca yujjanti, saṃsāragāmino dhammā
sabbe niddisitabbā. Tatthāyaṃ gāthā visajjanā pucchāya ca visajjanāya
sameti³. Yaṃ yadi sandena atha saha byākaraṇena anugītiyaṃ ca so vicayoti
Bhagavā yattakāni padāni nikkhipati, tatthakehi anugāyati.

1. Saṃ 1. 13 piṭṭhe.

2. Saṃ 1. 15 piṭṭhe.

3. Samantī (I)

46. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu dūteyyaṃ gantumarahati¹. Imāni aṭṭha padāni nikkhattāni. Chahi padehi Bhagavā anugāyati.

“Yo ve na byathati² patvā, parisam ugavādinim.

Na ca hāpeti vacanaṃ, na ca chādeti sāsanaṃ.

Asandiddhim ca bhaṇati, pucchito na ca kuppati.

Sa ve tādisako bhikkhu, dūteyyaṃ gantumarahati³”ti.

Tattha pana Bhagavā yattakāni padāni nikkhipati, tatthakehi anugāyati. Sattahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato kalyāṇamitto piyo garubhāvanīyoti vitthārena, idaṃ Bhagavā sattahi padehi anugāyati. Iti bahussutavā anugāyati, appatarakathaṃ padaṃ vā nikkhepo, bahussutavā nava padāni nikkhepo, appatarikā anugītiyā bahutarikā anugāyati. Ayaṃ vuccati te anugīti ca vicayo, ayaṃ vicayo nāma hāro.

Tattha katamo yuttihāro.

* Sabbesaṃ hārānaṃ, yā bhūmī yo ca gocaro tesam.

Yuttāyutti parikkhā, hāro yuttīti niddiṭṭho.

Hārānaṃ soḷasanaṃ yathā desanā yathā vicayo yo ca niddisiyati, ayaṃ niddeso. Ayaṃ pucchā suttesu na yujjatīti yā tattha vīmaṃsā, ayaṃ yutti.

Yathā hi sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti, atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya, sahetū sappaccayā sattā visujjhanti, atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā. Sīlavatā Ānanda puggalena na veyyākaraṇiyā kinti me vippaṭisāro uppādeyya -pa- abyākaraṇaṃ kattabbaṃ, ayaṃ visuddhiyā maggo. Tassa hetu ko paccayo, sīlakkhandhassa cattāri cattāri hetu ca paccayo ca. Sappurisasamsevo yo ca patirūpadesavāso ca, ayaṃ upādāpaccayatā sappaccayo. Yaṃ porāṇakammaṃ assa vipāko paccayo, tāya paccayāya attasammāpaṇidhi,

1. Kātumarahati (I, Ka) Am 3. 37 piṭṭhe.

2. Byāthati (Ka)

* Heṭṭhā 3 piṭṭhe.

ayaṃ hetu. Iti sīlakkhandho sahetu sappaccayoti idaṃ lokikaṃ sīlaṃ.

Yaṃ pana lokuttaraṃ sīlaṃ, tassa tīṇi indriyāni paccayo saddhindriyaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ, ayaṃ paccayo. Satindriyañca paññindriyañca hetu. Paññāya nibbedhagāminiyā, yaṃ sīlaṃ jāyati. Sotāpaṇnassa ca sīlaṃ tenāyaṃ hetu ayaṃ paccayo. Yaṃ puna samādhino passaddhi ca pīti ca pāmojjaṃ paccayo. Yaṃ sukhaṃ hetu tena samādhikkhandho sahetu sappaccayo. Yaṃ samāhito yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ paññā. Tassa paratoghoso ajjhataṃ ca yoniso manasikāro hetu ca paccayo ca, iti ime tayo khandhā sahetū sappaccayā evaṃ satta paññā. Sattabyākaraṇīsu ca suttesu na yujjati. Ayaṃ yuttihāro. So catūsu mahāpadessesu daṭṭhabbo.

47. Tattha katamaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ.

* Dhammaṃ deseti Jino, tassa ca dhammassa yaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ.
Iti yāva sabbadhammā, eso hāro padaṭṭhāno.

Tattha pañca kāmaguṇā kāmarāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Yesaṃ kesañci kāmarāgo uppajjati uppanno vā uppajjissati vā, etesu yepi pañcasu rūpesu āyatanesu nāññatra etehi kāmarāgassa padaṭṭhānanti. Vuccate, tena pañca kāmaguṇā kāmarāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Pañcindriyāni rūparāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Manindriyaṃ bhavarāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Pañcakkhandhā sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ekasaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni diṭṭhirāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Kāmadhātu kāmarāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Arūpadhātu arūparāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sukhasaññā kāmarāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Byāpādasaññā byāpādassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Asampajaññatā sammohassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Nava āghātavatthūni byāpādassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Navavidhaṃ mānaṃ mānassa¹ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sukhā vedanā rāgānusayassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Dukkhā vedanā paṭighānusayassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Adukkhamasukhā vedanā avijjānusayassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Attavādupādānañca musāvādo ca lobhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Pāṇātipāto ca piṣuṇavācā ca pharusavācā ca byāpādassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Micchattañca samphappalāpo ca mohassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Bhavaṃ bhogañca vokāro ahaṃkāraṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Bāhirānaṃ

* Heṭṭhā 3 piṭṭhe.

1. Navamānaṃ vidhamānassa (I, Ka)

pariggaho mamaṅkāraṣṣa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Kāyassa saṅgaṃ¹ diṭṭhiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Kāyikadoso dosassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Kāyikakāsāvo lobhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Yo yo vā pana dhammo yena yena ārammaṇena uppajjati saccādiṭṭhānena vā dhammādiṭṭhānena vā anusayanena vā, so dhammo tassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tena sārammaṇena so dhammo uppajjati.

Yathā manusso purimassa padassa padaṭṭhānaṃ alabhanto dutiyaṃ padaṃ uddharati, so pacchānupadaṃ saṃharati. Yadi pana yo na dutiyapadassa padaṭṭhānaṃ labhati, aparaṃ padaṃ uddharati. Tassa yo ceso paccayo bhavati. Evaṃ dhammo kusalo vā akusalo vā abyākato vā padaṭṭhānaṃ alabhanto na pavattati. Yathā payuttassa dhammassa yonilābho², ayaṃ vuccati padaṭṭhāno hāro.

48. Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo hāro.

* Vuttamhi ekadhamme, ye dhammā ekalakkhaṇā tena.

Sabbe bhavanti vuttā, so hāro lakkhaṇo nāma.

Yesaṅca susamāraddhā, niccaṃ kāyagatāsatiṃ gāthāya vuttāya kāyagatāsatiyā vuttā vedanāgatā cittagatā dhammagatā ca sati catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ ekena satipaṭṭhānena. Na hi cittaṃ ekasmiṃ viññāṇaṭṭhitiyā pavattati, nānāsu gatisu pavattati, kāyagatāsatiyā vuttāya vuttā vedanāgatā cittadhammagatā ca. Na hi kāyagatāsatiyā bhāvitāya satipaṭṭhānā cattāro bhāvanāpāripūriṃ na gacchanti. Evaṃ tassadisesu dhammesu vuttesu sabbadhammā vuttā ca bhavanti.

Sacittapariyodāpanaṃ, etaṃ Buddhāna sāsananti gāthā cetasiṃ dhammā vuttā, citte rūpaṃ vuttaṃ. Idaṃ nāmarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Tato sacittapariyodāpanā yaṃ yaṃ odapeti, taṃ dukkhaṃ. Yena odapeti, so maggo. Yato odapanā, so nirodho. Cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tattha sahaṃjātā vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro etete dhammā ekalakkhaṇā uppādalakkhaṇena. Yo ca rūpe nibbindati, vedanāya so nibbindati, saññāsaṅkhāraviññāṇesupi so nibbindati.

1. Kāyavaṅkaṃ (I)

2. Yoniso lābho (I)

* Heṭṭhā 3 piṭṭhe.

Iti ye ekalakkaṇā dhammā, tesaṃ ekamhi dhamme niddiṭṭhe sabbe dhammā niddiṭṭhā honti, ayaṃ vuccati lakkaṇo hāro.

Tattha katamo catubyūho hāro.

* Nirutti adhippāyo ca, byañjanā desanāya ca.

Suttattho pubbāparasandhi, eso hāro catubyūho.

Tattha katamā nirutti, sā kathaṃ pariyesitabbā¹. Yathā vuttaṃ Bhagavatā ekādasahi aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu khippaṃ dhammesu mahattaṃ pāpuṇāti, atthakusalo ca hoti, dhammakusalo ca hoti, niruttikusalo ca hoti, itthādhivacanakusalo ca hoti, purisādhivacanakusalo ca, vipurisādhivacanakusalo ca, atītādhivacanakusalo ca, anāgatādhivacanakusalo ca, paccuppannādhivacanakusalo ca. Ekādhippāyena kusalo nānādhippāyena kusalo. Kimhi desitaṃ, atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ. Itthādhivacanena purisādhivacanena vipurisādhivacanena sabbaṃ yathāsuttaṃ niddiṭṭhaṃ. Taṃ byañjanato niruttikosallato yo yaṃ suttassa suniruttidunniruttitaṃ avekkhati, idaṃ evaṃ niropayitabbaṃ. Idampi na niropayitabbaṃ. Idaṃ vuccate niruttikosallaṃ.

49. Tattha katamaṃ adhippāyakosallaṃ. Yathādesitassa suttassa sabbassa vāraṃ gacchati imena Bhagavatā desitabbanti. Yathā kiṃ appamādo amataṃ padaṃ, pamādo maccuno padanti gāthā. Ettha Bhagavato ko adhippāyo ye asītimeva ākaṅkhaṇti te appamattā viharissanti, ayaṃ adhippāyo.

Yogassa kālaṃ na nivattati yā ca,
So na tattha pāpintave bhavanti.
Vedanāmagga-isinā² paveditaṃ,
Dhutarajāsavā dukkhā pamokkhātā.

Ettha Bhagavato ko adhippāyo. Ye dukkhe nāssādakā³, te vīriyamārabhissanti dukkhakkhayāyāti. Ayaṃ tattha Bhagavato adhippāyo. Iti gāthāya vā byākaraṇena vā desite iminā suttena sādhaṇā,

* Hetṭhā 3 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

2. Vedanāmaggaṃ isinā (I)

1. Passitabbā (I, Ka)

3. Dukkheṇa sādhaṇā (I)

yo evaṃ dhammānudhammaṃ paṭipajjatīti so adhippāyo, ayaṃ vuccati desanādhippāyo.

Tattha katamo pubbāparasandhi. Yaṃ gāthāyaṃ vā suttesu vā padāni asīti tāni bhavanti evaṃ vā evameti tassā gāthāya suttassa vā yāni purimāni padāni yāni ca pacchimakāni, tāni samosāretabbāni. Evaṃ so pubbāparena sandhi nāyati. Yā ekā samāradhā gāthā dve tīṇi vā tassa mekadese bhāsitaṇaṃ abhāsitaṇi gāthāhi aniddiṭṭho attho bhavati tadupadhāritabbaṃ. Yaṃva sabbā¹ itissa pariyesamānassa pariyesanā kaṅkhā, tassa vā puggalassa paññattīnaṃ apare pariyesitabbaṃ. Idaṃ vuccate pubbāparena sandhi. Kosallanti vatthuto nidānakosallaṃ. Byañjanato niruttikosallaṃ. Desanādhippāyakosallaṃ. Pubbāparena sandhikosallaṃ. Tattha tassa gāthā pariyesitā nidānaṃ vā. Upalabbhituṃ na attho niddisitaḥ vatthuto nidānakosallaṃ atthakosallaṃ imehi catūhi padehi attho pariyesiyanto yathābhūtaṃ pariyaṭṭho hoti. Atha ca sabbo vatthuto vā nidānena vā yo adhippāyo byañjano nirutti sandhi ca anuttaro eso pubbāparena evaṃ suttatthena desitabbaṃ. Ayaṃ catubyūho hāro.

50. Tattha katamo āvaṭṭo hāro.

* Ekamhi padaṭṭhāne, pariyesati sesakaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Āvaṭṭati paṭipakkhe, āvaṭṭo nāma so hāro.

Yathā kiṃ unnaḷānaṃ pamattānanti gāthāyo. Yaṃ pamādo, idaṃ kissa padaṭṭhānaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ osaggassa. Kusaladhammosaggo pana kissa padaṭṭhānaṃ, akusaladhammapaṭisevanāya. Kissa padaṭṭhānaṃ, kusaladhammapaṭisevanāya. Kissa padaṭṭhānaṃ, kilesavatthupaṭisevanāya. Iti pamādena mohapakkhiyā diṭṭhi avijjā chandarāgapakkhiyā. Tattha taṇhā ca diṭṭhi cattāro āsavā taṇhā kāmāsavo ca bhavāsavo ca diṭṭhāsavo ca avijjāsavo ca. Tattha citte atthīti diṭṭhi cetāsikesu niccanti pañcasu kāmagaṇesu ajjhāvanena kāmāsavo, upapattisu āsatti bhavāsavo. Tattha

* Hetṭhā 3 piṭṭhe.

1. Yaṃ vattabbaṃ (I)

rūpakāyo kāmāsavassa bhavāsavassa ca padaṭṭhānaṃ. Nāmakāyo diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa ca padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha alliyanāya ajjhattavāhanaṃ kāmāsavassa lakkhaṇaṃ. Patthanagantha- na-abhisāṅkhārakāyasaṅkhāraṇaṃ bhavāsavassa lakkhaṇaṃ, abhiniveso ca parāmāso ca diṭṭhāsavassa lakkhaṇaṃ. Appaṭivedho dhammesu asampajaññā ca avijjāsavassa lakkhaṇaṃ. Ime cattāro āsavā cattāri upādānāni. Kāmāsavo kāmupādānaṃ, bhavāsavo bhavupādānaṃ, diṭṭhāsavo diṭṭhupādānaṃ, avijjāsavo attavādupādānaṃ, imehi catūhi upādānehi pañcakkhandhā. Tattha avijjāsavo citte pahātabbo, so citte cittānupassissa pahīyati. Diṭṭhāsavo dhammesu pahātabbo, so dhammesu dhammānupassissa pahīyati. Bhavāsavo āsattiyaṃ pahātabbo, so vedanāsu vedanānupassissa pahīyati. Kāmāsavo pañcasu kāmaguṇesu pahātabbo, so kāye kāyānupassissa pahīyati. Tattha kāyānupassanā dukkhamariyasaccaṃ bhajati. Vedanānupassanā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ paccayo sukhindriyassa dukkhindriyassa somanassindriyassa domanassindriyassa upekkhindriyassa, sattakilesopacāro tena samudayaṃ bhajati. Citte cittānupassanā nirodhaṃ bhajati. Dhammesu dhammānupassanā maggaṃ bhajati. Tenassa catūsu ca dassanena tasseeva sabbe pahīyanti, yena niddiṭṭhā paṭhamāṃ unnaḷānaṃ pamattānaṃ tesāṃ vaḍḍhanti āsavā. Jānato ho passato āsavānaṃ khayō dukkhaṃ samudayo nirodho maggo hi akusalā dhammā. Evaṃ pariyesitabbā. Yāva tassa akusalassa gati tato paṭipakkhena akusale dhamme pariyesati tesāṃ kilesānaṃ hārena āvaṭṭati. Ayaṃ vuccate āvaṭṭo hāro. Evaṃ sukkāpi dhammā pariyesitabbā. Akusaladhamme āgamiṣṣa.

Tattha āvaṭṭassa hārassa ayaṃ bhūmi sati upaṭṭhānā ca vipallāsā ca cattāri ñāṇāni sakkāyasamuppādāyagāminī ca paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

51. Tattha katamo vibhatti hāro. Yaṃ kiñci vibhajjabyākaraṇīyaṃ vuccati vibhatti hāro. Yathā kiṃ āgantvā ca puna puggalo hoti, no

vāgataṃ na paribhāsati¹ paripucchatāya pañhāya atiyanaṃ ekassa kiñci, ayaṃ vuccate vibhatti hāro.

Tattha katamo parivattano hāro. Yaṃ kiñci paṭipakkhaniddeso, ayaṃ vuccati parivattano hāro. Yathā vuttaṃ Bhagavatā sammādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa micchādiṭṭhi nijjiṇṇā hotīti vitthārena sabbāni maggaṅgāni. Ayaṃ vuccate parivattano hāro.

Tattha katamo vevacano hāro.

Vevacanehi anekehi, ekaṃ dhammaṃ pakāsitaṃ.

Sutte yo jānāti suttavidū,

Vevacano nāma so hāro.

Yathā āyasmā Sāriputto ekamhi vatthumhi vevacanena nānāvuttena Bhagavatā pasaṃsito “mahāpaṇṇo Sāriputto hāsapaṇṇo javanapaṇṇo”ti idaṃ paññāya vevacanaṃ. Yathā ca maggavibhaṅge niyyānattho ekamekaṃ maggaṅgaṃ vevacanehi niddiṭṭhaṃ. Evaṃ avijjāya vevacanā. Ekaṃ akusalamūlaṃ tadeva santaṃ tesu tesu janapadesu tena tena pajānanti. Na hi anena tadevapi ālapiyanti aññaṃ bhajati. Sabbakāmajahassa bhikkhunoti kāmā ālapitā. Yassa nitthiṇṇo saṅkoti teyeva kāme saṅkāti ālapati. Suṇamānassa puretaraṃ rajjanti teyeva kāme rajjanti ālapati. Evaṃ suttamhi yo dhammo desiyati tassa pariyetṭhi “katamassa dhammassa idaṃ nāmaṃ katamassa idaṃ vevacanan”ti. Sabbaññū hi yesaṃ yesaṃ yā nirutti hoti, yathā gāmi tena tena desetīti tassa vevacanaṃ pariyesitabbaṃ. Ayaṃ vevacano hāro.

52. Tattha katamo paññatti hāro. Cattāri ariyasaccānīti suttaṃ niddisati, nikkhepapaññatti. Yā samudayapaññatti. Kabaḷikāre āhāre atthi chando atthi rāgo yāva paṭiṭṭhitaṃ. Tattha viññāṇaṃ pabhavapaññattim paññapeti. Kabaḷikāre āhāre natthi chando -pa- samugghāti paññatti.

Tassa kāmāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccatīti pahānapaññattim paññapeti. Tañhā yassa purakkhatā

1. No vā na paribhāsati (I), na tāvāyaṃ paribhāsi (Ka)

paññā parivattati gāthā manāpapaññattiṃ paññapeti. Evaṃ pana manāpapaññattīti ekadhammaṃ Bhagavā paññapeti. Na hi taṇhā dukkhasamudayo kāretvā sabbattha taṇhāsamudayo niddisitaḥ. Yathā uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti vinodeti pajahatīti paṭikkhepapaññatti. Evaṃ sabbesaṃ dhammānaṃ kusalānaṃca akusalānaṃca yañcassa dhammakkhettarā bhavati, so ceva dhammo tattha pavattati. Tadavasiṭṭhā dhammā tassānuvattakā honti. Sā duvidhā paññatti parādhīnapaññatti ca sādhiṇapaññatti ca. Katamā sādhiṇapaññatti. Samādhim bhikkheve¹ bhāvētha, samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. “Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ sādhiṇapaññatti parādhīnapaññatti ca, sā paññatti paññāya ca sīlassa ca, yathā cattāri jhānāni bhāvētha. Tassa atthi samādhindriyaṃ mudūni cattāri indriyāni tāni catuparādhīnāni, tīni aveccappasādeti parādhīnaṃ samādhindriyaṃ cattāri indriyāni parādhīnāti catūsu ariyasaccesu aparādhīnaṃ paññindriyaṃ satipaṭṭhānesu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyaṃ. Iti sake padaṭṭhāne sake khettsādhīno so dhammo, so ca tattha paññāpetabbo. Tassa paṭipakkhā nighāto niddisitaḥ. Etthāyaṃ anekākārapaññatti kena kāraṇena ayaṃ dhammo paññattoti. Ayaṃ vuccate paññatti.

53. Tattha katamo otaṇṇo hāro. Chasu dhammesu oṭāretabbam. Katamesu chasu, khandhesu dhātūsu āyatanesu indriyesu saccesu paṭiccasamuppādesu. Natthi taṃ suttamā vā gāthā vā byākaraṇam vā. Imesu channaṃ dhammānaṃ aññatarasmim na sandissati. Ettāvata esa sabbā desanā yā tā khandhā vā dhātuyo vā āyatanāni vā saccāni vā paṭiccasamuppādo vā, tattha pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ vedanākkhandho rāgadosamohānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tattha tisso vedanāyo tassa sukhāya vedanāya somanasso savicāro, dukkhāya vedanāya domanasso savicāro, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya upekkho savicāro. Yaṃ puna tattha vedayitaṃ idaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ, khandhesu saṅkhārakkhandho tattha kāyo pamattaṃ sa-upavattati, taṃca saṅkhārāgato dvidhā ca bhavaṇṇotaraṇaṃ kammaṃ tīpi ca saṅkhārāni puññābhisaṅkhārā vā apuññā vā āneñjā vā hetu sabbasarāgassa no vītarāgassa, dosassa abhisāṅkhārāni ca avītarāgo ceteti ca pakappeti ca,

1. Passa Saṃ 2. 12 piṭṭhe.

vītarāgo pana ceteti ca no abhisāṅkharoti, yaṃ uṇhaṃ vajiraṃ kaṭṭhe vā rukkhe vā aññattha vā patantaṃ bhindati ca ḍahati ca, evaṃ sarāgacetanā ceteti ca abhisāṅkharoti ca. Yathā sataṃ vajiraṃ na bhindati na ca ḍahati, evaṃ vītarāgacetanā ceteti na ca abhisāṅkharoti. Tattha pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ eko khandho anindriyasarīraṃ saññākkhandho.

Tattha dhātūnaṃ aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo. Tattha yā rūpī dasa dhātuyo, tāsu desiyamānāsu rūpakkhando niddisitaḥ, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Yepi ca cha viññāṇakāyā manodhātusattamā, tattha viññāṇakkhandho ca niddisitaḥ, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Dhammadhātu pana dhammasamosaraṇā, so dhammo hetunā ca nissandena ca phalena ca kiccena ca vevacanena ca yena yena upalabbhati, tena tena niddisitaḥ. Yadi vā kusalā yadi vā akusalā yadi vā abyākata yadi vā asaṅkhatā. Dvādasannaṃ āyatanānaṃ dasa āyatanāni rūpāni taṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ niddisitaḥ. Rūpakkhando ca manāyatanaṃ viññāṇakkhandhena niddisitaḥ, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ nānādharmasamosaraṇaṃ. Tattha ye dhammā indriyānaṃ indriyesu niddisitaḥ. Ye anindriyānaṃ anindriyesu niddisitaḥ. Pariyāyato ca otāretabbā. Yathā sā dhammadhātu tathā dhammāyatanaṃ pariyesitaḥ. Yāyeva hi dhammadhātu tadeva dhammāyatanaṃ anūnaṃ anadhikaṃ.

Tattha paṭiccasamuppādo atthi tividho, atthi catubbidho, atthi duvidho. Tattha tividho paṭiccasamuppādo hetuphalanissando. Avijjā saṅkhārā taṇhā upādānaṃ ca ayaṃ hetu, viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ phasso vedanā ca ayaṃ paccayo, yo bhavo ayaṃ vipāko. Yā jāti maraṇaṃ, ayaṃ nissando.

Kathaṃ catubbidho hetu paccayo vipāko nissando ca. Avijjā ca taṇhāsaṅkhārā ca upādānaṃ ca ayaṃ hetu. Viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpassa paccayo. Nāmarūpaṃ upapajjati. Tathā upapannassa saḷāyatanaṃ phasso vedanā ca ayaṃ paccayo. Yo bhavo, ayaṃ vipāko. Yā jāti yā ca jarāmaraṇaṃ, ayaṃ nissando.

Kathaṃ duvidho paṭiccasamuppādo. Avijjā saṅkhārā taṇhā upādānaṃ, ayaṃ samudayo, viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ phasso vedanā bhavo jāti

marañam ca, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yaṃ pana avijjānirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho imāni tappaṭipakkhena dve saccāni. Tasmā paṭiccasamuppādo yena ākāreṇa niddiṭṭho, tena tena niddisitaḥḥo.

Tathā bāvīsati indriyāni, dvādasa indriyāni cakkhundriyāni cakkhundriyaṃ yena domanassindriyaṃ, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Purisindriyaṃ ca diṭṭhiyā ca taṇhāpadaṭṭhānaṃ. Yato puriso purisakāṇaṃ taṃ evaṃ kātābbatā. Atha ajjhataṃ sārājati. Ayaṃ ahaṃkāro taṃ yasā sāratto bahiddhā pariyesati, ayaṃ mamaṃkāro evaṃ itthi, tattha sukhindriyaṃ ca somanassindriyaṃ ca purisindriyassānuvattakā honti. Tassa adhippāyaparipuṇṇā lobhadhammā kusalamūle pavaḍḍhenti. Tassa ce ayamadhippāyo na pāripūriṃ gacchati. Tassa dukkhindriyaṃ ca domanassindriyaṃ ca vattati. Doso ca akusalamūlaṃ pavaḍḍhati. Sace pana upekkhā bhāveti upekkhindriyassa anuvattakāmā bhavati. Amoho ca kusalamūlaṃ pavaḍḍhati. Iti satta indriyāni kilesavattumupādāya ananvemāni avamāni sabbassa vedanā itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ. Tattha aṭṭha indriyāni saddhindriyaṃ yāva aññātāvino indriyaṃ, ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodhagāmini paṭipadā, dasannaṃ paññindriyānaṃ kāmarāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Manindriyaṃ bhavarāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Paññindriyāni rūparāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Itthindriyaṃ ca purisindriyaṃ ca satta paññattiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tattha yena yena indriyena yuttaṃ vā gāthāya otāretuṃ sakkoti, tena tena niddisitaḥḥo. Evaṃ khandhesu dhātūsu āyatanesu saccesu paṭiccasamuppādesu, ayaṃ otaraṇo hāro.

54. Tattha katamo sodhano hāro. Yo gāthā ekena ārambho bhāsissanti. Tattha ekissā bhāsītāya avasiṭṭhāsu bhāsītāsu so attho na niddisitaḥḥo. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, na hi tāva so attho bhāsito, so abhāsito na sakkā niddisituṃ. Yathā kiṃ appamādo amataṃ padanti gāthā ayamekā gāthā niddisitaḥḥa. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, atthikkhātāva imassa ārambhassa anabhāsitaṃ.

Evaṃ¹ visesato ñatvā, appamādimhi paṇḍitā.

Appamāde pamodanti, ariyānaṃ gocare ratāti.

1. Etaṃ (I) Khu 1. 16 Dhammapade.

Idaṃ abhāsitaṃ. Imissāpi gāthāya bhāsitāya attho niddisitaḃbo. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, atthi tattha avasiṭṭhaṃ. Te jhāyino¹ sātatikā, niccaṃ daḷhapaṛakkamāti gāthā, evaṃ imā gāthāyo upadhāritā yadā bhavanti, tadā attho niddisitaḃbo. Evaṃ assutaḃpubbesu suttesu byākaraṇesu vā ekuddeso bhāsito. Yā vīmaṃsā tulaṇā idaṃ atthi kiccaṃ, idaṃ suttaṃ bhāsitaṃ tassa vevacanaṃ niddiṭṭhaṃ vā na vāti. Tattha yā vīmaṃsā, ayaṃ vuccate sodhana hāro.

55. Tattha katamo adhiṭṭhāno hāro. Ekattatā ca vemattatā ca. Tattha kitapaññatti ca kiccapaññatti ca. Sā ekattatā ca vemattatā ca yathā paññatti ekavevacanena vemattatā pajānātīti paññā, sā ca ādhipateyyaṭṭhena paññatti. Yaṃ anomattiyaṭṭhena paññattanti. Taṃ anomattiyaṭṭhena paññābalaṃ. Tanubhūta gocarattavasā sevasati tīsu ratanesu anussati Buddhānussati dhammānussati saṃghānussati aviparītānussaraṇatāya. Sammādiṭṭhi dhammaṇaṃ pavicayena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhinīhārato abhiññāti. Saṅkhepena maggā kā vatthu avikopanaṭāya ekattā, yathā uḥhena saṃsaṭṭhaṃ uḥhodakaṃ, sītena saṃsaṭṭhaṃ sītodakaṃ khārodakaṃ guḷhodakanti, idaṃ ekattatā vemattatā ca.

Atthi puna dhammo nānādhammasaṃghato ekato yathārūpaṃ cattāro vāreṭabbā, taṅca rūpanti ekattatā. Pathavīdhātu āpo tejo vāyodhātūti vemattatā. Evaṃ sabbā catasso dhātuyo rūpanti ekattatā, pathavīdhātu āpo tejo vāyodhātūti vemattatā. Pathavīdhātūti lakkhaṇato ekattatā, saṃkiṇṇavatthuto vemattatā. Yaṃ kiñci kakkhaḷalakkhaṇaṃ, sabbam taṃ pathavīdhātūti ekattatā. Kesā lomā nakhā dantā chavi cammanti vemattatā. Evaṃ sabbam catasso dhātuyo rūpanti ekattaṃ. Saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhābbāti vemattatā.

Atthi puna dhammo vemattatā añño nāmaṃ labhati. Yathā kāyānupassanāya navasaññā vinīlakasaññā uddhumātakasaññā, ayaṃ asubhasaññā, yā ekattatā ārammaṇato vemattato, sā evaṃ saññāvedanāsu ādīnavaṃ samanupassato tathādhiṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyaṃ ca

sāyeva dhammesu tattha saññābhāvanā vīriyindriyaṃ ca dhammesu dhammānupassanā citte attasaññāṃ pajahato paññindriyaṃ ca citte cittānupassanā. (Iti)¹ yo koci ñāṇapacāro sabbaso paññāya gocaro paññā, ayaṃ vemattatā, yathā kāmarāgo bhavarāgo diṭṭhirāgoti vemattatā taṇhāya. Iti yaṃ ekattatāya ca vemattatāya ca ñāṇaṃ vīmaṃsanā tulanā. Ayaṃ adhiṭṭhāno hāro.

56. Tattha katamo parikkhāro hāro. Sahetu sappaccayaṃ vodānaṃca saṃkilesa ca, yaṃ tadubhayaṃ pariyeṭṭhi, saparikkhāro hāro. Iti dhammānaṃ sahetukānaṃ hetu pariyesitabbo, sappaccayānaṃ paccayo pariyesitabbo.

Tattha kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ, hetussa ca paccayassa ca. Sabhāvo hetu, parabhāvo paccayo. Parabhāvassa paccayo hetupi, sabhāvassa hetuyā parabhāvassa kassaci paccayo avutto hetu, vutto paccayo. Ajjhattiko hetu, bāhiro paccayo. Sabhāvo hetu, parabhāvo paccayo. Nibbattako hetu, paṭiggāhako² paccayo. Nevāsiko hetu, āgantuko paccayo. Asādhāraṇo hetu, sādhāraṇo paccayo. Ekoyeva hetu, aparāparo paccayo.

Hetussa upakaraṇaṃ samudānetabbo. Samudānaṃ hetu, tattha duvidho hetu, duvidho paccayo samanantarapaccayo ca paramparapaccayo ca. Hetupi duvidho samanantarahetu ca paramparahetu ca. Tattha katamo paramparapaccayo, avijjā nāmarūpassa paramparapaccayo, viññāṇaṃ samanantarapaccayatāya paccayo. Yadi ādimhi avijjānirodho bhavati nāmarūpassa nirodhopi. Tattha samanantaraṃ kiṃ kāraṇaṃ paramparapaccayo samanantarapaccayo samuddānito, ayaṃ paccayato. Tattha katamo paramparahetu, vijānantassa paramparahetutāya hetu, aññākāro samanantarahetutāya hetu. Yassa hi yaṃ samanantaraṃ nibbattati, so tassa hetupi jātinirodhā bahi ākāranirodho, ākāranirodhā daṇḍanirodho, daṇḍanirodhā khaṇḍanirodho. Evaṃ hetupi dvidhā so tāhi passitabbo.

1. () Natthi I-potthake.

2. Pariggāhako (Ka)

Paṭiccasamuppādo yathā avijjāpaccayo tassa puna kiṃ paccayo, ayoniso manasikāro. So kassa paccayo saṅkhārānaṃ, iti paccayo ca samuppannaṃ ca tassa ko hetu avijjāyeva, tathā hi purimā koṭi na paññāyati. Tattha avijjānusayo avijjāpariyuṭṭhānassa hetu purimā hetu pacchā paccayo, sāpi avijjāsaṅkhārānaṃ paccayo catūhi kāraṇehi sahaajātapaccayatāya samanantarapaccayatāya abhisandanapaccayatāya patiṭṭhānapaccayatāya.

57. Kathaṃ sahaajātapaccayatāya avijjāsaṅkhārānaṃ paccayo, yaṃ cittaṃ rāgapariyuṭṭhaṃ, tattha avijjāpariyuṭṭhānena sabbaṃ paññāya gocaraṃ hanti. Tattha saṅkhārā tipaccayaṭṭhikā addhābhūmikāramahattassa¹ ayaṃ avijjāsahasamuppannaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullatamāpajjanti catūhi kāraṇehi paññā pahīyati. Katamehi catūhi anusayo pariyuṭṭhānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ upādānaṃ. Tattha anusayo pariyuṭṭhānaṃ jāti pariyuṭṭhitā saṃyujjati saṃyuttā upādiyati upādānapaccayā bhavo. Evaṃ te saṅkhārā tividdhā uppannā bhūmigatā nāsa'ññattha ayaṃ maggena vinītattāyāti² te thāmagatā apativinītātipi te saṅkhārāti vuccati, evaṃ sahetusamuppannaṭṭhena atthi meva paccayā saṅkhārānaṃ paccayo niddiṭṭhaṃ apanetvā kusalaṃ akusalaṃ kusalo ca akusalo ca pakkipitabbo, vipākadhammā apanetvā vacanīyaṃ avacanīyaṃ vacanīyaṇca avacanīyaṇca pakkipitabbaṃ, bhava-apevirittā, sabbasuttaṃ parikkhipitabbaṃ.

Dasa Tathāgatabalāni cattāri vesārajjāni puññāni anaññākataṃ avijjā samanantarapaccayatāya saṅkhārānaṃ paccayo yena cittaṇa saha samuppannā avijjā tassa cittaṇa samanantaracittaṃ samuppannanti, tassa yaṃ samanantaracittaṃ samuppannanti, tassa pacchimassa cittaṇa purimacittaṃ hetupaccayatāya paccayo, tena avijjā hetu tena cittaṇa upādānaṃ anokāsakatā ñāṇaṃ na uppajjanti. Yā tassa appamāda dhātu abhiññābhisaṇḍitā tahiṃ vipallāsā uppajjanti “asubhe subhaṇ”ti “dhukkhe sukhaṇ”ti, tattha saṅkhārā uppajjanti rattā duṭṭhā mūlassa cetanaṃ rāgapariyuṭṭhānena byāpādapariyuṭṭhānena avijjāpariyuṭṭhānena diṭṭhivipallāso vatthuniddese

1. Laddhā bhūmikāramahattassa (I, Ka)

2. Vinibhattāya (I), vinibhattatāya (Ka)

niddisitaḥ, yaṃ viparītacitto vijānāti ayaṃ cittavipallāso, yā viparītasāññā upaggaṇhāti ayaṃ saññāvipallāso. Yaṃ viparītaditṭhi abhinivisati ayaṃ ditṭhivipallāso. Attha micchattāni vaḍḍhanti, tīṇi akusalāni ayoniso manasikāre uppannaṃ viññāṇaṇca vijjāṇca karonti. Iti pubbāparante akusalānātaritaro saṅkhārā vuddhiṃ vepullataṃ gacchanti. Te ca mahatā ca appaṭividditā ponobhavikā¹ saṅkhārā bhavanti. Iti evaṃ avijjā sahaajātapaccayatāya saṅkhārānaṃ paccayo samanantarapaccayatāya ca.

58. Kathaṃ abhisandanākārena avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ paccayo, sā avijjā te saṅkhāre abhisanneti parippharati. Seyyathāpi nāma uppalaṃ vā padumaṃ vā taṃ udake vaḍḍhaṃ assa, sītena vārinā abhisannaṃ parisandanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullataṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ abhisandanaṭṭhena avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ paccayo.

Kathaṃ patiṭṭhahanaṭṭhena avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ paccayo, te saṅkhārā avijjāyaṃ nissāya vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullataṃ āpajjanti. Seyyathāpi nāma uppalaṃ vā padumaṃ vā pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviṃ patiṭṭhāya vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullataṃ āpajjati. Ete saṅkhārā avijjāyaṃ patiṭṭhitā avijjāyaṃ nissāya vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullataṃ gacchanti. Evaṃ patiṭṭhahanaṭṭhena avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ paccayo.

Puna rāgasahagatassa kammaṃ vipākena paṭisandhimhi bhavo nibbattati, taṃ kammaṃ² sabbaṃ abhinivittāṃ aññāṇavasena ponobhavikā saṅkhārāti vuccanti, evampi avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā atthi. Puna pañcasu ye ca sekkhā puggalā, ye ca asaṇṇīsamāpattiṃ samāpannā, ye ca bhavagatā, ye ca antogatāyeva saṃsedajā, ye ca vā pana añño hi koci anāgāmibhūtā na cetenti na ca patthenti, tesaṃ kiṃ paccayā saṅkhārā. Puna rāgā atthi tesaṃ saṅkhārāni upādānāni cittamanussarantiyeva avipakkavipākasamūhatā asamucchinnapaccayā tesaṃ puna ca gato bhavati. Evampi hi avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā. Puna sā te na upādānā napi saṅkhārā atthi, puna tesaṃ satta anusayā samūhatā asamucchinnā tadārammaṇaṃ bhavati. Viññāṇassa patiṭṭhāya viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ. Evampi avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā. Puna sā yaṃ kiñci kammaṃ ācayagāmi. Sabbaṃ taṃ avijjāvasena

1. Ponobbhavikā (Ka)

2. Kāmassa (I)

abhisaṅkharīyati taṇhāvasena ca allīyati. Aññāṇavasena ca tattha ādīnavampi na jānāti. Tadeva viññāṇabījaṃ bhavati, sāyeva taṇhāsineho bhavati. Sāyeva avijjā sammohoti. Evampi avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā vattabbā. Iti imehi ākārehi avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ paccayo.

Tattha avijjāya hetu ayoniso manasikāro paccayo hoti. Tattha abhicchedo ayaṃ tattha tatiyaṃ balaṃ¹ nivatti, ayaṃ paṭisandhi. Tattha punabbhavo yo aveccchedo asamugghātanaṭṭhena ayaṃ anusayo. Yathā paṭākāṃ vā sāṭakāṃ vā dve janā pīlesu ca ekā vā balaṃ vā assa nivāṭassesu, na pana pīlesu soseyya. Tattha yaṃ sinehā āpodhātu anupullānā soṣetabbā. Uṇhadhātumāgama sace puna taṃ ākāse nikkhipeyya taṃ ussāvena yebhuyyataraṃ sinehamāpajjeyya, na hi anāgama tejjodhātum paṭisesaṃ gaccheyya. Evameva bhavaggaṇaparamāpi samāpatti na anurūpassa samuggātāya saṃvattati. Te hi ālayanti sammāsanti, na ca taṇhāya taṇhāpahānaṃ gacchanti. Tattha so asamugghāto. Avijjāya anusayo ca cittassa sampalibodho, idaṃ pariyuṭṭhānaṃ. Yathābhūtaṃ viññāṇassa appaṭivedho ayaṃ avijjā-āsavo avijjāviññāṇabījaṃ bhavati. Yaṃ bījaṃ so hetu na samucchiṇṇaṃ, asamucchiṇṇanto paṭisandehati. Paṭisandahanto na samugghātaṃ gacchati. Asamugghātaṃ cittaṃ pariyonahati, pariyonaddhacitto yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, iti saññāṇassa sāsavattho, avijjattho, hetu-attho, avacchedattho, anivatti-attho, phalattho. Paṭisandhi-attho, punabbhavattho, asamugghātattho, anusayattho, pariyuṭṭhānattho, apaṭivedhanattho. Ettāvatā avijjāya khettaṃ niddiṭṭhaṃ bhavati. Ayaṃ vuccate parikkhāro nāma hāro.

59. Tattha katamo samāropano hāro. Ugghaṭitaṃ tamhi santañceva ca naṃ vitthāraṃ pana vattabbaṃ. Vitthāraṇidhaṃ cittaññā ayaṃ samāropano hāro. . Tattha nāmaniddeso upaghaṭakā² vatthuniddeso vevacanaṃ vatthubhūto vitthāro. Yathā kiṃ, yā bhikkhūnaṃ vattato³ pahātabbo, ayaṃ upaghaṭanā.

1. Phalaṃ (I)

2. Ugghaṭakā (I)

3. Nivattato (I)

Tattha katamo samāropano, kiñci na vattabbaṃ, rūparāgaṃ vā nāmavantapahātabbaṃ¹. Yāva viññāṇanti vitthārena kātabbāni. Avijjā tā opammena paññāpetabbā, ayaṃ samāropano. Nissitacittassa ca mattiko ca nissayo taṇhā ca diṭṭhi ca. Tattha diṭṭhi avijjā taṇhā saṅkhārā. Tattha diṭṭhipaccayā taṇhā ime avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā. Tattha nissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ idaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ yāva jarāmarāṇaṃ, idaṃ saṅkhittena bhāsite avasiṭṭhaṃ paropayati.

Anissitassa² calitaṃ natthīti tassa evaṃ diṭṭhiyā taṇhāya ca pahānaṃ tattha diṭṭhi-avijjānirodhāya bhūtaṃ viññāṇaṃ sarāgaṭṭhāniyesu dhammesu taṃ taṃ dhammaṃ upecca aññaṃ dhammaṃ dhāvati makkaṭopamatāya, atha khvassa parittesu dhammesu saragaṭṭhāniyesu chandarāgo natthi kuto tato calanā, adhimattesu sattesu cittaṃ nivessayati taṃ apatiṭṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāhāraṃ nirujjhati viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodu yāva jarāmarāṇanirodu. Ayaṃ samāropano.

Tattha rāgavasena viññāṇassa calitaṃ sapariggaho, tasmim calite asati yo parikilesopacāro tividho aggi paṭippassaddho bhavati. Tenāha calite asante passaddhi hoti. Tattha yaṃ samāropanā passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Yāva vimuttitamiti ñāḍadassanaṃ bhavati. So āsavānaṃ khayā ca vimutti no upapajjati. Tassa upapattissa āgatigatiyā asantiyā nevidha na huraṃ na ubhayamantarena. Esevanto dhukkassāti anupādisesā nibbānadhātu. Idamassa suttassa majjhe samāropitaṃ paṭiccasamuppāde ca vimuttiyaṃ ca yogo na ca etaṃ tassa saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajjanti. Ayaṃ vuccate samāropano hāro. Na ca saṅkilesabhāgiyena suttena saṅkilesabhāgiyo ye ca dhammā samāropayitabbā nāññe. Evaṃ vāsanābhāgiye nibbedhabhāgiye, ayaṃ samāropano hāro. . Ime soḷasa hārā. . Suvīrassa Mahākaccāyanassa Jambuvanavāsino Peṭakopadese pañcamā bhūmi.

1. Nāmamantipahātabbaṃ (Ka) 2. Passa Khu 1. 179 Udāne; Saṃ 2. 284 piṭṭhesupī.

6. Suttatthasamuccayabhūmi

60. Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sāsanaṃ tividhena saṅgahaṃ gacchati, khandhesu dhātūsu āyatanesu ca. Tattha pañcakkhandhā rūpakkkhandho yāva viññāṇakkhandho. Dasa rūpa-āyatanāni cakkhū rūpā ca yāva kāyo phoṭṭhabbā ca, ayaṃ rūpakkkhandho. Tattha cha vedanākāyā vedanākkhandho cakkhusamphassajā vedanā yāva manosamphassajā vedanā, ayaṃ vedanākkhandho. Tattha cha saññākāyā saññākkhandho, rūpasaññā yāva dhammasaññā ime cha saññākāyā, ayaṃ saññākkhandho. Tattha cha cetanākāyā saṅkhārakkhandho, rūpasāncetanā yāva dhammasāncetanā ime cha cetanākāyā, ayaṃ saṅkhārakkhandho. Tattha cha viññāṇakāyā viññāṇakkhandho, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ yāva manoviññāṇaṃ ime cha viññāṇakāyā, ayaṃ viññāṇakkhandho. Ime pañcakkhandhā.

Tesaṃ kā pariññā, aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ saññā anattāti esā etesaṃ pariññā. Tattha katamo khandhattho, samūhattho khandhattho, puñjattho khandhattho, rāsatto khandhattho. Taṃ yathā dabbakkhandho vanakkhandho dārukkhandho aggikkhandho udakakkhandho vāyukkhandho iti evaṃ khandhesu sabbasaṅgahova evaṃ khandhattho.

Tattha aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññādhātu -pa- manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññādhātu. Etāyo aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo. Tāsaṃ pariññā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ saññā anattāti esā etesaṃ pariññā. Tattha ko dhātu-attho, vuccate avayavattho dhātu-attho. Avayavoti cakkhu no pasādo cakkhudhātu. Evaṃ pañcasu dhātūsu puna rāgavavacchedattho dhātu-attho. Vavacchinnā hi cakkhudhātu. Evaṃ pañcasu punarāha ekantipakatyatthena dhātu-atthoti vuccate. Taṃ yathā, pakatiyā ayaṃ puriso pittiko semhiko vātiko sannipātikoti evaṃ pakaticakkhudhātu dasannaṃ piyā ca sabbesu indriyesu -pa- visabhāgattho dhātu-attho.

Tattha dvādasāyatanāni katamāni, cha ajjhattikāni cha bāhirāni. Cakkhāyatanāṃ yāva manāyatananti ajjhattikaṃ, rūpāyatanāṃ yāva dhammāyatananti bāhiraṃ. Etāni dvādasa āyatanāni. Etesaṃ kā pariññā, aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ saññā anattāti, esā etesaṃ pariññā.

Api ca dvidhā pariññā ñātapariññā ca pahānapariññā ca. Tattha ñātapariññā nāma aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ saññā anattāti, esā ñātapariññā. Pahānapariññā pana chandarāgappahānā, esā pahānapariññā. Tattha katamo āyatanattho, vuccate ākārattho āyatanattho. Yathā suvaṇṇākaro dubbaṇṇākaro, yathā dvīhi tehi ākārehi te te gāvā uttiṭṭhanti. Evaṃ ete hi cittacetasikā gāvā uttiṭṭhanti kammakilesā dukkhadhammā ca. Punarāha āyadānattho āyatanattho. Yathā rañño āyadānehi āyo bhavati. Evaṃ āyadānattho āyatanattho.

61. Cattāri ariyasaccāni dukkhaṃ samudayo nirodho maggo ca. Dukkhaṃ yathā samāsenā dhammācariyaṃ mānasañca, samudayo samāsenā avijjā ca taṇhā ca, nirodho samāsenā vijjā ca vimutti ca, maggo samāsenā samatho ca vipassanā ca.

Tattha sattatiṃsa bodhipakkhikā dhammā. Katame cattāro satipaṭṭhānā yāva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, evamete sattatiṃsa bodhipakkhikā dhammā. Ye dhammā atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ Paccekabuddhānaṃ sāvakānaṃ ca nibbānāya saṃvattantīti, so maggo cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, sammappadhānaṃ. Iddhipādaṃ. Indriyāni. Balāni. Tattha ko indriyattho, indattho indriyattho, ādhipateyyattho indriyattho, pasādattho indriyattho, asādhāraṇaṃ kassa kiriyattho indriyattho. Anavapariyattho balattho, thāmattho balattho, upādāyattho balattho, upatthambanattho balattho.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaṅgā, satisambojjhaṅgo yāva upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, sammādiṭṭhi yāva sammāsamādhī. Tattha aṭṭhaṅgiko maggoti khandho sīlakkhandho ca samādhikkhandho ca paññākkhandho ca. Tattha yā ca sammāvācā yo ca sammākammanto yo ca sammā-ājīvo, ayaṃ sīlakkhandho. Yā ca sammāsatī yo ca sammāvāyāmo yo ca sammāsamādhī, ayaṃ samādhikkhandho. Yo ca sammāsaṅkappo yā ca sammādiṭṭhi, ayaṃ paññākkhandho. Evaṃ tāyo tisso sikkhā. Evaṃ tihākārehi dasa padāni -pa-.

Tattha yogāvacaro sīlakkhandhe ṭhito dosam akusalam na upādiyati, dosānusayam samūhanati, dosasallam uddharati, dukkhavedanam pariṇānāti, kāmādhātum samatikkamati. Samādhikkhandhe ṭhito lobham akusalam na upādiyati, rāgānusayam samūhanati, lobhasallam uddharati, sukhavedanam pariṇānāti, rūpadhātum samatikkamati. Paññākkhandhe ṭhito moham akusalam na upādiyati, avijjānusayam samūhanati, mohasallam diṭṭhisallānca uddharati, adukkhamasukhavedanam pariṇānāti, arūpadhātum samatikkamati. Iti tīhi khandhehi tīṇi akusalamūlāni na upādiyati, cattāri sallāni uddharati, tisso vedanā pariṇānāti, tedhātukam samatikkamati.

62. Tattha katamā avijjā, yam catūsu ariyasaccesu aññāṇanti vitthārena yathā so paṇasajjesu kathamkathā kātabbam. Tattha katamam viññāṇam, cha viññāṇakāyā vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, idam nāmam. Yattha katamam rūpam, cātumahābhūtikam catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāyarūpassa paññattim. Iti purimakānca nāmam idaṇca rūpam tadubhayaṃ nāmarūpanti vuccati. Tattha chaḷāyatananti cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni, cakkhu ajjhattikam āyatanam yāva mano ajjhattikam āyatanam. Phassoti cha phassakāyā cakkhusamphasso yāva manosamphassoti phasso. Cha vedanākāyā vedanā. Taṇhāti cha taṇhākāyā taṇhā. Upādānanti cattāri upādānāni kāmupādānam diṭṭhupādānam sīlabbatupādānam attavādupādānanti upādānam. Bhavoti tayo bhavā kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo. Tattha katamā jāti, yā paṭhamam khandhānam paṭhamam dhātūnam paṭhamam āyatanānam uppatti jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānam pātubhāvo, ayam jāti. Tattha katamā jarā, jarā nāma yam tam khaṇḍiccam paliccam valittacatā pavivittam catunnam mahābhūtānam vivaṇṇatam bhaggo tam jarā hīyanā pahīyanā āyuno hāni saṃhāni indriyānam paribhedo upanāho paripāko, ayam jarā. Tattha katamam maraṇam, maraṇam nāma yam tasmim tasmim sattanikāye tesam tesam sattānam cuti cavanatā maraṇam kālamkiriya uddhumātakānam bhedo kāyassa jīvitindriyassa upacchedo, idam maraṇam. Iti purimikā ca jarā idaṇca maraṇam tadubhayaṃ jarāmaraṇam.

Tattha andhakāratimisā yathābhūtaṃ appajānanalakkhaṇā avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, abhisāṅkharaṇalakkhaṇā saṅkhārā, upacayapunabbhavābhiropanapaccupaṭṭhānā. Te viññāṇassa padaṭṭhānaṃ, vatthu saviññattilakkhaṇaṃ viññāṇaṃ, taṃ nāmarūpassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Anekasannissayalakkhaṇaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, taṃ saḷāyatanassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Indriyavavatthāpanalakkhaṇaṃ saḷāyatanā, taṃ phassassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sannipātalakkhaṇo phasso, so vedanāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Anubhavanalakkhaṇā vedanā, sā taṇhāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ajjhosānalakkhaṇā taṇhā, sā upādānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ādānaparihananalakkhaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, taṃ bhavassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Nānāgatavikkhepalakkhaṇo bhavo, so jātiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Khandhānaṃ pātubhāvalakkhaṇā jāti, sā jarāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Upanayaparipākālakkaṇā jarā, sā maraṇassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Āyukkhaṃyājivita-uparodhalakkhaṇaṃ maraṇaṃ, taṃ dukkhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Kāyasampīḷanalakkhaṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, taṃ domanassassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Cittasampīḷanalakkhaṇaṃ domanassaṃ, taṃ sokassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Socanalakkhaṇo soko, so paridevassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vacīnicchāraṇalakkhaṇo paridevo, so upāyāsassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ye āyāsā te upāyāsā.

Nava padāni yattha sabbo akusalapakkho saṅgahaṃ samosaraṇaṃ gacchati. Katamāni nava padāni, dve mūlakilesā, tīṇi akusalamūlāni, cattāro vipallāsā. Tattha dve mūlakilesā avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca, tīṇi akusalamūlāni lobho doso moho ca. Cattāro vipallāsā¹ “anicce niccan”ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. “Dukkhe sukhan”ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. “Anattani attā”ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. “Asubhe subhan”ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso.

63. Tattha avijjā nāma catūsu ariyasaccesu yathābhūtaṃ aññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ avijjā. Bhavataṇhā nāma yo bhavesu rāgo sārāgo icchā mucchā patthanā nandī ajjhosānaṃ apariccāgo, ayaṃ bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamo lobho akusalamūlaṃ, lobho nāma so tesu tesu paravatthūsu paradabbesu paraṭṭhānesu parasāpateyyesu

1. Am 1. 361 piṭṭhe.

parapariggahitesu lobho lubbhanā icchā mucchā patthanā nandī ajjhosānaṃ apariccāgo, ayaṃ lobho akusalamūlaṃ. Kassetāṃ mūlaṃ, lobho lobhajassa akusalassa kāyakammasa vacīkammasa manokammasa ca, tathā yathā taṃsampayuttānaṃ cittacetāsikānaṃ dhammānaṃ mūlaṃ.

Tattha katamo doso akusalamūlaṃ, so sattesu āghāto akkhanti appaccayo byāpādo padoso anattakāmatā cetaso paṭighāto, ayaṃ doso akusalamūlaṃ. Kassetāṃ mūlaṃ, dosajassa kāyakammasa vacīkammasa manokammasa sampayuttānaṃ ca cittacetāsikānaṃ dhammānaṃ mūlaṃ.

Tattha katamo moho akusalamūlaṃ, yaṃ catūsu ariyasaccesu anabhisamayo asampajjaggāho appaṭivedho moho muyhanā sammoho sammuyhanā avijjā tamo andhakāro āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ chadanaṃ acchadanaṃ¹ apasacchāgamaṇaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ayaṃ moho akusalamūlaṃ. Kassetāṃ mūlaṃ, mohajassa akusalassa kāyakammasa vacīkammasa manokammasa ca taṃsampayuttakānaṃ ca cittacetāsikānaṃ dhammānaṃ mūlaṃ.

Tattha vipallāsā jānitabbā, vipallāsānaṃ vatthu jānitabbaṃ. Yaṃ vipallāsaṃ siyā, taṃ jānitabbaṃ. Tattha eko vipallāso tīṇi vipallāsāni cattāri vipallāsavattūni. Katamo eko vipallāso ca, yena paṭipakkhena vipallāsitaṃ gaṇhāti “anicce niccaṇ”ti, “dukkhe sukhaṇ”ti, “anattani attā”ti, “asubhe subhaṇ”ti, ayaṃ eko vipallāso. Katamāni cattāri vipallāsavattūni, kāyo vedanā cittaṃ dhammā ca. Imāni cattāri vipallāsavattūni, katamāni tīṇi vipallāsāni, saññā cittaṃ diṭṭhi ca. Imāni tīṇi vipallāsāni.

Tattha manāpīke vatthumhi indriyavatthe vaṇṇāyatane vā yo nimittassa uggāho, ayaṃ saññāvipallāso. Tattha viparītacittassa vatthumhi sati viññatti, ayaṃ cittavipallāso. Tattha viparītacittassa tamhi rūpe “asubhe subhaṇ”ti yā khanti ruci upekkhanā nicchayo diṭṭhi nidassanaṃ santīraṇā, ayaṃ diṭṭhivipallāso. Tattha vatthubhedena kāyesu dvādasa vipallāsā bhavanti.

1. Aveccadanaṃ (I, Ka)

Tayokāye tayo vedanāya tayo citte tayo dhamme, cattāro saññāvipallāsā cattāro cittavipallāsā cattāro diṭṭhivipallāsā, āyatanūpacayato cakkhuviññāṇasaññāsamaṅgissa rūpesu dvādasa vipallāsā yāva mano saññāsamaṅgissa, dhammesu dvādasa vipallāsā cha dvādasakā cattāri vipallāsā bhavanti. Ārammaṇanānattato hi aparimitasaṅkheyyānaṃ sattānaṃ¹ aparimitamasāṅkheyyā vipallāsā bhavanti hīnukkaṭṭhamajjhimatāya.

64. Tattha pañcakkhandhā cattāri attabhāvavattthūni bhavanti. Yo rūpakkhando, so kāyo attabhāvavattthu. Yo vedanākkhandho, so vedanā attabhāvavattthu. Yo saññākkhandho ca saṅkhārakkhandho ca, te dhammā attabhāvavattthu. Yo viññāṇakkhandho, so cittaṃ attabhāvavattthu. Iti pañcakkhandhā cattāri attabhāvavattthūni. Tattha kāye “asubhe subhan”ti vipallāso bhavati. Evaṃ vedanāsu. Citte. Dhammesu ca attavipallāso bhavati. Tattha catunnaṃ vipallāsānaṃ samugghātanatthaṃ Bhagavā cattāro satipaṭṭhāne deseti paññāpeti kāye kāyānupassī viharato “asubhe subhan”ti. Vipallāsaṃ samugghātetī, evaṃ vedanāsu. Citte. Dhammesu ca kātabbaṃ.

Tattha andhakāratimisā appaṭivedhalakkhaṇā avijjā, tassā vipallāsapadaṭṭhānaṃ. Ajjhosaṇalakkhaṇā taṇhā, tassā piyarūpasātarūpaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Attāsayavañcanālakkhaṇo lobho, tassa adinnādānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Idha vivādalakkhaṇo doso, tassa paṇātipāto padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vatthuvippaṭipattilakkhaṇo moho, tassa micchāpaṭipatti padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saṅkhatānaṃ dhammānaṃ avināsaggahaṇalakkhaṇā nīcassaññā, tassā sabbasaṅkhārā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sāsavaphassopagamanalakkhaṇā sukhasaññā, tassā mamaṅkāro padaṭṭhānaṃ. Dhammesu upagamanalakkhaṇā attasaññā, tassā ahaṅkāro padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vaṇṇasaṅgahaṇalakkhaṇā subhasaññā, tassā indriya-asamvaro padaṭṭhānaṃ. Etehi navahi padehi uddiṭṭhehi sabbo akusalapakkho niddiṭṭho bhavati, so ca kho bahussutena sakkā jānitum no appassutena, paññavatā no duppaññena, yuttana no ayuttana.

1. Attānaṃ (Ka)

Nava padāni kusalanī yattha sabbo kusalapakkho saṅgaho samosaraṇaṃ gacchanti. Katamāni nava padāni, samatho vipassanā alobho adoso amoho aniccasaññā dukkhasaññā anattasaññā asubhasaññā ca.

Tattha katamo samatho, yā cittassa ṭhiti saṇṭhiti avaṭṭhiti ṭhānaṃ paṭṭhānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ samādhī samādhānaṃ avikkhepo avippaṭṭisāro vūpasamo mānaso ekaggaṃ cittassa, ayaṃ samatho.

Tattha katamā vipassanā, khandhesu vā dhātūsu vā āyatanesu vā nāmarūpesu vā paṭiccasamuppādesu vā paṭiccasamuppannesu vā dhammesu dukkhesu vā samudayesu vā nirodhe vā magge vā kusalākusalesu vā dhammesu sāvajja-anavajjesu vā kaṇhasukkesu vā sevitabba-asevitabbesu vā so yathābhūtaṃ vicayo pavicayo vīmaṃsā paravīmaṃsā gāhanā aggāhanā pariggāhanā cittaṇa paricitaṇa tulaṇa upaparikkhā ñāṇaṃ vijjā vā cakkhu buddhi medhā paññā obhāso āloko ābhā pabhā khaggo nārāco¹ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo sammādiṭṭhi maggaṅgaṃ, ayaṃ vipassanā. Tenesā vipassanā iti vuccati vividhā vā esā vipassanāti, tasmā esā vipassanāti vuccati. Dvidhā cesā hi vipassanā dhammavipassanāti vuccati, dvidhā imāya passati subhaṇca asubhaṇca kaṇhaṇca sukkaṇca sevitabbaṇca asevitabbaṇca kammaṇca vipākaṇca bandhaṇca vimokkhaṇca ācayaṇca apacayaṇca pavattiṇca nivattiṇca saṃkilesaṇca vodāṇaṇca, evaṃ vipassanāti vuccati. Atha vā vi-iti upasaggo passanāti attho tasmā vipassanāti vuccate, ayaṃ vipassanā.

65. Tattha dve rogā sattānaṃ avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca, etesaṃ dvinnaṃ rogānaṃ nighātāya Bhagavatā dve bhesajjāni vuttāni samatho ca vipassanā ca. Imāni dve bhesajjāni paṭisevento dve aroge sacchikaroti rāgavirāgaṃ cetovimuttiṃ avijjāvirāgaṇca paññāvimuttiṃ. Tattha taṇhārogassa samatho bhesajjaṃ, rāgavirāgā cetovimutti arogaṃ. Avijjārogassa vipassanābhesajjaṃ avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti arogaṃ. Evañhi Bhagavā cāha, “dve dhammā pariññeyyā² nāmaṇca rūpaṇca, dve dhammā pahātabbā avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca, dve dhammā bhāvetabbā samatho ca

1. Nārājjo (I, Ka)

2. Di 3. 228 piṭṭhe.

vipassanā ca, dve dhammā sacchikātabbā vijjā ca vimutti cā'ti. Tattha samathaṃ bhāvento rūpaṃ parijānāti, rūpaṃ parijānanto taṇhaṃ pajahati, taṇhaṃ pajahanto rāgavirāgā cetovimuttiṃ sacchikaroti, vipassanaṃ bhāvento nāmaṃ parijānāti, nāmaṃ parijānanto avijjaṃ pajahati, avijjaṃ pajahanto avijjāvirāgā paññāvimuttiṃ sacchikaroti. Yadā bhikkhuno dve dhammā pariññātā bhavanti nāmañca rūpañca, tathāssa dve dhammā pahinā bhavanti avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca. Dve dhammā bhāvitā bhavanti samatho ca vipassanā ca, dve dhammā sacchikātabbā bhavanti vijjā ca vimutti ca. Ettāvatā bhikkhu katakicco bhavati. Esā sopādisesā nibbānadhātu. Tassa āyupariyādānā jīvitindriyassa uparodhā idañca dukkhaṃ nirujjhati, aññañca dukkhaṃ na uppajjati. Tattha yo imesaṃ khandhānaṃ dhātu-āyatanānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo aññesañca khandhadhātu-āyatanānaṃ appaṭisandhi apātubhāvo, ayaṃ anupādisesā nibbānadhātu.

Tattha katamaṃ alobho kusalamūlaṃ, yaṃdhātuko alobho alubbhaṇā alubbhitattaṃ anicchā apatthanā akantā anajjhosānaṃ. Ayaṃ alobho kusalamūlaṃ. Kassettaṃ mūlaṃ, alobhajassa kusalassa kāyakammassa vacīkammassa manokammassa taṃsampayuttānañca cittacetāsikānaṃ dhammānaṃ mūlaṃ. Atha vā ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo kusalanti vuccati, so tiṇṇaṃ maggaṅgānaṃ mūlaṃ. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ, sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvāyāmassa sammāsamādhissa ca imesaṃ mūlanti, tasmā kusalamūlanti vuccati.

Tattha katamaṃ adoso kusalamūlaṃ, yā sattesu vā saṅkhāresu vā anaghāto appaṭighāto abyāpatti abyāpādo adoso mettā mettāyaṇā atthakāmatā hitakāmatā cetaso pasādo, ayaṃ adoso kusalamūlaṃ. Kassettaṃ mūlaṃ, adosajassa kusalassa kāyakammassa vacīkammassa manokammassa taṃsampayuttānañca cittacetāsikānaṃ dhammānaṃ mūlaṃ. Atha vā tiṇṇaṃ maggaṅgānaṃ mūlaṃ. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ, sammāvācāya sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvassa ca imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ maggaṅgānaṃ mūlaṃ, tasmā kusalamūlanti vuccati.

Tattha katamaṃ amoho kusalamūlaṃ, yaṃ catūsu ariyasaccesu yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ abhisamayo sammā ca paccāgamo paṭivedho amoho asammuyhanā asammoho vijjāpakāso āloko

anāvaraṇaṃ sekkhānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, ayaṃ amoho kusalamūlaṃ. Kassetam mūlaṃ, amohajassa kusalassa kāyakammasa vacīkammasa manokammasa taṇsāmpayuttānañca cittacetāsikānaṃ dhammānaṃ mūlaṃ. Atha vā dvinnaṃ maggaṅgānaṃ etaṃ mūlaṃ. Katamesaṃ dvinna, sammādiṭṭhiyā ca sammāsatiyā ca imesaṃ dvinnaṃ maggaṅgānaṃ mūlaṃ, tasmā kusalamūlanti vuccati. Evaṃ imesaṃ tihi kusalamūlehi aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo yojetabbo.

66. Tattha katamā aniccasaññā, “sabbe saṅkhārā uppādayadhammino”ti ca yā saññā sañjānaṇā vavatthapanā uggāho, ayaṃ aniccasaññā. Tassā ko nissando, aniccasaññāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittaṃ nānusandhati na sandhati na saṇṭhahati, upekkhā vā paṭikkūlatā vā saṇṭhahati, ayamassā nissando.

Tattha katamā dukkhasaññā, “sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā”ti yā saññā sañjānaṇā vavatthapanā uggāho, ayaṃ dukkhasaññā. Tassā ko nissando, dukkhasaññāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya ālasse saṃpamāde vimhaye ca cittaṃ nānusandhati na sandhati na saṇṭhahati, upekkhā vā paṭikkūlatā vā saṇṭhahati, ayamassā nissando.

Tattha katamā anattasaññā, “sabbesu dhammesu anattā”ti yā saññā sañjānaṇā vavatthapanā uggāho, ayaṃ anattasaññā. Tassā ko nissando, anattasaññāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya ahaṅkāro cittaṃ nānusandhati na sandhati, mamaṅkāro na saṇṭhahati, upekkhā vā paṭikkūlatā vā saṇṭhahati, ayamassā nissando.

Tattha katamā asubhasaññā, “satta saṅkhārā asubhā”ti yā saññā sañjānaṇā vavatthapanā uggāho, ayaṃ asubhasaññā. Tassā ko nissando, asubhasaññāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya subhanimitte cittaṃ nānusandhati na sandhati na saṇṭhahati, upekkhā vā paṭikkūlatā vā saṇṭhahati, ayamassā nissando.

Tattha pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ pariññā Bhagavatā desitā, yo tattha asubhasaññā rūpakkhādhassa pariññattaṃ, dukkhasaññā vedanākkhādhassa pariññattaṃ, anattasaññā saññākkhādhassa saṅkhārakkhādhassa pariññattaṃ, aniccasaññā viññāṇakkhādhassa pariññattaṃ. Tattha samathena taṇhaṃ samugghātetī, vipassanāya

avijjāṃ samugghātetī, adosena dosaṃ samugghātetī, amohena mohaṃ samugghātetī, aniccasaññāya niccasaññāṃ samugghātetī, dukkhasaññāya sukkhasaññāṃ samugghātetī, anattasaññāya attasaññāṃ samugghātetī, asubhasaññāya subhasaññāṃ samugghātetī.

Cittavikkhepaṭisaṃharaṇalakkhaṇo samatho, tassa jhānāni padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sabbadhammaṃ yathābhūtaṃ paṭivedhalakkhaṇā vipassanā, tassā sabbaneyyaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Icchāpaṭisaṃharaṇalakkhaṇo alobo, tassa adinnādānā veramaṇī padaṭṭhānaṃ. Abyāpādalakkhaṇo adoso, tassa pāṇātipātā veramaṇī padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vatthu-appaṭihatalakkhaṇo amoho, tassa sammāpaṭipatti padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saṅkhatānaṃ dhammānaṃ vināsaggahaṇalakkhaṇā aniccasaññā, tassā udayabbayo padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sāsavaphassasañjānanalakkhaṇā dukkhasaññā, tassā vedanā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sabbadhamma-anupagamanalakkhaṇā anattasaññā, tassā dhammasaññā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vinīlakavipubbaka-uddhumātakasamuggahaṇalakkhaṇā asubhasaññā, tassā nibbidā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Imesu navasu padesu upaḍiṭṭhesu sabbo kusalapakkho upaḍiṭṭho bhavati, so ca bahussutena sakkā jānitum no appassutena, paññavatā no duppaññena, yuttana no ayuttanāti.

67. Tattha niccasaññādhimuttassa aparāparaṃ cittaṃ paṇāmento satimapaccavekkhato aniccasaññā na upaṭṭhāti, pañcasu kāmaguṇesu sukhassādādhimuttassa iriyāpathassa agatimapaccavekkhato dukkhasaññā na upaṭṭhāti, khandhadhātu-āyatanesu attādhimuttassa nānādhātu-anekadhātuvinibbhogamapaccavekkhato anattasaññā na upaṭṭhāti, vaṇṇasaṇṭhānābhiraṭassa kāye subhādhimuttassa ca vippaṭicchannā asubhasaññā na upaṭṭhāti.

Avippaṭisāralakkhaṇā saddhā, saddahanā paccupaṭṭhānaṃ. Tassa cattāri sotāpattiyaṅgāni padaṭṭhānaṃ. Evañhi vuttaṃ Bhagavatā¹ saddhindriyaṃ bhikkhave kuhiṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu kusalesu dhammesu.

Sūrā-apāṭikkhepanalakkhaṇaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyārambho paccupaṭṭhānaṃ. Tassa atītā cattāro sammappadhānā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Yathā vuttaṃ Bhagavatā¹ vīriyindriyaṃ bhikkhave kuhiṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, catūsu sammappadhānesu.

1. Saṃ 3. 172 piṭṭhe.

Sati saraṇalakkhaṇā, asammohapaccupaṭṭhānā. Tassa atītā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Yathā vuttaṃ Bhagavatā¹ satindriyaṃ bhikkhave kuhiṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu.

Ekaggalakkhaṇo samādhi, avikkhepapaccupaṭṭhāno, tassa cattāri ñāṇāni padaṭṭhānaṃ. Yathā vuttaṃ Bhagavatā¹ samādhindriyaṃ bhikkhave kuhiṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, catūsu jhānesu.

Pajāṇanalakkhaṇā paññā, bhūtatthasantīraṇā paccupaṭṭhānā, tassa cattāri ariyasaccāni padaṭṭhānaṃ. Yathā vuttaṃ Bhagavatā¹ paññindriyaṃ bhikkhave kuhiṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, catūsu ariyasaccesu.

Cattāri cakkāni² patirūpadesavāso cakkam, sappurisūpanissayo cakkam, attasammāpaṇidhānaṃ cakkam, pubbe katapuññatā cakkam. Tattha ariyasannissayalakkhaṇo patirūpadesavāso, so sappurisūpanissayassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ariyasannissayalakkhaṇo sappurissūpanissayo, so attasammāpaṇidhānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sammāpaṭipattilakkhaṇam attasammāpaṇidhānaṃ, taṃ puññānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Kusalaḍḍhammopacayalakkhaṇam puññaṃ, taṃ sabbasampattīnaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Ekāḍasasīlamūlakā dhammā sīlavato avippaṭṭisāro bhavati -pa- so vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ “nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānaṇā. Tattha veramaṇilakkhaṇam sīlaṃ, taṃ avippaṭṭisārassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Na attānuvādalakkhaṇo avippaṭṭisāro, so pāmojjassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Abhippamodanalakkhaṇam pāmojjaṃ, taṃ pītiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Attamanalakkhaṇā pīti, sā passaddhiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Kammaniyalakkhaṇā passaddhi, sā sukhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Abyāpādalakkhaṇam sukhaṃ, taṃ samādhino padaṭṭhānaṃ. Avikkhepanalakkhaṇo samādhi, so yathābhūtañāṇadassanassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Aviparītasantīraṇalakkhaṇā paññā, sā nibbidāya padaṭṭhānaṃ anālayanalakkhaṇā nibbidā, sā virāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Asaṃkilesalakkhaṇo virāgo, so vimuttiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Akusaladhammavivekalakkhaṇā vimutti, sā vimuttino vodānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ.

68. Catasso ariyabhūmiyo cattāri sāmāññaphalāni. Tattha yo yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, esā dassanabhūmi. Sotāpattiphalaṇca so

1. Saṃ 3. 172 piṭṭhe.

2. Am 1. 341 piṭṭhe.

yathābhūtaṃ pajānitvā nibbindati, idaṃ tanukāmarāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ byāpādānaṃ. Sakadāgāmiphalañca saṇhaṃ virajjati, ayaṃ rāgavirāgā cetovimutti. Anāgāmiphalañca yaṃ avijjāvirāgā vimuccati, ayaṃ katābhūmi. arahattañca sāmāññaphalānīti ko vacanatto, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sāmāññaṃ, tassetāni phalāni sāmāññaphalānīti vuccati. Kissa brahmaññaphalānīti vuccante, brahmañña-ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, tassa tāni phalānīti brahmaññaphalānīti vuccante.

Tattha sotāpanno kathaṃ hoti, saha saccābhisamayā ariyasāvakassa tīṇi saṃyojanāni pahīyanti sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso ca, imesaṃ tīṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānā parikkhayā ariyasāvako hoti sotāpanno avinipātadhammo yāva dukkhassantaṃ karoti.

Tattha katamā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, assutavā bālo puthujjano yāva ariyadhamme akovido, so rūpaṃ attato samanupassati yāva viññāṇasmim attānaṃ, so imesu pañcasu khandhesu attaggāho vā attaniyaggāho vā esohamasmi ekasmim vasavattiko¹ pakkhitto anuggaho anusayanto aṅgamaṅganti parati. Yā tathābhūtaṃ khanti ruci pekkhanā ākāraparivitakko diṭṭhinijjhāyanā abhippasannā, ayaṃ vuccate sakkāyadiṭṭhi.

Tattha pañca diṭṭhiyo ucchedaṃ bhajanti. Katamāyo pañca, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, yāva viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, imāyo pañca ucchedaṃ bhajanti, avasesāyo pannarasa sassataṃ bhajanti. Iti sakkāyadiṭṭhipahānā dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhigatāni pahīyanti. Pahānā ucchedaṃ sassatañca na bhajati. Iti ucchedasassatappahānā ariyasāvakassa na kiñci diṭṭhigataṃ bhavati, aññā vā lokuttarāya sammādiṭṭhiyā. Kathaṃ pana sakkāyadiṭṭhi na bhavati, idha ariyasāvako sutavā hoti, sabbo sukkapakkho kātabbo, yāva ariyadhammesu kovido rūpaṃ anattato samanupassati, yāva viññāṇaṃ -pa-. Evamassa samanupassantassa sakkāyadiṭṭhi na bhavati.

1. Avattito (I, Ka)

Kathaṃ vicikicchā na bhavati, idha ariyasāvakō Buddhē na kaṅkhati, na vicikicchati abhippasīdati, itipi so Bhagavāti sabbāṃ. Dhamme na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati sabbāṃ. Yāva taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānanti, iminā dutiyena ākaṅkhiyena dhammena samannāgato hoti. Saṃghe na kaṅkhati -pa-. Yāva pūjā devānañca manussānañcāti, iminā tatiyena ākaṅkhiyena dhammena samannāgato hoti.

Sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhāti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati adhimuccati abhippasīdati. Taṇhā dukkhasamudayoti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati. Taṇhānirodhā dukkhanirodhoti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati. Ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati adhimuccati abhippasīdati. Yāva Buddhē vā dhamme vā saṃghe vā dukkhe vā samudaye vā nirodhe vā magge vā kaṅkhāyanā vimati vicikicchā dvedhāpathā āsappanā¹ parisappanā anavaṭṭhānaṃ adhiṭṭhāgamaṇaṃ² anekāṃso anekāṃsikatā, te tassa pahīnā bhavanti paṇunnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā.

69. Tattha sīlabbataparāmāso dvidhā sīlassa vā suddhassa vā, tattha sīlassa sīlabbataparāmāso imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaṇṇatāro vā tattha kapotapādāhi accharāhi saddhim kīḷissāmi ramissāmi paricarissāmīti. Yathābhūtaḍḍassananti rucivimutti rāgo rāgaparivattakā diṭṭhirūpanā passanā asantussitassa sīlabbataparāmāso. Tattha katamo suddhassa sīlabbataparāmāso, idhekacco sīlaṃ parāmasati, sīlena sujjhāti, sīlena nīyati, sīlena muccati, sukhaṃ vītikkamati, dukkhaṃ vītikkamati, sukhadukkhaṃ vītikkamati anupāpuṇāti uparimena. Tadubhayaṃ sīlavataṃ parāmasati tadubhayena sīlavatena sujjhanti muccanti nīyanti, sukhaṃ vītikkamanti, dukkhaṃ vītikkamanti, sukhadukkhaṃ vītikkamanti, anupāpuṇantīti avisucikaraṃ dhammaṃ avimuttikaraṃ dhammaṃ visucito vimuttito paccāgacchantassa yā tathābhūtaḍḍassa khanti ruci mutti pekkhanā ākāraparivitakko diṭṭhiniṃjhāyanā passanā, ayaṃ suddhassa sīlabbataparāmāso, ete ubho parāmāsā ariyasāvakassa

1. Appanā (I, Ka) Abhi 1. 208 Nikkhepaṇḍe passitabbaṃ.

2. Anīṭṭhāgamaṇaṃ (Ka)

pahīnā bhavanti yāva āyatim anuppādadhammā, so sīlavā bhavati ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato akkhaṇḍehi yāva upasamasamvattanikehi. Imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānā sutavā ariyasāvako bhavati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo, sabbaṃ.

Sahasaccābhisamayā, iti ko vacanattho. Cattāro abhisamayā, pariññābhisamayo pahānābhisamayo sacchikiriyābhisamayo bhāvanābhisamayo.

Tattha ariyasāvako dukkhaṃ pariññābhisamayena abhisameti, samudayaṃ pahānābhisamayena abhisameti, nirodhaṃ sacchikiriyābhisamayena abhisameti, maggaṃ bhāvanābhisamayena abhisameti. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, dukkhassa pariññābhisamayo, samudayassa pahānābhisamayo, nirodhassa sacchikiriyābhisamayo, maggassa bhāvanābhisamayo. Samathavipassanāya kathaṃ abhisameti, ārammaṇe cittaṃ upanibandhetvā pañcakkhandhe dukkhato passati. Tattha yo upanibandho, ayaṃ samatho. Yā pariyogāhanā, ayaṃ vipassanā. Pañcakkhandhe dukkhāti passato yo pañcakkhandhesu ālayo nikanti upagamaṇaṃ ajjhosānā icchā mucchā paṇidhi patthanā pahīyati. Tattha pañcakkhandhā dukkhaṃ. Yo tattha ālayo nikanti upagamaṇaṃ ajjhosānaṃ icchā mucchā paṇidhi patthanā, ayaṃ samudayo. Yaṃ tassa pahānaṃ, so nirodho samatho vipassanā ca maggo, evaṃ tesaṃ catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ekakāle ekakkhaṇe ekacitte apubbaṃ acarimaṃ abhisamayo bhavati. Tenāha Bhagavā “sahasaccābhisamayā ariyasāvakassa tīṇi saṃyojanāni pahīyanti”ti.

70. Tattha samathavipassanā yuganaddhā vattamānā ekakāle ekakkhaṇe ekacitte cattāri kiccāni karoti, dukkhaṃ pariññābhisamayena abhisameti, yāva maggaṃ bhāvanābhisamayena abhisameti. Kiṃ kāraṇā, dukkhaṃ pariññābhisamayo, yāva maggaṃ bhāvanābhisamayo. Evaṃ diṭṭhanto yathā nāvā jalaṃ gacchanti cattāri kiccāni karoti, pārimaṃ tīraṃ pāpeti, orimaṃ tīraṃ jahati, bhāraṃ vahati, sotaṃ chindati. Evameva samathavipassanā yuganaddhā vattamānā ekakāle ekakkhaṇe ekacitte cattāri kiccāni

karoti, dukkhaṃ pariññābhisamayena abhisameti, yāva maggaṃ bhāvanābhisamayena abhisameti. Yathā vā sūriyo udayanto ekakāle apubbaṃ acarimaṃ cattāri kiccāni karoti, andhakāraṃ vidhamati, ālokaṃ pātukaroti, rūpaṃ nidassīyati, sītaṃ pariyādiyati. Evameva samathavipassanā yuganaddhā vattamānā ekakāle -pa-. Yathā padīpo jalanto ekakāle apubbaṃ acarimaṃ cattāri kiccāni karoti, andhakāraṃ vidhamati, ālokaṃ pātukaroti, rūpaṃ nidassīyati, upādānaṃ pariyādiyati. Evameva samathavipassanā yuganaddhā vattamānā ekakāle -pa-.

Yadā ariyasāvako sotāpanno bhavati avinipātadhammo niyato yāva dukkhassantaṃ karoti, ayaṃ dassanabhūmi. Sotāpattiphalañca sotāpattiphale ṭhito uttari samathavipassanaṃ bhāvento yuganaddhā vattamānā kāmarāgabyāpādānaṃ yebhuyyena pahānā ariyasāvako hoti. Sakadāgāmi pariniṭṭhitattā sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ kārōti, ayaṃ tanubhūmi.

Sakadāgāmiphalañca yo sakadāgāmiphale ṭhito vipassanaṃ bhāvento kāmarāgabyāpāde sānusaye anavasesaṃ pajahati, kāmarāgabyāpādesu anavasesaṃ pahīnesu pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni bhavanti sakkāyadiṭṭhi silabbataparāmāso vicikicchā kāmacchando byāpādo ca, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānā¹ ariyasāvako hoti anāgāmī tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā, ayaṃ vītarāgabhūmi.

Anāgāmiphalañca anāgāmiphale ṭhito uttari samathavipassanaṃ bhāvento pañca uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pajahati rūparāga-arūparāgamāna-uddhacca-avijjañca. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānā ariyasāvako arahā bhavati, khīṇāsavo vusitavā sammadañña² vimutto parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano anuppattasadattho, ayaṃ katābhūmi.

Arahantova ayaṃ sopādisesā nibbānadhātu. Tassa āyukkhayā jīvitindriyāparodhā idaṃca dukkhaṃ nirujjhati, aññañca dukkhaṃ na uppjati. Yo imassa dukkhassa nirodho vūpasamo, aññassa ca apātubhāvo.

1. Pahānāya (I, Ka)

2. Sampajañño (I, Ka)

ayaṃ anupādisesā nibbānadhātu. Imā dve nibbānadhātuyo. Iti saccāni vuttāni. Saccābhisamayo vutto, kilesavavatthānaṃ vuttaṃ, pahānaṃ vuttaṃ, bhūmiyo vuttā, phalāni vuttāni, nibbānadhātuyo vuttā. Evamimesu vuttesu sabbabodhi vuttā bhavati. Ettha yogo karaṇīyo.

71. Tattha katamāyo nava anupubbasamāpattiyo, cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo nirodhasamāpatti ca. Tattha cattāri jhānāni katamāni, idha bhikkhave¹ bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehīti vitthārena kātabbāni. Tattha katamā cattāro arūpasamāpattiyo, virāgino vata vattabbo, yāva nirodhasamāpatti vitthārena kātabbā. Imāyo nava anupubbasamāpattiyo.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ, pañcaṅgavippayuttaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ, katamehi pañcahi aṅgehi vippayuttaṃ pañcahi nīvaraṇehi. Tattha katamāni pañca nīvaraṇāni, kāmacchandoti vitthāretabbo. Tattha katamo kāmacchando, yo pañcasu kāmaguṇesu chandarāgo pemaṃ nikanti ajjhosānaṃ icchā mucchā patthanā apariccāgo anusayo pariyuṭṭhānaṃ, ayaṃ kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ, yo sattesu saṅkhāresu ca āghāto -pa- yathā dose tathā ni-
oṭṭhānā, ayaṃ byāpādo nīvaraṇaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ, yā cittassa jaḷatā cittassa garuttaṃ cittassa akammanīyatā cittassa nikkhepo niddāyanā pacalikatā pacalāyanā pacalāyanaṃ, idaṃ middhaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ thināṃ², yā kāyassa thinatā jaḷatā kāyassa garuttā kāyassa appassaddhi, idaṃ thināṃ. Iti idaṅca thināṃ purimakāṅca middhaṃ tadubhayaṃ thinamiddhanīvaraṇanti vuccati. Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ, yo avūpasamo cittassa, idaṃ uddhaccaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ kukkuccaṃ, yo cetaso vilekho alaṅcanā vilaṅcanā hadayalekho vipphaṇṇasāro, idaṃ kukkuccaṃ. Iti idaṅca kukkuccaṃ purimakāṅca uddhaccaṃ tadubhayaṃ uddhaccakukkuccanīvaraṇanti vuccati. Tattha katamaṃ vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ, yo Buddhē vā dhamme vā saṅghe vā -pa- ayaṃ vicikicchā. Api ca kho pana pañca vicikicchāyo samanantarāyikā desantarāyikā samāpattantarāyikā maggantarāyikā saggantarāyikā, imāyo pañca

1. Dī 1. 69 piṭṭhe.

2. Thīnaṃ (I)

vicikicchāyo. Idha pana samāpattantarāyikā vicikicchā adhippetā. Ime pañca nīvaraṇā.

Tattha nīvaraṇānīti ko vacanatto, kuto nivārayantīti, sabbato kusalapakkhikā nivārayanti. Kathaṃ¹ nivārayanti, kāmacchando asubhato nivārayati, byāpādo mettāya² nivārayati, thinam passaddhito nivārayati, middham vīriyārambhato nivārayati, uddhaccaṃ samathato nivārayati, kukkuccaṃ avippatisārato nivārayati, vicikicchā paññāto paṭiccasamuppādato nivārayati.

Aparo pariyāyo, kāmacchando alobhato kusalamūlato nivārayati, byāpādo adosato nivārayati, thinamiddham samādhito nivārayati, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ satipaṭṭhānehi nivārayati, vicikicchā amohato kusalamūlato nivārayati.

Aparo pariyāyo, tayo viharā dibbavihāro brahmavihāro ariyavihāro. Dibbavihāro cattāri jhānāni, brahmavihāro cattāri appamāṇāni, ariyavihāro sattatimsa bodhipakkhiyā dhammā. Tattha kāmacchandho uddhaccaṃ kukkuccaṃca dibbavihāraṃ nivārayati, byāpādo brahmavihāraṃ nivārayati, thinamiddham vicikicchā ca ariyavihāraṃ nivārayati.

Aparo pariyāyo, kāmacchando byāpādo uddhaccakukkuccaṃca samathaṃ nivārayanti, thinamiddham vicikicchā ca vipassanaṃ nivārayanti, ato nīvaraṇanti vuccante. Imehi pañcahi aṅgehi vippayuttaṃ paṭhamam jhānam.

Katamehi pañcahi aṅgehi sampayuttaṃ paṭhamam jhānam, vitakkavicārehi pītiyā sukhena ca cittekaggatāya ca. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ aṅgānaṃ uppādapaṭilābhasamannāgamo sacchikiriyam paṭhamam jhānam paṭiladdhanti vuccati. Imāni pañca aṅgāni uppādetvā viharatīti, tena vuccate paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharatīti dibbena viharena. (1)

Tattha dutiyam jhānam caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ pītisukhena cittekaggatāya ajjhataṃ sampasādanena imāni cattāri aṅgāni uppādetvā sampādetvā viharati, tena vuccati dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharatīti. (2)

1. Kim Tam (I, Ka)

2. Mettato (I)

Tattha pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ satiyā sampajaññena sukhena cittekaggatāya upekkhāya imāni pañcaṅgāni uppādetvā sampādetvā viharati, tena vuccati tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatīti. (3)

Tattha catutthaṃ jhānaṃ caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ upekkhāya satipārisuddhiyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya cittekaggatā ca, imehi catūhaṅgehi samannāgataṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ. Iti imesaṃ catunnaṃ aṅgānaṃ uppādo paṭilābho samannāgamo sacchikiriyā catutthaṃ jhānaṃ paṭiladdhanti vuccati. Imāni cattāri jhānāni uppādetvā sampādetvā upasampajja viharati, tena vuccati dibbena vihārena viharatīti. (4)

Tattha katamo aniccaṭṭho, pīḷanaṭṭho aniccaṭṭho pabhaṅgaṭṭho sampāpanaṭṭho vivekaṭṭho aniccaṭṭho, ayaṃ aniccaṭṭho.

Tattha katamo dukkhaṭṭho, pīḷanaṭṭho dukkhaṭṭho sampīḷanaṭṭho saṃvegaṭṭho byādhinaṭṭho, ayaṃ dukkhaṭṭho.

Tattha katamo suññaṭṭho, anupalitto suññaṭṭho, asambhajanaṭṭho gatapaṭṭho¹ vivaṭṭaṭṭho, ayaṃ suññaṭṭho.

Tattha katamo anattaṭṭho, anissariyaṭṭho anattaṭṭho, avasavattanaṭṭho, akāmakāritṭho parividaṭṭho, ayaṃ anattaṭṭhoti.

Suttatthasamuccayo nāma saṃvattisantikā peṭakabhūmi samattā.

7. Hārasampātabhūmi

72. Jhānaṃ virāgo. Cattāri jhānāni vitthārena kātabbāni. Tāni duvidhāni bojjaṅgavippayuttāni ca bojjaṅgasampayuttāni ca. Tattha bojjaṅgavippayuttāni bāhirakāni, bojjaṅgasampayuttāni ariyapuggalāni. Tattha yena cha puggalamūlāni tesāṃ nikkhipetvā rāgacarito, dosacarito, mohacarito, rāgadosacarito, rāgamohacarito, dosamohacarito, samabhāgacarito, iti imesaṃ puggalānaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjitānaṃ pañca nīvaraṇāni paṭipakkho tesāṃ paṭighātāya yathā asamattho tīṇi

akusalamūlāni niggaṇhāti. Lobhena akusalamūlena abhijjhā ca uddhaccaṇca uppilavataṃ alobhena kusalamūlena niggaṇhāti, kukkuccaṇca vicikicchā ca mohapakkho, taṃ amohena niggaṇhāti. Doso ca thinamiddhaṇca dosapakkho, taṃ adosena niggaṇhāti.

Tattha alobhassa pāripūriyā nekkhammavitakkaṃ vitakketi. Tattha adosassa pāripūriyā abyāpādavitakkaṃ vitakketi. Tattha amohassa pāripūriyā avihimsāvitakkaṃ vitakketi. Tattha alobhassa pāripūriyā vivitto hoti kāmehi. Tattha adosassa pāripūriyā amohassa pāripūriyā ca vivitto hoti pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi, savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

Vitakkāti tayo vitakkā nekkhammavitakko abyāpādavitakko avihimsāvitakko. Tattha paṭhamabhinipāto vitakko, paṭiladdhassa vicaraṇam vicāro. Yathā puriso dūrato purisaṃ passati āgacchantam, na ca tāva jānāti eso itthīti vā purisoti vā yadā tu paṭilabhati itthīti vā purisoti vā evaṃ vaṇṇoti vā evaṃ saṇṭhānoti vā ime vitakkayanto uttari upaparikkhanti kim nu kho ayaṃ sīlavā udāhu dussīlo aḍḍho vā duggatoti vā. Evaṃ vicāro vitakke appeti, vicāro cariyati ca anuvattati ca. Yathā pakkhī pubbaṃ āyūhati pacchā nāyūhati yathā āyūhanā evaṃ vitakko, yathā pakkhānaṃ pasāraṇam evaṃ vicāro anupālāti vitakketi vicarati vicāreti. Vitakkayati vitakketi, anuvicarati vicāreti. Kāmasaññāya paṭipakkho vitakko, byāpādasaññāya vihimśasāññāya ca paṭipakkho vicāro. Vitakkānaṃ kammaṃ akusalassa amanasikāro, vicārānaṃ kammaṃ jeṭṭhānaṃ saṃvāraṇā. Yathā paliko tuṇhiko sajjhāyaṃ karoti evaṃ vitakko, yathā taṃyeva anupassati evaṃ vicāro. Yathā apariññā evaṃ vitakko. Yathā pariññā evaṃ vicāro. Niruttiṭṭhisambhidāyaṇca paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāyaṇca vitakko, dhammapaṭisambhidāyaṇca atthapaṭisambhidāyaṇca vicāro. Kallitā kosallattam cittassa vitakko. Abhinīhāraṇakosallam cittassa vicāro. Idam kusalam idam akusalam idam bhāvetabbaṃ idam pahātabbaṃ idam sacchikātabbanti vitakko, yathā pahānaṇca bhāvanā ca sacchikiriyā ca evaṃ vicāro. Imesu vitakkavicāresu ṭhitassa duvidham dukkham na uppajjati kāyikaṇca cetasikaṇca. Duvidham sukham uppajjati

kāyikañca cetasikañca. Iti vitakkajanitaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ pīti kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikoyeva. Yā tattha cittassa ekaggatā, ayaṃ samādhī. Iti paṭhamam jhānaṃ pañcaṅgavippahīnaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ.

Tesaṃyeva vitakkavicārānaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ āsevanāya tassa tapponamānasam hoti. Tassa vitakkavicārā oḷārikā khāyanti. Yañca pītisukhañca nekkhammañca oḷārikaṃ bhavati. Api ca samādhijā pīti rati ca jāyati. Tassa vicārarammaṇam. Tesaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ ceto sampasīdati. Ye vitakkavicārā dve dhammānussaritabbā. Paccuppannā daraṇitabbam. Tesaṃ vūpasamā ekodibhāvaṃ cittekaggataṃ hoti. Tassa ekodibhāvena pīti pāripūriṃ gacchati. Yā pīti, taṃ somanassindriyaṃ, yaṃ sukhaṃ, taṃ sukhindriyaṃ. Yā cittekaggatā, ayaṃ samādhī. Taṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ. So pītiyā virāgā yāti ojahi jallasahagataṃ.

73. Tattha somanassacittamupādānanti ca so taṃ vicinanto upekkhameva manasikaroti. So pītiyā virāgā upekkhako viharati. Yathā ca pītiyā sukhamaṇitaṃ, taṃ kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti sampajāno viharati. Yena satisampajañña upekkhāpāripūriṃ gacchati. Idaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ.

Tathā kāyikassa sukhassa pahānāya paṭhame jhāne somanassindriyaṃ nirujjhati. Dutīye jhāne dukkhindriyaṃ nirujjhati. So sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tattha catūhi indriyehi upekkhā pasādā hoti, dukkhindriyena domanassindriyena sukhindriyena somanassindriyena ca. Tesaṃ nirodhā upekkhāsampajaññaṃ hoti, tattha sukhindriyena somanassindriyena ca asati hoti, tesaṃ nirodhā satimā hoti, dukkhindriyena domanassindriyena ca asampajaññaṃ, tesaṃ nirodhā sampajaññaṃ hoti, iti upekkhāya ca saññā, sato sampajāno cittekaggatā ca idaṃ vuccate ca catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha yo rāgacarito puggalo tassa sukhindriyañca somanassindriyañca. Yo dosacarito puggalo tassa dukkhindriyañca domanassindriyañca. Yo mohacarito puggalo tassa asati ca asampajaññañca.

Tattha rāgacaritassa puggalassa tatiye jhāne catutthe ca anunayo nirujjhati, dosacaritassa paṭhame jhāne dutiye ca paṭighaṃ nirujjhati, mohacaritassa puggalassa paṭhame jhāne dutiye ca asampajaññaṃ nirujjhati. Tatiye jhāne catutthe ca asati nirujjhati, evameva tesam tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ cattāri jhānāni vodānaṃ gamissanti.

Tattha rāgadosacaritassa puggalassa asampajaññaṃ ca anunayo ca paṭighaṃ, tena hānabhāgiyaṃ¹ jhānaṃ hoti. Tattha rāgamohacaritassa puggalassa anunayattaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ dassitā, taṃ tassa hānabhāgiyaṃ jhānaṃ hoti. Tattha dosamohacaritassa puggalassa paṭigho ca asati ca asampajaññaṃ ādīnavaṃ dassitā tena tassa hānabhāgiyaṃ jhānaṃ hoti.

Tattha rāgadosamohasamabhāgacaritassa puggalassa visesabhāgiyaṃ jhānaṃ hoti, imāni cattāri jhānāni sattasu puggalesu niddisitaḥbāni. Catūsu ca samādhīsu chandasamādhinā paṭhamam jhānaṃ, vīriyasamādhinā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, cittasamādhinā tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, vīmaṃsāsamādhinā catuttham jhānaṃ. Appaṇihitena paṭhamam jhānaṃ, suññatāya dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, animittena tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, ānāpānassatiyā catuttham jhānaṃ. Kāma vitakkabyāpādānaṃ ca taṃ taṃ vūpasamena paṭhamam jhānaṃ hoti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamena dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, sukhindriyasomanassindriyānaṃ vūpasamena tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, kāya saṅkhārānaṃ vūpasamena catuttham jhānaṃ. Cāgādhiṭṭhānena paṭhamam jhānaṃ, saccādhiṭṭhānena dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, paññādhiṭṭhānena tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, upasamādhiṭṭhānena catuttham jhānaṃ. Imāni cattāri jhānāni saṅkhepaniddhesena niddiṭṭhāni, tattha samādhindriyaṃ pāripūrim gacchati. Anuvattanakāni cattāri, tattha yo paṭhamam jhānaṃ nissāya āsavakkhayaṃ pāpuṇāti, so sukhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya domanassindriyapaṭipakkhena. Yo dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti, so sukhāya paṭipadāya khippābhiññāya dukkhindriyapaṭipakkhena. Yo tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti, so sukhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya somanassindriyapaṭipakkhena. Yo catuttham jhānaṃ nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti, so sukhāya paṭipadāya khippābhiññāya sukhindriyapaṭipakkhena gato.

Pakiṇṇakaniddeso.

1. Pahānabhāgiyaṃ (I, Ka)

74. Yāni cattāri jhānāni, tesam jhānānam imāni aṅgāni, tesam aṅgānam samūho¹ assa aṅgā, ayaṃ jhānabhūmi ko visesoti assa viseso. Ime sambhārā tehi ayaṃ samudāgamo, tassa samudāgamassa ayaṃ upanisā, tāya upanisāya ayaṃ bhāvanā. Tassā bhāvanāya ayaṃ ādīnavo. Tena ayaṃ parihāni. Kassa parihānīti tadupagajjhāyino². Tam yathā bhaṇitam paccavekkhanto ayaṃ viseso. Tena visesena ayaṃ assādo, so kassa assādo ajhāniyā jhāyino, tassā ajhāniyā jhāyino, idaṃ kallitā kosalle tthitajjhānam anomaddiyatam gacchati jhānabalam, jhānabale tthitassa ayaṃ pāramippattassa imāni jhānaṅgāni anāvilasaṅkappo paṭhame jhāne jhānaṅgāni bhāvī. So pīti tadanusārittāva paṭhame jhāne jhānaṅgam tassaṅguno ca dhammā tadabhisannitāya ca. Pīti dutiye jhāne jhānaṅgadhammatā kho pana tathā pavattassa sahaḡatam jhānaṅgadhammam sasukhatāya ajjhattam sampasādo dutiye jhāne jhānaṅgam manosampasādanatāya tadabhisannitāya ca. Pīti dutiye jhāne jhānaṅgam ajjhāttam sampasādanam samādhitā³ pīti dutiye jhāne jhānaṅgam, cetaso ekodibhāvo dutiye jhāne jhānaṅgam, upekkhā phassatā tatiye jhāne jhānaṅgam, sukham tassa aṅganti ca. Cetaso ekodibhāvo catutthe jhāne jhānaṅgam, upekkhā adukkhamasukhā catutthe jhāne jhānaṅgam, abhinisābhūmi upekkhāsatipārisuddhi catutthe jhāne jhānaṅgam. Satipārisuddhi ca anakajjhābhūmīsu jhānaṅgasamāyuttā pīti cetaso ekodibhāvo catutthe jhāne jhānaṅgam.

Tattha katamā jhānabhūmi. Savitakke savicāre vivekā anugatā paṭhame jhāne jhānabhūmi. Avitakke avicāre ajjhattam sampasādanam janitam pīti anugatā dutiye jhāne jhānabhūmi. Sukhasātasamohitā sappītikā tatiye jhāne jhānabhūmi. Tassa sukhadukkhasahagatā abhinīhārasahagatā catutthe jhāne jhānabhūmi. Appamāṇasahagatā sattārammaṇā paṭhame jhāne jhānabhūmi. Abhibhūmi-āyatanasahagatā rūpasāññīsu dutiye jhāne jhānabhūmi. Vimokkhasahagatānam vimokkhesu tatiye jhāne jhānabhūmi. Anupassanāsahagatā kāyasaṅkhārā sammā catutthassa jhānassa bhūmi.

1. Sammoho (I, Ka)

2. Tadupakajjhāyino (I, Ka)

3. Samādhikā (I)

75. Tattha katame jhānavisesā. Vivicceva kāmehi vivicca pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi cittacetasikasahagatā kāmādhātusamatikkamanatāpi, ayaṃ jhānaviseso. Avitakkā ceva avicārā ca sappītikāya satisahagatāya pītisahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti. Ayaṃ jhānaviseso. Avitakkāya bhūmiyā avicāreyeva sati anugatā upekkhāsahagatā manasikārā samudācaranti. Tadanudhammatāya ca sati saṇḍahati¹. Tañca bhūmiṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ jhānaviseso. Satipārisuddhisahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, tañca bhūmiṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ jhānaviseso. Viññāṇaṇcāyatanasahagatāya bhūmiyaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, tañca bhūmiṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ jhānaviseso.

Jhānasambhārā nekkhammavitakko sambhāro kāmavitakkavinodanādhippāyatā. Abyāpādavitakko sambhāro byāpādavitakkapaṭivinodanādhippāyatā. Avihimsāvitakko sambhāro vihimsāvitakkapaṭivinodanādhippāyatā. Indriyesu guttadvārataṃ appicchataṃ sambhāro parisuddhājīvo catunnaṃ samāpattīnaṃ sambhāro akammasa viharitā. Maggasambhāro samāpattipajjanatā. Phalasambhāro jhānanibbattitāya jhānasamudāgamo. Kusalahetu yaṃ jhānaṃ samudayaṃ gacchanti ko ca² na kutoci nekkhammappattā samudāgacchanti. Ālambanirodhasamādhi santo samudāgacchanti. Avītikkantā samudāgacchanti. Sukhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ pahānāya te ca abyāpajjatāya samudāgacchanti. Taṃ pana sandhāya samudāgacchanti. Aparidāhanāya samudāgacchanti. Ayaṃ ñāṇasamudāgamo.

76. Tattha katamā upanisā. Kalyāṇamittatā jhānassa upanisā. Kalyāṇasampavaṇkatā jhānassa upanisā. Indriyesu guttadvārataṃ jhānassa upanisā. Asantuṭṭhitā kusalesu dhammesu jhānassa upanisā. Saddhammassavanaṃ jhānassa upanisā. Saṃvejaniye ṭhāne saṃviggassa yoniso padhānaṃ. Ayaṃ jhānopanisā.

1. Sandahati (I)

2. Koci (Ka)

Tattha katamā bhāvanā, mettāsevanā abyāpādavittakkabhāvanā.
 Karuṇāsevanā avihiṃsāvitakkabhāvanā. Muditābhāvanā
 pītisukhasampajaññā kārītā. Upekkhābhāvanā passavatā upekkhābhāvanā
 apassavatā upekkhā ca ajjhupekkhā ca, asutasaññābhāvanā dukkhāpaṭipadā
 dandhābhīññā bhavasandhābhīññā bhavasandhānam, sā chabbidhā bhāvanā
 bhāvitā bahulikatā anuṭṭhitā vatthukatā yānikatā paricitā susamāradhā.
 Ayaṃ bhāvanā.

Evam bhāvayantassa ayaṃ ādīnavo. Paṭhame jhāne
 saṅkhārasamannāgato eso dhammo assuto sāsavo. Sace esa dhammo ayaṃ
 sīlo āsannaṭipakkho ca esa dhammo kāmo paticāro pativicāro
 samāpattīnaṃ ca sabboḷāriko esa dhammo vitakkavicāro ca. Tatta cittaṃ
 khobhenti, kāyo cettha kilamati, kāyamhi cettha kilante cittaṃ vihaññati.
 Anabhinīhārakkhamova abhiññānaṃ ime ādīnavā paṭhame jhāne.

Dutiye jhāne ime ādīnavā pītipharaṇasahagato ca eso dhammo, na
 samudācārasseti cittaṃ. Asodhayaṃ upagamo cesa dhammo
 upagamiparissayo¹ domanassapaccatthiko cesa dhammo. Tattha tattha
 yuttīnaṃ pīti parajjato cesa dhammo dukkaraṃ hoti,
 avattasantāsabhūmiparivajjayanto catūsu dukkhatāsu esa dhammo
 anuviddhāpanasaddhāya² dukkhatāya ca na palibodhadukkhatāya ca
 abhiññādukkhatāya ca rogadukkhatāya ca, ime ādīnavā dutiye jhāne.

Tattha katame ādīnavā tatiye jhāne. Upekkhāsukhasahagatāya tattha
 sātāvīnaṃ pañcannaṃ upekkhāsukhaṃ parivattito esa dhammo tena
 niccasaññitānaṃ yaṃ hoti. Dukkhopaniyaṃ sukhaṃ cittassa saṅkhobhataṃ
 upādāya sukhadukkhatāya gato savati. Sukhadukkhanukataṃ upādāya
 anabhihārakkhamāṃ cittaṃ hoti. Abhiññāya sacchikiriyāsu sabbepe cete
 dhammā tisu jhānasamāpattīsu catūhi ca dukkhatāhi anuviddhānaṃ sā bhayā
 dukkhatāya palibodhadukkhatāya ca abhiññāya dukkhatāya ca ime ādīnavā
 tatiye jhāne.

1. Upagamiparicayo (I)

2. Anuviddhā passatiyā (I)

Tattha katame ādīnavā catutthe jhāne, ākiñcaññāsamāpattikā te dhammānusamāpattikā etissā ca bhūmiyaṃ sātānaṃ bālaputhujjanānaṃ anekavidhāni diṭṭhigatāni uppajjanti. Oḷārikā sukhumehi ca rūpasaññāhi anuvīdhāni etāni jhānāni sadā anudayamettājhānakalānudanukalāya sādharāṇā, dukkarā ca sabbe cattāro mahāsambhārā samudāgatāni ca etāni jhānāni aññamaññaṃ nissāya samudāgacchanti. Ettha samudāgatā ca ete dhammā na samattā honti. Asamuggahitanimittā ca ete dhammā parihāyanti. Nirujjhanti ca ete dhammā na upādiyanti nirujjhaṅgāni ca, etesaṃ dhammānaṃ jhānāni nimittāni na jhānanimittasaññā vokitāni. Appaṭiladdhapubbā ca jhāyīvasena ca bhavati¹. Imehi ādīnavehi ayaṃ jhānaparihāni.

77. Nirodhasamāpattiyaṃ apaṭisaṅkhāya avasesasaññino ākiñcaññāyatanaśahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, so nirodhasamāpattito parihāyati. Āneñjasaññino asaññāyatanaṃ samāpannassa ākiñcaññāyatanaśahagatā manasikārā samudācaranti, tañca bhūmiṃ na pajānāti, so tato parihāyati. Ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśaṇṇā manasikārā samudācaranti, tañca bhūmiṃ na pajānāti, so tato parihāyati. Viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ samāpannassa rūpasaññāśahagatā. Vitthārena -pa-. Yāva paṭhame jhāne kāmasaññāśahagatā kātabbā. Sakassa² parihāyati, kalaṅkajjhāne kalaṅkaṃ jhāyati, parisamantato jhāyati, bhindanto jhāyati, na sajjhāyati, āyūhanto jhāyati, kiñci ca niparicito jhāyati. Atividhāvanto jhāyati, atimaññaṇto jhāyati, kāyasaṅkhāre appaṭisaṃbhāre jhāyati, pariyuṭṭhānassa nissaraṇaṃ ajānanto jhāyati, nīvaraṇābhībhūto jhāyati, assāpattimanasikaronto jhānassa assādo kāmarāgāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ pahānaṃ jhānassa assādo kāmarāgahetūnaṃ dhammānaṃ udayanti, nirujjhaṅgāni etesaṃ dhammānaṃ jhānāni uparimā sukhupekkhā kāmakammakilesānaṃ pahānaṃ assādo, evaṃ kho puna jhānassa assādo mahāsaṃvāsamappīḷite lokasaṃnivāse asambodhokāsā vigameśsamidaṃ jhānappahānā. Ayaṃ palirodhamappalirodhalokasannivāse esanidhamidaṃ jhānaṃ anamataggasaṃsārasamāpannānaṃ sattānaṃ saṃsārappahānaṃ ānisaṃso, yamidaṃ

1. Jhāyī ca vasena ca bhavati (I, Ka)

2. Sā kassa (I, Ka)

jhānassa assādo kāyassa ajhāniyajhāyino bhavati. Ajhāniyajhāniyajhāyīhi aparāmasanto ajhāniyajhāyitaṃ jhāyati, yāni kalaṅkajjhāyino padāni, tāni anudhitāni paṭipakkhe.

78. Tattha katamaṃ jhānakosallaṃ, samāpattikosallaṃ jhānakosallaṃ, jhānavisesakosallaṃ jhānakosallaṃ, jhānantarikakosallaṃ jhānakosallaṃ, samāpattivuṭṭhānakosallaṃ jhānakosallaṃ, jhāne sabhāvakosallaṃ jhānakosallaṃ, jhāne ādīnavakosallaṃ jhānakosallaṃ, jhāne nissaraṇakosallaṃ jhānakosallaṃ, jhānaphalena upādāya kosallaṃ, jhānaphalena paṭisaṅkhānaphale aparihānadhammatā nibbattijhāne ca kīlītāpi visesabhāgiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilabbhati. Idaṃ panassāti bhavahāritā ca ārammaṇānimittaggāho anabhinihārabalaṃ, cittekaggatā nimittāsu gatisahitā samathabalena asaṃsīdanañca jhāne maggaphalaṃ samathaṃ pavatte samādhino upekkhāpalipubbāparanimittāsayo paggāhino¹ satibalaṃ taṃ pavattitānañca vipassanānaṃ samaññābale.

Tattha katamā jhānapāramitā, supāramitā mettā kāmesu sattā kāmasaṅgasattāti² yamhi sutte desanāya vohārena dve saccāni niddiṭṭhāni, dukkhañca samudayo ca, vicayena hārena ye saṃyojanīyesu dhammesu vajjaṃ na passanti, te oghaṃ tarissantīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Na tarissantīti atthi esā yutti ca vicayo ca idaṃ nu kissa padaṭṭhānaṃ, kāmesu sattāti pañca kāmaguṇā, taṃ kāmataṇhāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saṃyojane vajjamapassamānāti avijjāya padaṭṭhānaṃ, na hi jātu saṃyojanasaṅgasattā oghaṃ tareyyuṃ vipulaṃ mahantanti upādānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Kāmesu sattāti kāmā dvidhā vatthukāmā ca kilesakāmā ca, tattha kilesakāmā kāmataṇhā kāmataṇhāya yuttā bhavanti rūpataṇhā bhavataṇhā lakkhaṇena hārena, saṃyojane vajjamapassamānāti saṃyojanassa, yo tattha chandarāgo tassa kiṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, sukhā vedanā dve ca indriyāni sukhindriyañca somanassindriyañca, iti sukhāya vedanāya gahitāya tayopi vedanā gahitā honti. Vedanākkhandhe gahite sabbe pañcakkhandhā gahitā honti. Rūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭhabbā gahitā,

1. Maggāhino (I)

2. Khu 1. 171 Udāne passitabbaṃ.

vatthukāmesu gahitesu sabbāni cha bāhirāni āyatanāni gahitāni honti. Ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu yo sato, ayaṃ vuccate lakkhaṇo hāro, tattha yo oḷārikamhi kilese ajjhāvasito sabbakilesesu yo na tato sukhumataresu na vītarāgo bhavati. Tattha bāhirasaṃyojanaṃ mamanti ajjhattasaṃyojanaṃ ahanti. Tattha Bhagavato ko adhippāyo, ye oghaṃ taritukāmā te saṃyojanīyesu dhammesu ādīnavānupassino viharissantīti ayamettha Bhagavato adhippāyo. Kāmesu sattāti yesu ca sattā yena ca sattā yesaṃca sattā ayaṃ catubbidho ākāro sabbesaṃ hārabhāgiyo.

79. Tattha katamāni tīṇi vipallāsāni padaṭṭhānāni ca. Cittavipallāsassa diṭṭhivipallāsassa saññāvipallāsassa tayo vipallāsā tīṇi akusalamūlāni padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tīṇi akusalamūlāni hīnappaṇītakāriyakammaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Catunnaṃ upādānaṃ doso akusalamūlaṃ dissati. Hīnappaṇītakāriyakammaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Yathā mātuyā vā pituno vā aññatarassa vā puna uḷārassa bhikkhuno abhayaṃ deti. Tattha añño micchā paṭipajjeyya kāyena vā vācāya vā. Tattha so byāpādamupādāya tesāṃ uḷārānaṃ rakkhāvaraṇaguttiyā anupālayanto yo uḷārānaṃ abhayaṃ deti. Tesāṃ abhaye dinne yo tattha micchā paṭipajjeyya. Tattha so byāpādaṃ upādāyanto dosajaṃ kammaṃ karoti. Yo tattha asādhu indriyā nīvaraṇaṃ yaṃ tesāṃ abhayaṃ dakkhiṇato saññaṃ idaṃ paṇītaṃ kāraṇaṃ mayā puna tattha micchāpaṭipatti ayaṃ byāpādo hīnagamivakammaṃ lobho moho ca imāni nīvaraṇāni vacanāni tāni cattāri upādānāni tehi catūhi upādānehi yo so upādāno itthi vā puriso vā tesāṃ pañcakkhandhānaṃ teyeva upādāno samudayo idaṃ dukkhaṃca samudayo ca soyeva desanāhāro.

Tattha kāmesu ye na pajjanti, te ādīnavānupassanāya pajjanti. Itissā kāmādhātuyā nikkhamitukāmatā, ayaṃ vuccati nekkhammacchando. Yo tattha anabhisaṅkhārānaṃ kiñci visodheti tassa dhāvarā vā, ayaṃ abyāpādacchando. Kiñci vihiṃsati, ayaṃ vihiṃsāchando. Iti nekkhammābhinihatā tayo chandā. Nekkhammacchando abyāpādacchando avihimsāchando.

Tattha nekkhammacchando alobho. Abyāpādacchando adoso.
 Avihimsāchando amoho. Imāni tīṇi kusalamūlāni aṭṭhasu sampattesu
 parahitāni, tesāmyeva catunnaṃ upādānānaṃ nirodhāya saṃvattanti. Sace vā
 puna kammaṃ kareyya kaṇhaṃ vā sukkaṃ vā. Tassa vipākahānāya
 saṃvattanti. Idaṃ kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ kammakkhayāya saṃvattati.
 Tattha yo tiṇṇaṃ akusalamūlānaṃ nirodho, ayaṃ nirodho. Soyeva maggo
 tattha paṭipadāni imāni dve saccāni imāni cattāri saccāni āvaṭṭo hāro.

Kāmesu sattāti ye sekkhā, te ekenevākārena sattā. Ye puthujjanā, te
 dvihākārehi sattā, tassāyaṃ pañho vibhajjabyākaraṇīyo vattabbo. Kiñcāpi
 sotāpanno paṭisevanāya, no ca kho abhinivese satto yo hi apacayāya
 padahati, na upacayāya. Sekkho hi kilesavasena kāme paṭisevati. Puthujjano
 pana kilesasamuṭṭhānāya kāme paṭisevati. Tattha kāmesu sattānaṃ catu-
 oghaṃ tarissatīti vibhajjabyākaraṇīyo, ayaṃ vibhatti.

80. Parivattanoti kāme ye neva sajjanti na ca saṃyojanehi saṃyuttā, te
 oghaṃ tarissanti vipulaṃ mahantanti. Ayaṃ suttassa paṭipakkho.

Vevacananti yo kāmesu satto yo ca tattha kāmānaṃ guṇo, tattha viso
 satto. Yepi kāmānaṃ āhārā dhammā, tattha viso satto. Tatthimaṃ kāmānaṃ
 vevacanaṃ pāko rajo sallam gaṇḍo itī upaddavoti. Yāni vā pana aññāni
 vevacanāni tattha viso sattoti vevacanaṃ. Satto bandho mucchito gadhito
 ajjhositto kāme ajjhāpannā parimutto tabbahulavihārīti. Yāni vā pana aññāni
 vevacanāni, ayaṃvevacano nāma. . Kāmappacārappaññattiyā kilesago
 carappaññattiyā paññattā cittanti vevacanaṃ. Satto tabbahulavihārīti yāni vā
 pana aññāni. Ime kāmappacārappaññattiyā kilesagocarappaññattiyā paññattā,
 bījappaññattiyā paññattā, saṅkhārā saṃyojanappaññattiyā paññattā, upādānaṃ
 hetupaññattiyā paññattaṃ, puggalo puthupaññattiyā paññatto.

Oturaṇoti imāya paṭiccasamuppādo dukkhaṇca samudayo ca. Ye kilesā
 ye saṅkhārā saṃyojanāni ca pañcasu khandhesu saṅkhārakkhandho

dhammāyatanesu akusalā dhammāyatanāni indriyesu sukhindriyañca, somanassindriyañca, ayaṃ indriyotaraṇo.

Sodhanoti ettako. Eseva ārambho niddisitabbo suttattho.

Adhiṭṭhānoti ime dhammā atthi ekattatāya paññattā atthi vemattatāya. Ye saññā bāhiro kāme, te vemattatāya paññattā. Pañcasu kāmaguṇesu sattāti pariyaṭṭhānavipallāsā vemattatāya paññattā oghaṃ tareyyuṃ. Vipulaṃ mahantanti avijjā ekattatāya paññattā.

Parikkhāroti tassa ko hetu ko paccayo. Ārammaṇapaccayatāya paccayo. Ayoniso ca manasikāro sannissayassa paccayatāya paccayo. Avijjā samanantarapaccayatāya paccayo. Rāgānusayo hetupaccayatāya paccayo. Ayaṃ hetu, ayaṃ paccayo.

Samāropano paccayoti ye kāmesu sattā sugatā surūpāti ayaṃ kāmādhātuyā chando rāgo te apuññamayā saṅkhārā. Te kiṃ paccayā, avijjā paccayā. Te kissa paccayā, viññāṇassa paccayā. Iti avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā. Saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ yāva jarāmaṇaṃ evametassa kevalassa mahato dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti ekaṃ suttaṃ gataṃ. . Pañcanīvaraṇikaṃ suttaṃ kātabbhaṃ.

81. Tattha katamo desanāhāro nāma yā ca abhiijhā yo ca byāpādo yañca uddhaccaṃ, ayaṃ taṇhā. Yañca thinamiddhaṃ, yañca kukkuccaṃ yā ca vicikicchā, ayaṃ diṭṭhi. Yā pana kāyassa akammaniyatā kiñcāpi taṃ middhaṃ no tu sabhāvakilesatāya kilesa, iti yā ca cittasallīyanā yā ca kāyākammaniyatā, ayaṃ pakkhopakilesa na tu sabhāvakilesa. Tattha attasaññānupacittaṃ kilamatho kukkuccānupacittaṃ thinaṃ yā cittassa līyanā, iti ime pañca nīvaraṇā cattāri nīvaraṇāni sabhāvakilesā thinamiddhaṃ nīvaraṇapakkhopakilesa. Yathā cattāro āsavā sabhāva-āsavatāya āsavā no tu cittasāsavatāya āsavā. Sabhāvatāya āsavā. Pakkhe āsavatāya āsavā. Atha panāha suttantaṃ yena te sampayuttā vā vippayuttā vā āsavā, teyeva ete vattabbā sāsavā vā anāsavā vā. (1)

Tattha katamo vicayo. Abhiijhā kāmataṇhā rūpataṇhā bhavataṇhā. Yaṃ vā pana kiñci ajjhosānagataṃ sāsavā abhiijhitassa mettānupassiya yo anattamaṃ carati. Tattha yo byāpādaṃ uppādeti, acari carissatīti. Evaṃ nava āghātavatthūni kattabbāni, tassevaṃ byāpādānupassissa kilesa yo paridāho kāyakilamatho akammaniyatā middham. Cittānupassissa paṭighātena khiyanā, idaṃ thinamiddham. Tattha adhikaraṇa-avūpasamo, idaṃ uddhaccaṃ. Yaṃ kiṃ kasathamīti¹ idaṃ kukkuccaṃ. Yaṃ yathā idaṃ santīraṇaṃ, ayaṃ vicikicchā. Tattha avijjā ca taṇhā ca atthi, idaṃ pariyuṭṭhānaṃ. Āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ chadanaṃ upakkilesa ca atthi, idaṃ kāmaccchando kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Byāpādo byāpādapariyuṭṭhānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Thinamiddham thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ avijjāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vicikicchā vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhānaṃ anusayasamyojanassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Byāpādapariyuṭṭhānaṃ paṭighasamyojanassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhānaṃ mānasamyojanassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Avijjāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ diṭṭhisamyojanassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. (2)

Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo hāro. Kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhāne vutte sabbāni pariyuṭṭhānāni vuttāni hontīti. Samyojanesu vuttasu sabbasamyojanāni vuttāni honti. Ayaṃ lakkhaṇo hāro. (3)

82. Tattha katamo catubyūho hāro. Ye ime pañca nīvaraṇā jhānapaṭipakkho. So dukkhasamudayo. Yaṃ phalaṃ, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Tattha kāmaccchandassa nekkhammavitakko paṭipakkho. Byāpādassa abyāpādavitakko paṭipakkho. Tiṇṇaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ avihimsāvitakko paṭipakkho, Iti ime tayo vitakkā. Nekkhammavitakko samādhikkhandham bhajati. Abyāpādavitakko silakkhandham bhajati. Avihimsāvitakko paññākkhandham bhajati. Ime tayo khandhā. Ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo nīvaraṇappahānāya samvattati. Yaṃ nīvaraṇappahānaṃ, ayaṃ nirodho. Imāni cattāri saccāni. Ayaṃ catubyūho hāro. (4)

Tattha katamo āvaṭṭo hāro. Pañca nīvaraṇāni dasa bhavanti. Yadapi ajjhataṃ sārājati, tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ. Yadapi bahiddhā sārājati, tadapi nīvaraṇaṃ,

1. Karathamīti (I, Ka)

evaṃ yāva vicikicchā ime dasa nīvaraṇā. Ajjhatabhiddhā kilesā imāni dve saṃyojanāni ajjhattasaṃyojanañca bahiddhāsaṃyojanañca. Tattha ahanti ajjhattaṃ, mamanti bahiddhā. Sakkāyadiṭṭhi ajjhattaṃ, ekasatṭhi diṭṭhigatāni bahiddhā. Yo ajjhattaṃ chandarāgo rūpesu avītarāgo bhavati avītacchando. Evaṃ yāva viññāṇe, ayaṃ ajjhattā taṇhā. Yaṃ chasu bāhiresu āyatanesu tīsu ca bhavesu ajjhosānaṃ, ayaṃ bahiddhā taṇhā. Imāni dve saccāni saṃyojanāni saṃyojanīyā ca dhammā. Tattha saṃyojanesu dhammesu yā nibbidānupassanā ca, ayaṃ maggo. Yaṃ saṃyojanappahānaṃ, ayaṃ nirodho. Ayaṃ āvaṭṭo hāro. (5)

Tattha katamo vibhattihāro. Saṃyojananti na etaṃ ekaṃsena. Mānasaṃyojanaṃ diṭṭhibhāgiyanti na taṃ ekaṃsena adiṭṭhamānaṃ nissāyamānaṃ na pajahati. Yo pañca uddhambhāgiyo māno kiñcāpi so diṭṭhipakkhe siyā. Na tu orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ tassa pahānāya saṃvattatīti. Yo ca ahaṃkāro na paviddhoyaṃ panassa evaṃ hoti. Kadāsu nāmāhaṃ taṃ santaṃ āyatanāṃ sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissāmi, yaṃ ariyā santaṃ āyatanāṃ upasampajja viharissantīti, ayaṃ abhiijhā na ca taṃ nīvaraṇaṃ. Atthi pana arahato kāyakilesamiddhañca okkamati na ca taṃ nīvaraṇaṃ tassa thinamiddhaṃ nīvaraṇanti. Na ekaṃsena. Ayaṃ vibhattihāro. (6)

Parivattanoti pañca nīvaraṇā pañcaṅgikena jhānena pahānaṃ gacchanti. Ayaṃ tesāṃ paṭipakkho nīvaraṇo asukassa pahīnāti na aññānuminitabbaṃ, paramatthamajjhattaṃ, ayaṃ parivattanā. (7)

Tattha katamo vevacano. Kāmacchando chandarāgo pemaṃ nikantīti vevacanaṃ. Nīvaraṇaṃ chadanaṃ upakkilesa pariyuṭṭhānanti vevacanaṃ. (8)

Paññattīti avijjāpaccayā kiccapaññattiyā¹ paññatti, byāpādo vikkhepapaññattiyā paññatti, thinamiddhaṃ asamugghātapaññattiyā paññatti. Evaṃ sabbepi ete pañca nīvaraṇā imamhi sutte vikkhepapaññattiyā paññatti. (9)

Tattha katamo otaraṇo. Ime pañca nīvaraṇā avijjā ca taṇhā ca tattha avijjāmūlā nīvaraṇā. Yā taṇhā ime saṅkhārā, te avijjāpaccayā

1. Paccāpaññattiyā (Ka)

ime dve dhammā pañcasu khandhesu saṅkhārakkhandhapariyāpannā,
āyatanesu dhammāyatanam, dhātūsu dhammadhātu, indriyesu imesaṃ
dhammānam padaṭṭhānam sukhindriyassa ca somanassindriyassa ca
itthindriyassa ca purisindriyassa ca. (10)

Tattha katamo sodhano hāro. Idam suttam yathā ārabba nikkhamam so
attho bhāsito imehi pañcahi padehi. (11)

Tattha kāmaccando ca byāpādo ca vicikicchā ca na ekattatāyā
paññattā, kāmāti na ekattatāyā paññattā, atha khalu vemattatāyā paññattā.
Ayaṃ adhiṭṭhāno hāro. (12)

Tattha katamo parikkhāro. Kāmaccandassa ayoniso manasikāro
subhārammaṇapaccayo. Subhanimittaṇca hetu. Byāpādassa ayoniso
manasikāro āghātavattthūni ca paccayo. Paṭighānusayo hetu. Thinamiddhassa
paṭisaṃhāro paccayo. Pavattiyā kilamathā calanā taṇca hetu.
Uddhaccakukkuccassa rajanīyam ārammaṇiyam assādiyākindriyam tāva
aparipuṇṇaṇca nāṇam paccayo. Kāmasaññā ca diṭṭhi-anusayo ca hetu.
Vicikicchāya nava mānavidhā ārammaṇam mānānusayo, sova paccayo.
Vicikicchānusayo hetu. Ete pañca dhammā sahetu sappaccayā uppajjanti.
(13)

Tattha katamo samāropano hāro. Ime pañca nīvaraṇā cattāropi ete āsavā
gaṇḍāpi¹ ete sallāpi ete upādānāni ete. Tesu eva bāhiresu dhammesu
saṃkilesabhāgiyam suttanti paññattiṃ gacchati. Ayaṃ samāropano hāro.
(14)

Niddiṭṭham saṃkilesikabhāgiyam suttam.

83. Manopubbaṅgamā dhammāti gāthā.

Tattha katamo desanā hāro. Imamhi sutte ko attho khandhavavattthānena
viññāṇakkhandham deseti. Dhātuvavattthānena manoviññāṇadhātum.
Āyatanavavattthānena manāyatanam, indriyavavattthānena manindriyam. Tassa
kiṃ pubbaṅgamā dhammā saṃkhittena cha dhammā pubbaṅgamā dhammā
kusalamūlāni ca akusalamūlāni ca animittam imamhi sutte kusalamūlam
desitam. . Tattha katamā manopubbaṅgamā dhammā. Mano tesam
pubbaṅgamaṃ, yathāpi balassa rājā pubbaṅgamo,

evameva dhammānaṃ manopubbaṅgamā. Tattha tividhānaṃ pubbaṅgamānaṃ nekkhammacchandena abyāpādacchandena avihimsāchandena. Alobhassa nekkhammacchandena pubbaṅgamā. Adosassa abyāpādacchandena pubbaṅgamā. Amohassa avihimsāchandena pubbaṅgamā. Tattha **manoseṭṭhā**ti manasā ime dhammā ussaṭṭa manena vā nimmitā. Manova imesaṃ dhammānaṃ seṭṭhoti manova imesaṃ dhammānaṃ seṭṭhajeṭṭhoti manova imesaṃ dhammānaṃ ādhipaccaṃ karotīti manoseṭṭhā. **Manojavā**ti yattha mano gacchati. Tattha ime dhammā gacchantīti manojavā. Yathā vāto sīghaṃ gacchati añño vā koci sīghaṃ gāmaḥ vuccate vātajavoti pakkhigāmikoti, evameva ime dhammā manena sampajāyamānā gacchanti, tattha ime dhammā gacchantīti manojavāti. Te tividhā chandasamudānitā anāvilatā ca saṅkappo. Sattavidhā ca kāyikaṃ sucariṭaṃ vācasikaṃ sucariṭaṃ, te dasa kusalakammaṭṭhā. Tattha **manasā ce pasannenā**ti manokammaṃ. **Bhāsati vā**ti vacīkammaṃ. **Karoti vā**ti kāyakaṃ. Imehi imasmiṃ sutte dasa kusalakammaṭṭhā paramāpi santā sīlavatā paramā. So bhavati vivattiyaṃ na lokaniyyānāya vāsanābhāgiyaṃ suttaṃ bhavati. Ayaṃ desanā.

Tattha katamo vicayo hāro. Manopubbaṅgamā dhammāti kusalamūlāni ca aṭṭhaṅgasammattāni. Idaṃ suttaṃ.

Yuttīti dasannaṃ kusalakammaṭṭhānaṃ yo vipāko, so sukhavedanīyo abyāpādasāṅgamāno. Chāyāva anapāyinīti anugacchati atthi esā yutti.

Padaṭṭhānanti aṭṭhārasannaṃ manopavicārānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Manopubbaṅgamā dhammāti sabbakusalapakkhassa ime dhāmmā padaṭṭhānaṃ. **Manasā ce pasannenā**ti yo cetaso pasādo, idaṃ saddhindriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. **Bhāsati vā**ti sammāvācāya. **Karoti vā**ti sammākammantassa ca sammāvāyāmassa ca padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Lakkhaṇoti iti pubbaṅgamā dhammāti vedanāpubbaṅgamāpi ete, saññāpubbaṅgamāpi ete, saṅkhārāpubbaṅgamāpi ete. Ye keci dhammā sahaṇṭā sabbe pubbaṅgamā etesaṃ dhammānaṃ. **Tato naṃ sukhamanvetī**ti somanassamāpi naṃ anveti yaṃ susukhacchāyā tadāpi naṃ sukhaṃ tadapa anveti.

84. Tattha katamo catubyūho hāro. Manopubbaṅgamāti na idaṃ ekādivacanāṃ. Kiṃ kāraṇā, sabbe ye va ime chaviññāṇakāyā, imamhi Bhagavato ko adhippāyo, ye sukhena atthikā, te manāṃ pasādentīti ayaṃ imamhi sutte Bhagavato adhippāyo. Attho pubbeye va niddiṭṭho.

Yāni hi kusalamūlāni, tāni aṭṭhānisamsamattā hetu, ayaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Dasa ṭhānāni desanāhetūni desanāpaccayā niddesaṇā ca. Tattha yaṃ maññe dukkhena saha nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasaccanti aṅgena kusalamūlaṃ pahīyati, ayaṃ appahīnabhūmiyaṃ samudayo. Yaṃ tesāṃ pahāṇā, ayaṃ nirodho. Imāni cattāri saccāni. Ayaṃ āvaṭṭo hāro.

Vibhattīti—

* Manopubbaṅgamā dhammā, manoseṭṭhā manojavā.
Manasā ce pasannena, bhāsati vā karoti vā.
Tato naṃ sukhamanveti, chāyāva anapāyinīti.

Taṃ na ekaṃsena samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā pana hoti. Tassa vā micchādiṭṭhikassa sakasatthe cittaṃ pasādeti, tena ca pasannena cittaṃ bhāsati byākaroti na taṃ sukhamanveti na chāyāva anugāminī, dukkhameva taṃ anveti. Yathā vahantaṃ cakkaṃ padamanveti, idaṃ taṃ vibhajjabyākaraṇīyaṃ. Manasā ce pasannena kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ sukhavedanīyanti samaggate sukhavedanīyaṃ micchaggate dukkhavedanīyaṃ, ayaṃ vibhatti.

Tattha katamo parivattano hāro. Manopubbaṅgamā dhammāti yaṃ manasā paduṭṭhena bhāsati vā karoti vā dukkhamassānugāminī, etānīeva dve suttāni bhāsītāni esa-eva ca paṭipakkho. . Vevacananti yadidaṃ mano cittaṃ viññāṇaṃ manindriyaṃ manoviññāṇadhātu.

Paññattīti manopubbaṅgamā dhammāti ayaṃ mano kiñci paññattiyā paññattaṃ. Dhammāti kusalakamma pathapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Manoseṭṭhāti viṣiṭṭhapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Manojavāti sahapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Cittanti nekkhammapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Manasā ce pasannenāti saddhindriyapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Manasā ce pasannenāti anāvilasaṅkappadutiya jhānapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Manasā ce

* Heṭṭhā 112, 184 piṭṭhesupi thokaṃ visadisaṃ.

pasannenāti assaddhānaṃ paṭipakkhapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Bhāsati vāti sammāvācāpaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Karoti vāti sammākammantapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Tato naṃ sukhamanvetīti jhānasamādhānaṃ. Indriyesu manindriyaṃ. Paṭiccasamuppāde viññāṇaṃ. Manopubbaṅgamā dhammāti mettā ca mudutā ca jhānesu dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ. Khandhesu saṅkhārakkhandhapariyāpanno. Dhātūsu dhammadhātu, āyatanesu dhammāyatanāṃ. Yaṃ kusalaṃ indriyesu sukhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Imesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭiccasamuppannānaṃ phassapaccayā sukhavedanīyo phasso sukhavedanā manopavicāresu somanassavicāro chattim̐sesu paṭhamapadesu cha somanassanekkhammassitā. Iti ayaṃ otaraṇo hāro.

Tattha katamo sodhano hāro. Yaṃ atthaṃ ārabba idaṃ suttaṃ bhāsitaṃ. So attho niyutto etamatthaṃ ārabba suttaṃ. Ayaṃ sodhano hāro.

85. Tattha katamo adhiṭṭhāno hāro. Manopubbaṅgamā dhammāti vevacanapaññatti, na ekattapaññatti. Dhammāti ekato na vevacanapaññatti. Manasā ce pasannenāti so pasādo dvidho ajjhattaṃ ca abyāpādā vikkhambhanabahiddhā ca okappanato. So ajjhattapasādo dvidho. Samugghātapasādo ca vikkhambhanapasādo ca byāpādapariyuṭṭhānaṃ. Vighāto na mūlapasādo jātamūlapi vā. Pasādo sabyāpādaṃ vighātena. Tato naṃ sukhamanvetīti sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ cetasaṃ appiyavippayogopi piyasampayogopi nekkhammasukhampi puthujjanasukhampi pītisambojjhaṅgampi cetasaṃ sukhaṃ. Yampi passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, tampi kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ bojjhaṅgā ca cetasaṃ sukhaṃ. Yampi passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedesi, tampi taṃca sukhapadaṭṭhānaṃ paññattiyā yathāvuttaṃ taṃ aparāmaṭṭhaṃ kusalaṃ dhammānaṃ. Anvetīti appanā sandissati na cāyaṃ vā pattabhūto anveti. Tadidaṃ suttaṃ dvīhi ākārehi adhiṭṭhātābbaṃ. Hetunā ca yo pasannamānaso vipākena ca yo dukkhavedanīyo.

Parikkhāroti Bhagavā pañcasatena bhikkhusaṃghena nagaraṃ pavisati Rājagahaṃ. Tattha manusso puggalo Bhagavantaṃ parivisati, tassa pasādo uppanno kusalamūlapubbayogāvacaropi. So aññesaṃca akkhāti, idaṃ vācaṃ

bhāsabhi lābhā tesam, yesam nivesanam Bhagavā pavisati, amhākampi yadi bhaveyya mayampi Bhagavato sampasādam lacchamhāti. Yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā “namo Bhagavato namo Bhagavato”ti abyāpādamāno ekamante aṭṭhāsi. Tadanantare Bhagavā imam suttaṃ abhāsittva “manopubbaṅgamā dhammā”ti. Sabbaṃ suttaṃ tathā yaṃ paresam bhāsati idam vācākamman. Yaṃ añjalim paṇāmeti, idam kāyakamman. Yo manopasādo, idam manokamman. Tattha yaṃ paresam pakāseti bhāsati vaṇṇam. Yesam Bhagavā nivesanam gacchatīti. Sabbaṃ tassa alobho kusalamūlam. Yaṃ Bhagavati mettacitto, tassa adoso kusalamūlam. Yaṃ añjalim paṇāmeti mānañca niggaṇhāti, tatthassa amoho kusalamūlam pātubhavati. Yaṃ uḷārapaññaṃ paṭilabhati, idamassa diṭṭhivipallāsappahānam. Yaṃ tathāyeva samvaro hoti, idamassa saññāvipallāsappahānam. Yaṃ manassa pasādanam, idamassa cittavipallāsappahānanti akusalavipallāsānam vikkhambhanam pahānam paccayo. Tiṇi kusalamūlāni yo anāvilacittasaṅkappo, so tassa manasikāroti vuccati. Yaṃ kilesehi vikkhambhanam iti vipallāsā ca ārammaṇā sappaccayatāya paccayo kusalamūlāni ca sandissayatāya paccayo, so ca manasikāro hetunā iminā paccayena cittaṃ uppannam. Tattha yaṃ sasatthārammaṇam cittaṃ pavattam ayaṃ Buddhānussati. Yampi Bhagavato guṇe manasi karoti, ayamassa dhammānussati. Tattha satisampajaññaṃ hetu ayañca paccayo. Vācā paññaṃ hetu vitakkavicārā paccayo. Kāyasaṅkhārā kammaṃsa abhisaṅkhārō nāma hetu vā appaccayo sukhavedanīyassa kammaṃsa upacayo hetukā kammaṃsa paccayo.

86. Tattha katamo samāropano hāro. Manasāyeva pasannena satoyevettha pasanno api ca cittavodānā sattā vimuccantīti tena sattā cittapubbaṅgamā cittena pasannena cetanāpi tattha cittabhūtā bhavantīti paṭighā ayaṃ cetanānam pasādena kāyo cassa pasādo, so ca ārabhati pasādena pasanno saññānanti cassa aviparītā, so pañcavidho vikkhambhanā, kāyapassambhanāye vā pasādo cittasito cittaṃ pana pubbaṃyeva pasannam. Ayaṃ samāropanā. Evaṃ pañcannampi pasādo. Tato nam sukhamanvetīti katamam Bhagavā niddisati. Na hi attasaccam tassa kammaṃsa vipāko anveti. Tassa upāyo anugacchati yadā sitapaccayā

uppajjate somanassaṃ avipparisāropi anveti. Ayaṃ samāropano hāro.

Mahānāma Sakkassa suttaṃ¹. Tasmim ce samaye assato asampajāno kālaṃ kareyya kā me bhavati. Assato abhisamāhāro yo mā bhāyi Mahānāma yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ saddhāparibhāvitāṃ sīlaparibhāvitāṃ sutacāgaparibhāvitanti vitthārena kātabbaṃ. Cāgena ca paññāya ca kiṃ dasseti, yā saddhā sā cetaso pasādo. Yā anāvilasaṅkappitā, sā saddhā, kiṃ kāraṇā, anāvilalakkhaṇā, anāvilalakkhaṇā hi saddhā. Apare āhu guṇaparisuddhiniṭṭhāgamanalakkhaṇā, yañca apare vā vacanapaṭiggahalakkhaṇā saddhā. Aparo pariyāyo attānaṃ yadi evaṃ okappeti “nāhaṃ kiñci jānāmīti esā ahaṃ tattha anuññatā anaññatā”ti. Ayaṃ saddhāti. Aparo pariyāyo ekasaṭṭhiyā diṭṭhigatānaṃ ādinavānupassanā aniccaṃ dukkhamanattāti. Tena ca paḍiṭṭhaṃ bhavati yathā gambhīre udapāne udakaṃ cakkhunā passati na ca kāyena abhisambhūnāti. Evamassa ariyā nijjhānakkhantiyā diṭṭhi bhavati, na ca sacchikatā. Ayaṃ vuccati saddhā. Sā ca lokikā. Aparo pariyāyo khamati puthujjanabhūtaṃ vīsati cāti ko sakkāyādhīnā na niveso. Na etaṃ ekanti nayasaññā yathābhūtaṃ diṭṭhiyā tu khalu mudūhi pañcahi indriyehi dassanamaggena pahīnā bhavanti. Diṭṭhekaṭṭhā ca kilesā, ayaṃ saddhā.

Sotāpattāṅgamadukkhāyaṃ bhūmiyaṃ paripuṇṇā vuccati. Tasmim yeva bhūmiyaṃ sekkhasīlaṃ ariyā dhāranti vuccati. Tasmim yeva bhūmiyaṃ mudupaññā paññindriyanti vuccati. Tasmim yeva bhūmiyaṃ khandhehi anattikatā, ayaṃ cāgo. Tasmā saddhā cāgādhīṭṭhānena niddisittabbā. Yatikenā² bhiyyo manena sā hissa viparītā diṭṭhikā assaddhā, sā nayana-upadhīsu pamattā samādinna. Tattha saddhindriyaṃ yo kāmaṃ parivissanti iti santapāpapaṭinissaggā na cāgādhīṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyena paññādhīṭṭhānaṃ, sīlena upasamādhīṭṭhānaṃ. Ime cattāro dhammā sīlaṃ paribhāvayanti saddhā sīlaṃ cāgo ca paññāti. Tattha saddhāya oghaṃ tarati. Yaṃ sīlaṃ, ayaṃ appamādo. Yo cāgo, idaṃ paññāya kammaṃ. Yā paññā, idaṃ paññindriyaṃ, tattha yaṃ saddhindriyaṃ. Taṃ tīsu aveccappasādesu. Yaṃ sīlaṃ, taṃ saddhindriyesu. Yo cāgo, so

1. Saṃ 3. 322 piṭṭhe.

2. Tena (Ka)

catūsu jhānesu. Yā paññā, sā saccesu, sati sabbatthagāminī. Tassa sekkhassa bhaddikā bhati, bhaddiko abhisamparāyo. Tassa sammutṭhassatikassa sīlaṃ karontassa na kāyasammutṭhassatitāya tāni vā indriyāni taṃ vā kusalamūlaṃ kammavipākaṃ bhavati. Tassa tikassa atthaniddeso. Tattha saddhā sīlaṃ cāgo paññā cattāro dhammā. Yā saddhā yā ca paññā, idaṃ manosucaritaṃ. Yaṃ sīlaṃ, idaṃ kāyikaṃ vācasikaṃ sucaritaṃ. Yo cāgo, idaṃ cetasikaṃ alobho sucaritaṃ. Iti citte gahite pañcakkhandhā gahitā bhavanti. Imehi dhammehi sucaritaṃ idaṃ dukkhañca ariyasaccaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ maggassa.

87. Tattha katamo vicayo hāro. Yā ca saddhā yañca sīlaṃ, taṃ kissa karoti. Yā saddhā tāya Bhagavantaṃ anussarati mattenapi hatthinā samāgatā, assa bho kukkurā sabbaṃ sīlena nappaṭipajjati kāyena vā vācāya vā ṭhānaṃ visārado bhavatīti avippaṭisārī paññā yassa paññattaṃ upaṭṭhapeti. Tassa akhaṇḍassa sīlaṃ yaṃ na pacchi tassaṃ mohassa akusalacittaṃ uppajjati micchādiṭṭhisahagataṃ vā, yaṃ vicayo hāro. . Dhammavādino bhaddikārāti bhavissati atthi esā yutti.

Tattha katamo padaṭṭhāno hāro. Yamidaṃ cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ paribhāvitaṃ saddhāya sīlena cāgena paññāya samādhinā paṭhamajjhānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Yā saddhā assa anāvilasaṅkappo, taṃ dutiyajjhānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tīṇi ca aveccappasādā yaṃ sīlaṃ, taṃ ariyakantaṃ, taṃ sīlakkhandhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Yā paññā, sā paññākkhandhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ime ca dhammā idaṃcā cittaṃ ekodibhūtasamādhissa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saddhā saddhindriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Cāgo samādhindriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Paññā paññindriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saddhā ca paññā ca vipassanāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sīlañca cāgo ca samathassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saddhā ca paññā ca avijjā virāgāya paññāvimuttiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sīlañca cāgo ca rāgavirāgāya cetovimuttiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo hāro. Viññāṇe vutte saddhāsati bhāvite sabbe pañcakkhandhā vuttā bhavanti. Saddhāya bhaṇitāya sabbāni satta dhanāni bhaṇitāni honti saddhādhanāṃ -pa-. Sīlakkhandhe vutte samādhikkhandho ca paññākkhandho ca vuttā bhavanti. Yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ paribhāvitaṃ

pacchimake kāle na tadanuparivatti bhavissatīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Tattha saññāpi tadanuparivattinī bhavati. Yepi tajjātikā dhammā, tepi tadanuparivattino bhavanti. Rūpasaññā rūpasañcetanānupassanamanasikāro evaṃ channaṃ āyatanānaṃ viññāṇakāye, ayaṃ lakkhaṇo hāro.

Tattha katamo catubyūho hāro. Idha sutte Bhagavato ko adhippāyo. Ye bhaddikaṃ bhatīṃ ākaṅkheyya bhaddikaṃ abhisamparāyaṃ, te saddhaṃ sīlaṃ cāgaṃ paññaṃ manasi karissanti, ayaṃ adhippāyo. Ye caññepi sattā Tathāgatassa sammukhaṃ na paṭiyujjhante, imaṃ dhammaṃ sotā avippaṭisārato kālaṃ karissantīti, ayaṃ adhippāyo.

88. Tattha katamo āvaṭṭo hāro. Idampi cattāro dhammā saddhā ca paññā ca assaddhiyaṃ avijjaṃ hananti. Sīlaṃ cāgo ca taṇhā ca dosaṃ hananti. Tassa dve mūlāni pahīyanti. Dukkhaṃ nivatteti appahīnabhūmiyaṃ dvimūlāni pañcakkhandhā. Dve ariyasaccāni samatho ca vipassanā ca. Dvinnāṃ mūlānaṃ pahānaṃ. Imāni dve saccāni nirodho ca maggo ca. Ayaṃ āvaṭṭo hāro.

Tattha katamo vibhatti. Yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ saddhāparibhāvitaṃ -pa-. Sace puthujjanassa tassapi bhaddikā bhatī bhavissatīti na ekaṃsena tassa kammaṃ diṭṭheyyeva dhamme vipākanti paccassati, aparamhi vā pariyāye bhavissati. Yaṃ vā atītaṃ vipākāya paccupaṭṭhitaṃ, tappaccayāni cetāni, ye yathā mahākammavibhaṅge “tenāyaṃ vibhajjabyākaraṇiyo niddeso dhammacārino yā bhaddikā bhatī”ti.

Tattha katamā parivattanā. Assaddhiyaṃ dussīlyaṃ yaṃ maccheraṃ duppaññaṃ ca¹ yaṃ paṭipakkhena pahīnā bhavanti, ayaṃ parivattanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vevacanaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ paribhāvitaṃ cittaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ -pa- yaṃ saddhābalaṃ saddhindriyaṃ, yaṃ sīlaṃ, taṃ sucariṃ, saṃyamoniyaṃ damo dhandhatā imāni tassa vevacanāni. Yo cāgo, so paṭinissaggo, alobho vosaggo cāgo yiṭṭhānaṃ. Yā paññā, sā paññattā paññappabhā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ.

1. Duppaññiyaṃ (Ka)

Tattha katamā paññatti. Yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ bijaṃ paññattiyā paññattaṃ. Paribhāvanā vāsanā paññattiyā paññatti. Saddhā pasādapaññattiyā paññattā. Sīlaṃ sucaritapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Cāgo puññakiriyapaññattiyā paññatto. Paññā vīmaṃsapaññattiyā paññattā. Ime tayo dhammā saddhā sīlaṃ cāgo paññavato pārisuddhiṃ gacchanti.

Tattha katamo otaraṇo. Yaṃ cittaṃ, taṃ khandhesu viññāṇakkhandho. Dhātūsu manoviññāṇadhātu, āyatanesu manāyatanaṃ. Ye cattāro dhammā, te khandhesu saṅkhārakkhandhe pariyāpannā -pa- dhātūsu āyatanesu.

Tattha katamo sodhano hāro. Idaṃ Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ Mahānāmena Sakkena pucchitena sabbaṃ taṃ niyuttaṃ.

Tattha katamo adhiṭṭhāno. Idaṃ cittaṃ vemattatāya paññattaṃ akusalehi cittehi aparibhāvitehi paribhāvītanti yāni puna paribhāvītāni aññesampi tattha upādāya paññattaṃ sabbe pime cattāro dhammā ekattatāya paññattā. Bhaddikā bhatīti kāmabhogino teva rūpadhātu arūpadhātu manussāti sabba bhaddikā bhati tadeva kathāya paññattaṃ, ayaṃ paññatti.

Tattha katamo parikkhāro. Cittassa indriyāni paccayo ādhipateyyapaccayatāya manasikāro. Hetupaccayatāya paccayo. Saddhāya lokikā paññā hetupaccayatāya paccayo. Yoniso ca manasikāro paccayo. Sīlassa patirūpadesavāso paccayo. Attasammāpaṇidhānaṃca hetu. Cāgassa alobho hetu. Avippaṭisāro ca hetupaccayo. Paññā parato ca ghoso ajjhattaṃca yoniso manasikāro hetupaccayo ca.

Tattha katamo samāropano, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ paribhāvītanti cetasikāpi. Ettha sabbe dhammā paribhāvītā bhaddikā te bhati bhavissati, bhaddikā upapattiko abhisamparāyo. Iti ye keci manussakā upabhogaparibhogā sabbe bhaddikā bhatiyeva, ayaṃ samāropano.

89. Uddham adho sabbadhi vītarāgoti gāthā¹. Tattha kiṃ uddham nāma, yaṃ ito uddham bhavissati anāgāmī, idaṃ uddham. Adho nāma yamatikkantamatītaṃ, idamavoca apadānatanti uddham. Tattha atītena sassatadiṭṭhi pubbantākappikānaṃ aparantadiṭṭhi kesañci, ucchedadiṭṭhiṃ yaṃ² vuttakappikānaṃ imā ceva diṭṭhiyo ucchedadiṭṭhi ca sassatadiṭṭhi ca. Tatthāyaṃ sassatadiṭṭhi imāni pannarasa padāni sakkāyadiṭṭhi sassataṃ bhajanti. Rūpavantaṃ me attā, attani me rūpaṃ, rūpaṃ me attāti yaduccate paññaṃ paridahanti. Yā ucchedadiṭṭhi sā pañcasatāni ucchedaṃ bhajanti. Te “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti passanti, rūpaṃ me attāti tathārūpā catubbidhā sakkāyadiṭṭhi ucchedena ca sassatena ca. Evaṃ pañcasu khandhesu vīsativatthukāya diṭṭhiyā pannarasa padāni pubbantaṃ bhajanti. Sassatadiṭṭhiyā pañca padāni aparantaṃ bhajanti ucchedadiṭṭhiyā. Tattha “ayamahamasmī”ti passantā rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, so ucchedavādī rūpavantañca attānaṃ, attani ca rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attāti so passati cāti iti ucchedadiṭṭhi ca, attato paṭissarati sassatadiṭṭhi pubbantato ca paṭissarati. “Ayamahamasmī”ti nasamanupassati. Tassa diṭṭhāsavā pahānaṃ gacchanti. Yo tīsu addhāsu pubbante ca aparante ca tena tena niddiṭṭhānena uddham adho sabbadhi vītarāgo “ahamasmī”ti na anupassatīti iminā dvārena iminā payogena iminā upāyena idaṃ dassanabhūmi ca sotāpattiphalañca so ariyo payogo anabhāvaṃgatena saṃsārena apunabbhavāti yo koci ariyo payogo punabbhavāya mudūni vā pañcindriyāni majjhāni adhimattāni vā sabbaṃ apunabbhavappahānāya saṃvattanti. Ahanti diṭṭhogho kāmogho bhavogho avijjogho ca odhiso. Tattha desanāhārena cattāri saccāni pañcahi indriyehi sotāpattiphalaṇa ca dve saccāni maggo ca nirodho ca. Sakkāyasamudayaṇa dve saccāni dukkhañca samudayo ca, ayaṃ desanā hāro.

Tattha katamo vicayo. “Ayamahamasmī”ti asamanupassanto tīpi dassanappahātābbāni saṃyojanāni pajahati. Ayaṃ vicayo.

Tattha katamā yutti. Tividhā puggalā koci ugghaṭitaññū * koci vipaṇcitaññū koci neyyo. * Ugghaṭitaññū tikkhindriyo ca tato vipaṇcitaññū * mudindriyo tato mudindriyehi neyyo. Tattha ugghaṭitaññū tikkhindriyatāya

1. Khu 1. 170 Udāne. 2. Ucchedadiṭṭhiyaṃ (Ka) * Saṃ 1. 452 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

dassanabhūmimāgama sotāpattiphalaṃ pāpuṇāti, ekabījako bhavati. Ayaṃ paṭhamo sotāpanno. Vipañcitaññū mudūhi indriyehi dassanabhūmimāgama sotāpattiphalaṃ pāpuṇāti, kolaṃkolo ca hoti. Ayaṃ dutiyo sotāpanno. Tattha neyyo dassanabhūmimāgama sotāpattiphalaṃ pāpuṇāti, sattakkhattuparamo ca bhavati. Ayaṃ tatiyo sotāpanno.

Atthi esā yutti mudumajjhādhimattehi indriyehi mudumajjhādhimattaṃ bhūmiṃ sacchikareyya sakkāyadiṭṭhippahānena vā diṭṭhigatāni pajahati. Ayaṃ yutti.

Tattha katamo padaṭṭhāno, tattha sakkāyadiṭṭhi sabbamicchādiṭṭhiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Sakkāyo nāmarūpassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ. Pañca indriyāni rūpīni rūparāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saḷāyatanam ahaṃkāraṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo, dvīsu diṭṭhiṃsu pahīnāsu tattha ekā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni pahānaṃ gacchanti. Uddham ca adho ca vītarāgo sabbarajaniyesu vītarāgo hoti. Tajjā parabhūmiyaṃ, idaṃ paccayanti yathābhūtaṃ passati. So sabbapaṭiccasamuppādaṃ āmasati. Ayaṃ lakkhaṇo hāro.

90. Tattha katamo catūbyūho hāro. Imamhi sutte Bhagavato ko adhippāyo. Ye sattā ye nābhiraṃsanti, te diṭṭhippahānāya vāyaṃsanti. Ayamettha Bhagavato adhippāyo. Ayaṃ catubyūho hāro.

Tattha katamo āvaṭṭo hāro. Yānimāni mudūni pañcindriyāni tāni orambhāgiyāni pañcindriyāni. Sabbena sabbaṃ samūhananti abhiṃjābyāpādo ca bhāvanākārena sekkhāya vimuttiyā balaṃ saddhā, uddhambhāgiyāni diṭṭhivasena balaṃ saddhā, vīriyindriyaṃ ārabhitattā satindriyaṃ paggaḥhitattā accantaṃ niṭṭhaṃ gacchanti. Tattha yāni indriyāni, ayaṃ maggo saṃkilesappahānaṃ. Ayaṃ nirodho āyatiṃ anuppādadhammo, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Ayaṃ āvaṭṭo hāro.

Tattha katamo vibhatti hāro. “Ayamahamasmī”ti yo samanupassati, so ca kho adhimattena lokikā yaṃ bhūmiyaṃ na tu ariyena payogena so sakkāyadiṭṭhi pajahati. Yaṃ vuccati tajjāya bhūmiyā adhimattāya. Tattha tajjāya bhūmiyaṃ pañcahi ākārehi adhimattataṃ paṭilabhati sīlena vatena bāhussaccena samādhinā nekkhammasukhena. Tattha appatte

pattasaññī adhimānaṃ gaṇhāti. Etasmiṃ ye va vatthupattiyaṃ Bhagavā idaṃ suttaṃ bhāsati. Sīlavā vatamattenāti. Tattha yo appatte pattasaññī tassa yo samādhi, so sāmiso kāpurisasevito pana so kāpurisā vuccanti puthujjanā. Āmisaṃ yañca ariyamaggamāgama lokikā anariyaṃ tena samādhi hoti anariyo kāpurisasevito. Yo pana ariyākārena yathābhūtaṃ na jānāti na passati¹, so adhigamaṃ pajahati yo ariyena samādhinā akāpurisasevitenā nirāmisena nīyati, tattha akāpurisā vuccanti ariyapuggalā. Yo tehi sevito samādhi, so akāpurisasevito. Tasmā ekaṃ vibhajjabyākaraṇiyaṃ “āyamahamasmī”ti asamanupassanto tathā pāṭeti.

Tattha katamā parivattanā, imāya dassanabhūmiyā kilesā pahātabbā, tehi pahīyanti aniddiṭṭhāpi Bhagavatā niddisitabbā yo.

Tattha katamaṃ vevacanaṃ. Yā sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā attadiṭṭhiyā. Ayaṃ bhūmi. Ye kilesā pahātabbā. Te appahīyanti aniddiṭṭhāpi Bhagavatā sassatadiṭṭhi ca ucchedadiṭṭhi ca, sā pariyantadiṭṭhi ca. Yā apariyantadiṭṭhi ca, sā sassatadiṭṭhi ca. Yā ucchedadiṭṭhi, sā natthikā diṭṭhi. Yā sassatadiṭṭhi, sā akiriyadiṭṭhi. Idaṃ vevacanaṃ.

Tattha katamā paññatti. Taṇhā saṃyojanapaññattiyā paññattā. Maggo paṭilābhapaññattiyā paññatto. Indriyā paṭilābhapaññattiyā paññattāti. . Tattha katamo otaraṇo. Sakkāyo dukkhaṃ dassanappahātabbo. Samudayo maggo. Indriyāni tāni ca niddiṭṭhāni khandhadhātu-āyatanesu.

Tattha katamo sodhana hāro. Yañhi ārabba Bhagavatā idaṃ suttaṃ bhāsitaṃ, so ārabba niddiṭṭho. . Tattha katamo parikkhāro. Nāmarūpassa hetupaccayopi viññāṇaṃ hetu bījaṃ. Tena avijjā ca saṅkhārā ca paccayo. Nivattinayo na aparo pariyāyo sabbabhavo, ye ca sabbabhavassa hetu parabhaṇḍapaccayo iti sammādiṭṭhi parato ca ghoso yoniso ca manasikāro paccayo. Yā paññā uppādeti, esā hetu sammādiṭṭhiyā sammāsāṅkappo bhavati, yā sammāsamādhī², ayaṃ parikkhāro.

1. Jhānāti passati (I)

2. Sammādiṭṭhi (I)

Tattha katamo samāropano. “Ayamahamasmi”ti asamanupassī dukkhato rogato -pa- pannarasa padāni. Sīlāni Bhagavā kimatthiyāni kimānisamsāni. Sīlāni Ānanda avippaṭisārattāni yāva vimutti. Tattha duvidho attho purisattho ca vacanattho ca.

91. Tattha katamo purisattho. Yāyaṃ na pacchānutāpitā ayaṃ avippaṭisāro, ayaṃ purisattho. Yathā koci brūhayati imatthamāsevati so bhaṇeyya, kiñci mamettha adhīnaṃ tassatthāya idaṃ kiriyaṃ ārabhāmīti. Ayaṃ purisattho.

Tattha katamo vacanattho. Sīlāni kāyikaṃ vā vācasikaṃ vā sucaritaṃ avippaṭisāroti. Tattha sīlassa vatassa ca bhāsoyeva. Anañña sugatakammataṃ sucaritaṃ ayaṃ avippaṭisāro. Evaṃ yāva vimuttīti ekamekasmim̐ pade dve atthā purisattho ca vacanattho ca, yathā imamhi sutte evaṃ sabbesu suttesu dve dve atthā. Ayaṃ hi paramattho uttamattho ca. Yaṃ nibbānasacchikaṃ nissāya yaṃ sakaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ bhavati, so vuccati katassa¹ katthoti. Ayaṃ puna vevacanaṃ sampajānāti. Iminā niyuttatthamabhiḷabbhanti vacanattho. Tattha yaṃ atthaṃ sāvako abhikaṅkhati. Tassa yo paṭilābho, ayaṃ purisattho. Yaṃ yaṃ Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti, tassa tassa dhammassa yā atthaviññatti. Ayaṃ attho, tattha sīlaṇaṃ avippaṭisāro atthopi ānisamsopi. Eso ca ānisamso yaṃ duggatiṃ na gacchati. Yathā taṃ Bhagavatā eśānisamso dhamme suciṇṇe na duggatiṃ gacchati dhammacārī, ayaṃ attho.

Yaṃ puriso bhāvanābhūmiyaṃ sīlāni ārabha sīlena saṃyutto hoti evaṃ yāva vimutti tathā sīlakkhandho. Tattha yo ca avippaṭisāro anusayavasena niddiṭṭho, tañca sīlaṃ ayaṃ sīlakkhandho. Pāmojjapītipassaddhīti ca samādhindriyena, ayaṃ samādhikkhandho. Yaṃ samāhito yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ paññākkhandho. Ime tayo khandhā sīlaṃ samādhi pañña ca tathā sīlaṃ paripūreti yaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ tena kāraṇena so sīlaṃ paripūreti, anuppannassa ca akusalassa anuppādāya vāyamati, uppannassa ca pahānāya anuppannassa ca kusalassa uppādāya, uppannassa ca kusalassa

bhiyyobhāvāya iti vīriyindriyaṃ niddiṭṭhaṃ. Tattha yo samādhikkhandho, idaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Paññākkhandho paññindriyaṃ, taṃ catūsu sammappadhānesu daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tathā yo anuppannassa ca akusalassa anuppādāya vāyamati, idaṃ paṭhamāṃ sammappadhānaṃ. Yaṃ uppannassa, idaṃ dutiyaṃ. Cattāri sammappadhānāni catūsu jhānesu passitabbāni. Tathā sīlakkhandhena nekkhammadhātu ca adhikā¹, tayo ca vitakkā nekkhammavitakko abyāpādavitakko avihimsāvitakko ca. Sādhāraṇabhūtā. Yā piyāyaṃānassa pāmojjena idaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ ānitaṃ aniyamītipemena, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Yo tattha avikkhepo, ayaṃ samādhi. Idaṃ pañcaṅgikaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ. Yā cetasikā passaddhi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ virodhanaṃ, yo kilesa ca paridāho, so paṭhame jhāne niruddho. Tathā yā ca kilesapassaddhi yā ca vitakkavicārānaṃ passaddhi, ubhayepi ete dhamme passaddhāyaṃ. Tattha kāyassa cittassa ca sukhaṃ sukhāyanā, idaṃ pītisukhino passaddhi. Yopi ekodibhāvo cittassa, tena ekodibhāvena yaṃ cittassa ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ, idaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṅgaṃ. Iti ajjhattañca sampasādo cetaso ca ekodibhāvo pīti ca sukhañca, idaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ caturaṅgikaṃ. Yo passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, tena adhimattena sukhena pharivā sukhaṃ cetasikaṃ yaṃ, so pītivītarāgo evaṃ tassa pītivītarāgatāya upekkhaṃ paṭilabhati. So pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhaṃ paṭilabhati. Sukhañca paṭisaṃvedeti. Sati ca sammā paññāya paṭilabhati. Sace sati ekaggatā idaṃ pañcaṅgikaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Yaṃ sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, ayaṃ ekaggatāya parāvidhānabhāgiyā, paṭhame jhāne atthi cittekaggatā no cakkhussa vedanā sabbaṃ pāripūriṃ gacchati. Yathā catutthe jhāne, tathā yā upekkhā passambhayaṃ satisampajaññaṃ cittekaggatā ca, idaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

92. Yathā samādhi dassayitabbaṃ, tathā paññindriyaṃ taṃ catūsu ariyasaccesu passitabbaṃ. Yaṃ samāhito yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, sā pajānaṃ catubbidhā asubhato dukkhato anattato ca yadārammaṇaṃ, taṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, yaṃ pajānanto nibbindati vimuccati tathā yaṃ kāmāsavassa pahānaṃ bhavāsavassa diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa, ayaṃ nirodho

appahīnabhūmiyaṃ āsavaśamudayo. Imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni yathā paññindriyaṃ passitabbaṃ. Yathāyaṃ samāhito yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dassanabhūmi. Sotāpattiphalaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto nibbindatīti. idaṃ tanukaṇca. Kāmarāgabyāpādaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṇca yaṃ nibbindati virajjati, ayaṃ paṭhamajjhānabhāvanābhūmi ca rāgavirāgā cetovimutti anāgāmiphalaṇca. Yaṃ vimutti vimuccati, ayaṃ avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti arahattaṇca. Ime avippaṭṭisārā ca vīriyindriyaṇca cattāro sammappadhānā avippaṭṭisārā taṇca upari yāva samādhi, evaṃ te cattāri jhānāni samādhindriyaṇca yaṃ samāhito yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā sīlapāripūrimupādāya cāgasamhitena ca nibbedhikāṇaṇca nimittānaṃ anāvilamanā, idaṃ satindriyaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Yaṃ puna imāya dhammadesanāya tīsu ṭhānesu diṭṭhogamanakindriyaṃ kilesapahānena ca sekkhasīlaṃ, idaṃ saddhindriyaṃ. Cattāri ca sotāpattiyaṅgāni phalāni. Samādhindriyāni sapaniyāhārīni sabbasuttesu niddisitaḥḥāni. Yaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilabhanam viriyagahitamyeva ñāṇaṃ paṭissarato, ayaṃ sutamayī paññā. Yo samādhi pubbāparanimittābhāso anomagatitāya yathākāmo, ayaṃ cintāmayī paññā, yaṃ tathāsamāhito yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ bhāvanāmayī paññā. Ayaṃ sattaniddeso.

Imaṃ suttaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ bujjhakāradhikaṃ bujjhitabbaṃ. Yehi aṅgehi samannāgataṃ taṃ bujjhissanti tassa aṅgāni bujjhissanti, tena bojjhaṅgā. Tathā ādito yāva sīlaṃ vataṃ cetanā karaṇīyā, kissa sīlāni pāripūreti. Anuppannassa ca akusalassa anuppādāya uppannassa ca akusalassa pahānāya anuppannassa kusalassa uppādāya uppannassa ca kusalassa bhiyyobhāvāya, idaṃ vīriyaṃ tassa tassa bujjhitassa aṅganti. ayaṃ vīriyasambojjhaṅgo. Iminā vīriyena dve dhammā ādito avippaṭṭisāro pāmojjaṇca yā puna pīti avippaṭṭisārapaccayā pāmojjapaccayā, ayaṃ pītisambojjhaṅgo. Yaṃ pītimanassa kāyo passambhati. Ayaṃ passaddhisambojjhaṅgo. Tena kāyikasukhamānitaṃ yaṃ sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, ayaṃ samādhisambojjhaṅgo. Yaṃ samāhito yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo. Yā sīlamupādāya pañcannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ upādāyānulomatā nimittāyanā pītibhāgiyāṇaṇca

visesabhāgiyānañca apilāpanatā sahaḡatā hoti anavamaggo, ayaṃ satisambojjhaṅgo. Yaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, accāradbhavīriyaṃ karoti. Uddhaccabhūmīti katā abhipatthitaṃ peseti. Kosajjabhūmīti garahito rahitehi aṅgehi bujjhati yaṃ cakkhusamathapathaṃ, sā upekkhāti. Tena sā upekkhā tassa bojjhaṅgassa aṅganti karitvā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgoti vuccate. Eso suttaniddeso.

93. Tattha katamā desanā. Asmiṃ sutte cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni. . Tattha katamo vicayo, sīlavato avipphaṭṭisāro yāva vimutti imissāya pucchāya mini kimatthassamīti dve paḍāni pucchā dve paḍāni visajjanāni dvīhi paḍehi dve abhiññāṃ dvīhi ceva paḍehi visajjanā kiṃ pucchati nibbādhikaṃ kāyabhūmiṃ kammaṣṣa tathā hi paṭiṭṭhā ca asekkhe dhamme uppādeti. . Tattha katamā yutti, sīlavato avipphaṭṭisāro bhavati kiṃ nicchandassa ca virāgo atthi esā yutti. . Tattha katamaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vīriyaṃ vīriyindriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Samādhī samādhindriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Paññā paññindriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vīriyaṃ adosassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Samādhī alobhassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Paññā amohassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vīriyindriyaṃ tiṇṇaṃ maggaṅgānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, sammāvācāya sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvassa. Samādhindriyaṃ tiṇṇaṃ maggaṅgānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, sammāsaṅkappaṣṣa sammāvācāya sammāsamādhino. Paññindriyaṃ dvinnāṃ maggaṅgānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, sammāsatīyā sammādiṭṭhiyā ca.

Tattha katamo lakkaṇo, sīlakkhandhe vutte sabbe tayo khandhā vuttā bhavanti, sīlameva hi selopamatā yathā selo sabbapaccatthikehi akaraṇīyo evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ sabbakilesehi na kampaṭṭi, ayaṃ amoho. Virattaṃ¹ rājanīyesūti ayaṃ alobho. Kopanēyye na kuppaṭṭi ayaṃ adoso. Tattha paññā amoho kusalamūlaṃ, alobho alobhoyeva, adoso adosoyeva. Imehi tīhi kusalamūlehi sekkhabhūmiyaṃ ṭhito asekkhamaggaṃ uppādeti. Sekkhabhūmi sampattikammadhamme uppādeti, sā ca sammāvimutti, yañca vimutti rasaññāḍassanaṃ ime dasa asekkhānaṃ arahattaṃ dhammā. Tattha aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena catubbidhā bhāvanāpi labbhati. Sīlabhāvanā kāyabhāvanā

1. Khu 1. 125 Udānapāḷiyaṃ.

cittabhāvanā paññābhāvanā ca. Tattha sammākammantena sammā-ājīvena ca kāyo bhāvito. Sammāvācāya sammāvāyāmena ca sīlaṃ bhāvita.

Sammāsaṅkappena sammāsamādhinā ca cittaṃ bhāvitaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā sammāsatiyā ca paññā bhāvitā. Imāya catubbidhāya bhāvanāya dve dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti cittaṃ paññaṇca. Cittaṃ bhāvanāya samatho, paññā bhāvanāya vipassanā. Tattha paññā avijjāpahānena cittaṃ upakkilesehi amissikatanti. Paññā bhāvanāya cittabhāvanāmyeva paripūreti. Evaṃ yassa subhāvitaṃ cittaṃ kuto taṃ dukkhamessatīti. Api ca kho pana tassa āyasmato abyāpādadhātu adhimuttā, na so petaṃ samāpanno tassa saṅkhāpahāraṃ deti, saṅkhāvitakkite sarīre dukkhaṃ na vediyati, ayaṃ suttattho.

94. Tattha katamā desanā. Imamhi sutte dasa asekkhā arahattadhammā desitā appamāṇā ca sammā vibhāvanā. . Tattha katamo vicayo. Selopamatā ye ye dhammā vedanīyasukhadukkhopagatā, te sabbe nirūpaṃ vānupassantānaṃ vūpagatā kāyato vedayitaparikkhāro appavattito dukkhaṃ na vediyati. . Tattha katamā yutti, yassevaṃ bhāvitaṃ cittaṃ kuto taṃ¹ dukkhamessatīti. Tīsu bhāvanāsu dukkhaṃ nakkhamati cittaṃ cittabhāvanāya ca. Nirodhabhāvanāya ca ānantarikā samādhibhāvanāya ca. . Iti yassevaṃ bhāvitaṃ cittanti samādhi phalassa padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo, yassevaṃ bhāvitaṃ² cittanti cittāni bhāvitāni yathā paṭhamāṃ niddiṭṭhāni paññā sīlaṃ kāyo cittaṃ, sīlampi subhāvitaṃ kāyikacetasaṅkaṇca ṭhitattā nānupakampatīti vedanāpi tathā saññāpi saṅkhārāpi. Kuto taṃ dukkhamessatīti sukhampi nānugacchati, adukkhamasukhampi nāgatanti.

Tattha katamo catubyūho hāro, idha Bhagavato ko adhippāyo. Ye dukkhena adhikā bhavissanti, te evarūpāhi samāpattīhi virahissanti. Ayamettha Bhagavato adhippāyo. Ye ca appasannā, te hi bhavissanti,

1. Naṃ (Ka)

2. Khu 1. 125 Udānapāliyaṃ.

pasannānañca pītipāmojjaṃ bhavissati, ayaṃ tattha Bhagavato adhippāyo. .
Āvaṭṭoti natthi āvaṭṭanassa bhūmi.

Vibhattīti yassevaṃ bhāvitāṃ cittāṃ kuto taṃ dukkhamessatīti duvidho
niddeso, dukkhahetuniddeso ca paṭipakkhaniddeso ca. Ko so dukkhahetu,
yato dukkhaṃ āgacchati paṭipakkhe vutte sesadhammānaṃ sīlaṃ hetu ca
paccayo ca, te sabbe dhammā vuttā honti. Ekabodhipakkhiye dhamme vutte
sabbe bodhagamanīyā dhammā vuttā bhavanti.

Tattha katamo catubyūho hāro, imamhi sutte Bhagavato ko adhippāyo,
ye avippaṭisārena chandikā, te sīlapāripūrī bhavanti pāmojjachandikā
avippaṭisārīpārīpūrī, ayamettha Bhagavato adhippāyo -pa- ayaṃ catubyūho
hāro.

Tattha katamo āvaṭṭo, idaṃ suttaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ, yo nibbedho,
ayaṃ nirodho. Yena nibbijjhati, so maggo. Yaṃ nibbijjhati, taṃ dukkhaṃ.
Yaṃ nibbedhagāminā maggena pahīyati, samudayaayaṃ vutto.

Tattha katamā vibhatti, sīlavato avippaṭisāroti vibhajjabyākaraṇīyaṃ,
parāmasantassa natthi avippaṭisāro yāva dosakataṃ kāyena vā vācāya vā
akusalaṃ ārabhati. Kiñcipissa evaṃ hoti “sukatametaṃ sucaritametaṃ no
cassa tena avippaṭisārena pāmojjaṃ jāyati yāva vimutti, tassa sīlavato
avippaṭisāro”ti vibhajjabyākaraṇīyaṃ, ayaṃ vibhattihāro.

Tattha katamā parivattanā, imehi sattahi upanisāsampattīhi ekādasa
upanisā vibhattiyaṃ pajahānaṃ pajahanti, ayaṃ parivattanā.

Tattha katamā vevacanā, imesaṃ ariyadhammānaṃ
balabojjhaṅgavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ imāni vevacanāni.

Tattha katamā paññatti, sīlavato avippaṭisāroti sīlakkhandhe
nekkhammapaññattiyā paññattaṃ, nisajjapaññatti ca evaṃ dasa aṅgāni dvīhi
dvīhi aṅgehi paññattāni.

Tattha katamo otaraṇo, idaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyasuttaṃ pañcasu otiṇṇaṃ
yathā yaṃ paṭhamāṃ niddiṭṭhaṃ evamindriyādikhandhadhātu-āyatanesu
niddisitabbāni.

Tattha katamo sodhano hāro, sīlavato avipphaṭṭisāroti na tāva suddho ārambho avipphaṭṭisārino pāmojjanti na tāva suddho ārambho yāni ekādasa padāni desitāni yadā tadā suddho ārambho, ayaṃ sodhano.

Tattha katamo adhiṭṭhāno, sīlavemattatāya paññattaṃ evaṃ dasa padāni sabbāni sīlakkhandhassa ānisaṃso, te ca paṭirūpadesavāso ca paccayo attasammāpaṇidhānaṃca hetu, samādhikkhandhassa sukhaṃ hetu passaddhi paccayo, yena jhānasahajāti ca ṭhānanti jhānaṅgā aparopariyāyo kāmesu ādinavānupassanā samādhino paccayo nekkhamme ānisaṃsadassāvītā hetu.

Tattha katamā samāropanā, yaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ, so sīlakkhandho. Yaṃ sīlaṃ, te cattāro dhammā padhānā. Yaṃ dhammānudhammapaṭipatti, so pātimokkhasaṃvaro.

95. Yassa selopamaṃ cittanti gāthā¹, selopamanti upamā yathā selo vātena na kampati na uḥhena na sītena saṃkampati. Yathā anekā acetanā, te uḥhena milāyanti, sītena avasussanti, vātena bhajanti. Na evaṃ selo virattaṃ rajanīyesu dosanīye na dussatīti kāraṇaṃ dosanīye domanassantaṃ, na duṭṭhena vā kampati uḥhena vā, so milāyati sītena vā avasussati, evaṃ cittaṃ rāgena nānussati sītena kampatīti. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ virattaṃ rajanīyesu dosanīye na dussati. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, dosanīye paṇassanti na dussati, aduṭṭhaṃ taṃ na kosissanti, tena kuppanīye na kuppati, yassevaṃ bhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kuto taṃ dukkhaniddeso ca kuto evarūpassa dukkhaṃ āgamiṣsatīti niddiṭṭhaṃ.

Parivattanāti kuto taṃ dukkhamessatīti yaṃ cetasaṃ sukhaṃ anupādisesā ayaṃ natthi sopādisesā ayaṃ atthi. Puna evamāhaṃsu taṃ khaṇaṃ taṃ muhuttaṃ ubhayameva avedayitaṃ sopādisesaṃ yaṃca anupādisesaṃ yaṃca taṃ khaṇaṃ taṃ muhuttaṃ anupādisesaṃ yaṃca sopādisesaṃ ca avedayitaṃ. Sukhamāpannassa anāvattikanti ayamettha viseso parivattanā.

1. Khu 1. 125 Udāne.

Tattha katamo vevacano. Yassevaṃ bhāvitāṃ cittāṃ vā bhāvitāṃ subhāvitāṃ anuṭṭhitāṃ vatthukataṃ susamāraddhaṃ. Cittanti mano viññāṇaṃ manindriyaṃ manoviññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā paññatti. Cittāṃ mano saṅkhārā vūpasamapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Samādhi asekkhapaññattiyā paññatto. Dukkhaṃ ucchinnapaññattiyā paññattaṃ.

Tattha katamo otaraṇo, citte niddiṭṭhe pañcakkhandhā niddiṭṭhā honti, ayaṃ khandhesu otaraṇo, manoviññāṇadhātuyā niddiṭṭhāya aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo niddiṭṭhā honti, ayaṃ dhātūsu otaraṇo. Manāyatane niddiṭṭhe sabbāni āyatanāni niddiṭṭhāni honti. Tattha manāyatanaṃ nāmarūpassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ. Tathā paṭiccasamuppāde. Ayaṃ otaraṇo. . Tattha katamo sodhano suddhoyeva ārambho.

Tattha katamo adhiṭṭhāno. Chaḷindriyaṃ bhāvanā ekattāyaṃ paññatti chaṭṭhitena kāyo ekattāya paññatto.

Tattha katamo parikkhāro. Cittassa pubbaḥetu samuppādāya manasikāro ca tapponatā ca yaṃ asaṃhitabhūmiyaṃ ca visesadhammānaṃ abhāvitattā cittasatataṃ gacchati, sace samādhino sukhaṃ hetu avippaṭṭisāro paccayo, ayaṃ hetu ayaṃ paccayo parikkhāro.

Tattha katamā samāropanā, yassevaṃ bhāvitanti tassa dhammā samāropayitabbā. Kāyo sīlaṃ paññā bhāvitacittanti anabhirataṃ anapaṇataṃ anekaṃ anutaṃ anāpajjāsattaṃ ayaṃ samaññāyatanā na tassa sekkhassa sammāsamādhi sabbe asekkhā dasa arahantadhammā niddiṭṭhā honti. Asekkhabhāgiyāni suttāni.

96. Yassa nūna bhante kāyagatāsati abhāvitā, ayaṃ so aññataraṃ sabrahmacārī¹ āsajja samāpajja appaṭṭinisajja janapadacārikaṃ pakkameyya, so āyasmā imasmiṃ vipaṭṭijānāti dve pajāni paṭijānāti cittabhāvanāyaṇca diṭṭhiyā pahānaṃ, kāyabhāvanāyaṇca diṭṭhippahānaṃ, kāyabhāvanāyaṇca taṇhāpahānaṃ, yaṃ paṭhamāṃ upamaṃ karoti. Asucināpi sucināpi pathavī neva aṭṭiyati na jigucchati na pītipāmojjaṃ paṭilabhati,

1. Sabrahmacārīnaṃ (Ka)

evameva hi pathavīsamena so cetasā anvayena appakena averena
 abyāpajjena viharāmīti. Iti so āyasmā kiṃ paṭijānāti, kāyabhāvanāya
 sukhindriyapahānaṃ paṭijānāti, cittabhāvanāya somanassindriyapahānaṃ
 paṭijānāti. Kāyikā vedanā rāgānusayamanugatānaṃ sukhindriyaṃ
 paṭikkhipati. Na hi vedanākkhandhaṃ yā cetasikā sukhavedanā tattha ayaṃ
 paṭilābhapaccayā uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ. Sotaṃ paṭikkhipati, na hi
 manosamphassaṃ vedanaṃ. Tattha catūsu mahābhūtesu rūpakkhandaṃ
 anusayapaṭighapahānaṃ bhaṇati. Kāme rūpañca tañca asekkhabhūmiyaṃ.
 Kāye kāyānupassanā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārañca. Balena ca ussāhena ca
 sabbaṃ manasi katattānaṃ pahānaṃ me'daṃ katālikāya ca purisena ca
 maṇḍanakajātikena ca, etehi imassa mātāpitusaṃbhūtaṃ paccavekkhaṇaṃ,
 so kāyena ca kāyānupassanāya ca cittaṇa ca cittānupassanāya ca dve
 dhamme dhāreti. Kāyakilesavattumaṃ cittaṇa ca cittaṇanissaye cittaṇa
 subhāvitena sattanaṃ ca samāpattīnaṃ viharitumaṃ paṭijānāti.

Gahapatiputtapamatāya ca yathā gahapatiputtassa nānāraṅgaṇaṃ
 vatthakaraṇḍako puṇṇo bhavēyya, so yaṃ yadeva vatthayugaṃ
 pubbaṇhasamaye ākaṅkhati, pubbaṇhasamaye nibbāpeti, evaṃ
 majjhanhikasamaye, sāyanhasamaye, evameva so āyasmā cittassa
 subhāvitattā yathārūpena viharena ākaṅkhati pubbaṇhasamayaṃ viharitumaṃ,
 tathārūpena¹ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ viharati. Majjhanhikasamaye.
 Sāyanhasamaye. Tena vesa āyasmatā upamāya me āsitāya pathavī vā
 anuttarā indriyabhāvanā bhāvitacittaṇa. Tena so āyasmā idaṃ aṭṭhavidhaṃ
 bhāvanaṃ paṭijānāti catūsu mahābhūtesu, kāyabhāvanaṃ upakacāṇḍalaṃ
 purisaṃmetakaṃ bhavatalākāsu cittabhāvanaṃ, imāhi bhāvanāhi tāya
 bhāvanāya ca samathā pāripūrimantehi. Imehi catūhi paññāpāripūrimantehi.

97. Kathaṃ upakacāṇḍalaṃ paṭikūlesu dhammesu appaṭikūlasaṇṇī
 viharati, kāyo pakatiyā appaṭikūlaṃ kāye uddhumātakasaṇṇā saṃkhittena
 nava saṇṇā ime paṭikūla dhammā ceso āyasmā paṭikūlato ajigucchito
 kāyagatāsatiyā bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto viharati, na hi tassa
 jigucchappahāya cittaṃ paṭikūlati.

1. Yathārūpena (I, Ka)

Kathaṃ appaṭikūlesu dhammesu paṭikūlasaṇṇī viharatīti kāyo sabbalokassa appaṭikūlo taṃ so āyasmā asubhasaṇṇāya viharati. Evaṃ appaṭikūlesu dhammesu paṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikūlesu ca appaṭikūlesu ca appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharatīti api sabboyaṃ lokassa yamidaṃ muṇḍo pattapāṇī kulesu piṇḍāya vicarati. Tena ca so āyasmā suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇena appaṭikūlasaṇṇī cittaṇa ca kāyena nibbidāsahagatena appaṭikūlasaṇṇī, evaṃ paṭikūlesu appaṭikūlesu ca dhammesu appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikūlesu ca dhammesu appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati. Paṭikūlesu ca dhammesu subhasaṇṇino itthirūpe paṭikūlesu ca jigucchino vinīlakavipubbake tattha so āyasmā paṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikūlesu dhammesu tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjayitvā upekkhako viharati sato ca sampajāno ca. Appaṭikūlelu ca dhammesu subhasaṇṇino itthirūpe paṭikūlesu ca jigucchino vinīlakavipubbake tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjayitvā netam mama nesohamasmi neso me attāti viharati. Evaṃ tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjayitvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno.

Aparo pariyāyo. Tedhātuko lokasannivāso sabbabālaputhujjanānaṃ appaṭikūlasaṇṇā. Tattha ca āyasmā Sāriputto appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati. Evaṃ appaṭikūlesu dhammesu paṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikūlesu dhammesu appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati. Paṭikūlasaṇṇino sabbasekkhā idha kā tedhātuke sabbaloke. Tattha katamo bhūmippatto samādhiphale sacchikato appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, na hi taṃ atthi yassa lokassa pahānāya paṭikūlasaṇṇī uppādeyya.

Kathaṃ paṭikūlesu ca appaṭikūlesu ca dhammesu paṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati. Tedhātuke lokasannivāse yāva kāmaloḥkabhūmatā hi rāgānaṃ vītarāgānaṃ paṭikūlasamatā rūpārūpadhātum appaṭikūlasamatā. Tattha ca āyasmā Sāriputto paṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati. Evaṃ paṭikūlesu ca appaṭikūlesu ca dhammesu paṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikūlesu ca appaṭikūlesu ca dhammesu appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati, yaṃ kiñci parato duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ taṃ vacanaṃ appaṭikūlaṃ yāvataṃ vācaso appatirūpā tathā janassa appaṭikūlasaṇṇā. Tattha āyasmā Sāriputto abhiññāya sacchikato appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati, evaṃ paṭikūlesu ca appaṭikūlesu ca dhammesu appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati.

98. Kathaṃ paṭikūlesu ca appaṭikūlesu ca dhammesu tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjayitvā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno. Yaṅca nesaṃ samanupassati ye dhammā duccaritā, te dhammā appaṭikūlā. Tattha āyasmā Sāriputto iti paṭisañcikkhati ye dhammā duccaritā, te dhammā anīṭṭhaviṇṇā. Ye dhammā sucaritā, te ācayagāmino. So ca sucaritaṃ ācayagāminin karitvā duccaritaṃ anīṭṭhaviṇṇaṃ karitvā tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjayitvā upekkhako viharati.

Atha paṭikūlesu ca dhammesu appaṭikūlesu ca paṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati. Taṇhā paṭikūladhammā kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, taṇhāvasena hi sattā dvīhi dhammehi sattā, kabalīkāre āhāre rasataṇhāya sattā, phasse sukhasaṇṇāya sattā. Tatthāyasmā Sāriputto kabalīkāre ca āhāre paṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati, phasse ca dukkhasaṇṇī viharati. Evaṃ paṭikūlesu ca appaṭikūlesu ca paṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikūlesu ca dhammesu appaṭikūlesu ca dhammesu appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati. Taṇhākkhayaṃ anuttaraṃ nibbānaṃ tathā bālaputhujjanānaṃ paṭikūlasaṇṇā pahatasāṇṇā ca. Tatthāyasmato Sāriputtassa appaṭikūlasaṇṇā abyāpādasāṇṇā ca sāmaṃ paññāya passitvā evaṃ paṭikūlesu ca dhammesu appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikūlesu ca appaṭikūlesu ca dhammesu appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati, tatiye ca nibbāne paṭikūlasaṇṇīno yasena ca kittini ca appaṭikūlasaṇṇīno. Tatthāyasmā Sāriputto assādaṇṇa ādīnavaṇṇa nissaraṇaṇṇa yathābhūtaṃ sammāpaññāya paṭijānanto paṭikūlaṇṇa appaṭikūlaṇṇa dhammaṃ tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjayitvā appaṭikūlasaṇṇī viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikūlaṃ appaṭikūlañca dhammaṃ tadubhayaṃ
 abhinivajjayitvā upekkhako viharati sato ca sampajāno ca, yañca
 samanupassati anumayo appaṭikūlo dhammo paṭigho ca paṭikūlo dhammo,
 tatthāyasmā Sāriputto anumayassa paṭighappahīnattā upekkhako viharati sato
 sampajāno ca. Yañcassa samanupassati ayaṃ pañcavidhā anuttarā
 indriyabhāvanā. Ayaṃ suttaniddeso.

99. Tattha katamo desanāhāro, imamhi sutte kiṃ desitabbaṃ, tattha
 vuccate. Imamhi sutte diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāro desito, tathā vimuttaṃ
 cittaṃ paccavekkhaṇā ca adhipaññādhammaṃ desitaṃ.

Tattha katamo vicayo, ye kāye kāyānupassino viharanti, tesaṃ cittaṃ
 anumayappaṭighena na viharati anumayappaṭighena cābhiramamānassa cittaṃ
 samaggataṃ bhavissatīti bhāvanāya balametaṃ, ayaṃ vicayo hāro.

Tattha katamo yuttihāro, kāyabhāvanāya ca cittabhāvanāya ca na kiñci
 sabrahmacārī atimaññissatīti. Atthi esā yutti, ayaṃ yuttihāro.

Tattha katamo padaṭṭhāno hāro. Kāyabhāvanāya paṭhamassa sati
 upaṭṭhānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Yā pathavīsamācittatā, sā aniccānupassanāya
 padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo, yaṃ pathavīsamena cetasā viharati attānupassī
 pathavīsamena gihī viharati. Ko attho pathavīsamenaṇi yathā ye ca
 selopamatāya akammayuttā evameva pathavīsamo ayaṃ hiriyatāya. Ayaṃ
 lakkhaṇo.

Tattha katamo catubyūho hāro, imamhi byākaraṇe ko tassa āyasmato
 adhippāyo. Ye keci arahantā indriyabhāvanaṃ ākaṅkhiyanti, te
 pathavīsamataṃ uppādayissantīti. Ayaṃ adhippāyo.

Tattha katamo āvaṭṭoti. Natthi āvaṭṭassa bhūmi.

Tattha katamo vibhatti, yo kāyānupassī viharati, so pathavīsamacittataṃ paṭilabhissatīti na ekaṃsena. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, ye khaṇḍakādichinnakādino, na te pathavīsamacittataṃ paṭilabhanti. Sabbā kāyagatāsati sekkhabhāvanāya nibbānaṃ phalaṃ, ayaṃ vibhatti.

Tattha katamo parivattano hāro, ye kāyānupassino viharissanti, tesamīeva kāyapaccayā uppajjeyya āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, ayaṃ parivattano hāro.

Tattha katamo otaraṇo, pañcakkhandhā¹ avitīṇṇā² bāvisatindriyāni, tathā yaṃ manindriyaṃ, taṃ manodhātu manāyatanañca. Yaṃ samādhindriyaṃ, taṃ dhammadhātu dhammāyatanañca. Ayaṃ otaraṇo hāro.

Tattha katamo sodhano hāro. Ye ca manasā cattāro bhāvetabbā, te sabbe bhāvitā yaṃ taṃ manena pahīne pattabbataṃ sabbattha etassa ca atthāya ārambho, so attho suddho. Ayaṃ sodhano hāro.

Tattha katamo adhiṭṭhāno, ayaṃ samādhī ekattatāya paññatto, cha kāyā ekattatāya paññattā. Pañcindriyāni rūpīni rūpakāyo. Cha vedanākāyā vedanākāyo. Cha saññākāyā saññākāyo, Cha cetanākāyā cetanākāyo. Cha viññāṇakāyā viññāṇakāyo. Sabbepi ete dhammā dhammakāyotiyeva saṅkhaṃ gacchanti. Ayaṃ adhiṭṭhāno.

Parikkhāroti samāpattikosallañca vīthikosallañca³ hetu. Yañca gocarakosallaṃ yañca kallaṃ taṃ kosallaṃ paccayo. Vodānakosallaṃ hetu, kallaṃ paccayo. Sukhaṃ hetu, abyāpajjaṃ paccayo. Ayaṃ parikkhāro.

Tattha katamo samāropanoti yathā pathavī sucimpi nikkhīpante asucimpi nikkhitte tādisēveva evaṃ kāyo manāpikhehipi phassehi amanāpikhehipi phassehi tādisoyeva paṭighasamphassena vā sukhāya vedanāya tādisaṃ yo cittaṃ. Idaṃ suttaṃ vibhattaṃ sa-opammaṃ ugghaṭitaññussa puggalassa vibhāgena. Tattha samāropanāya avakāso natthi.

1. Sattesu ca pañcakkhandhā (I)

2. Avatīṇṇā (I)

3. Mītikosallañca (I)

100. Tattha katamaṃ suttaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ, yato ca kusalehi dhammehi na virodhati, na vaḍḍhati, imaṃ ādīnavaṃ Bhagavā deseti, tasmā channaṃ vivareyya, vivaṭaṃ nātivassati, tato ādīnavato vivareyyāti taṃ tīhi dhammehi nābhidhamṣiyati asubhasaññāya rāgena nābhidhamṣiyati. Mettāya dosena nābhidhamṣiyati. Vipassanāya mohena nābhidhamṣiyati. Evañcassa yo yo dhammo paṭipakkho tamhi tamhi dhamme paripūrissati. Yo tassa dhammassa akusalo dhammo paṭipakkho, tena nādhivāsiyati.

Aparo pariyāyo ye ime dhammā attanā na sakkoti vuṭṭhānaṃ, te ete dhammā desitā. Channamativassatīti tehi vitakkaṃ yena ca sakkā puna desitaṃ cittaṃ vibhāvetuṃ pariyodāpetuṃ vivekaninnassa vivekapoṇassa vivekapabbhārassa vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullataṃ āpajjati kusalesu dhammesu, seyyathāpi nāma uppalaṃ vā kumudaṃ vā padumaṃ vā udake sukkaṃ cando yāvaratti yāva divaso āgacchati, tassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṃ khittabbā, na parihāni, evaṃvidhaṃ taṃ cittaṃ nābhidhamṣiyati. Aparopettha yo akūṭo asaṭṭho amāyāvī uju puriso yathābhūtaṃ attānaṃ āvikaroti. Tattha yo chādeti tassa akusalaṃ dhammā cittaṃ anudhāvanti. Channamativassatīti yo pana hoti asaṭṭho akūṭo amāyāvī uju puriso yathābhūtaṃ attānaṃ āvikaroti. Tassa cittaṃ akusalehi dhammehi na viddhamṣiyati, ayaṃ suttattho.

101. Tattha katamā desanā, idha desitā dasa akusalakammapathā adhivassanatāya dasa kusalakammapathā anadhivassanatāya akusalehi na visujjhati. Yathā vuttaṃ Bhagavatā “cittasaṃkilesā bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti”ti.

Tattha katamo vicayo. Yassevaṃ cittaṃ adhivāsiyati, tassa bujjhitassa yaṃ bhaveyya kūṭeyya, taṃ ānantariyenapi satthari vā guṇānukampanatāya, ayaṃ vicayo

Tattha katamā yuttīti evaṃ anadhivasiyantaṃ cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti. Vuṭṭhitaṃ patiṭṭhahati kusalesu dhammesūti atthi esā yutti.

Padaṭṭhānanti channamativassatīti channam asaṃvarānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, vivaṭaṃ nātivassatīti achannam saṃvaraṇānaṃ. Tasmā channam vivareyya vivaṭaṃ nātivassatīti desanāya padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Lakkhaṇoti channamativassatīti ye keci vicittena channena ekalakkhaṇā dhammā sabbe te aviddhamṣiyanti. Tasmā channam vivareyya. Vivaṭaṃ nātivassatīti ye keci tena acchannena ekalakkhaṇā dhammā sabbe te nātivassantīti lakkhaṇo hāro.

Tattha katamo catubyūho hāro, imamhi sutte Bhagavato ko adhippāyo, yesaṃ kesañci cittam akusalā dhammā adhipaṭidesitā te yathā dhammam paṭikarissantīti ayaṃ tattha Bhagavato adhippāyo. Ayaṃ catubyūho hāro.

Āvaṭṭoti yaṃ channam taṃ duvidham kampamānaṃ samucchitaḥ. Ānantariyasamādhīnaṃ, tattha passaddhiyaṇca māno āsave vaḍḍheti, assaddhiyena ca pamādaṃ gacchati, pamādena onamati, unnaḷabhāvaṃ gacchati. Vuttaṃ cetam Bhagavatā “unnaḷānaṃ pamattānaṃ tesam vaḍḍhanti āsavā”ti cattāri tāni upādānāni, yāni cattāri upādānāni, te pañcupādānakkhandhā bhavanti. Imāni saccāni dukkhaṇca samudayo ca. Tasmā channam vivareyyāti yena hetunā, te āsavā vaḍḍhanti. Tesam pahīnattā āsavā pahīyante. Tattha appamādena assaddhiyaṃ pahīyati uddhaccakukkucappahānena oḷārikatā tassa dve dhammā na samatho ca bhāvanā ca pāripūrim gacchanti. Yo tesam āsavānaṃ khayō, ayaṃ nirodho. Imāni cattāri saccāni, ayaṃ āvaṭṭo.

Tattha katamo vibhatti hāro. Channamativassatīti na ekaṃso. Kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, yassa assā nivattanā yathāpi sekkhānaṃ. Yathāvuttaṃ Bhagavatā—

“Kiñcāpi sekkho pakareyya pāpaṃ,
Kāyena vācāya uda cetasā vā.
Abhabbo hi tassa pariguhanāya,
Abhabbatā diṭṭhapadassa hotī”ti.

Kiñcāpi tesam nivāraṇam cittam hoti. Api tu appaccayā samāye ca te niddisitabbā, ayaṃ vibhattihāro.

Tattha katamo parivattano hāro, channamativassatīti yassa ye dhammā sabbam anavivaṇam ativassiyati, vivaṇam nātivassati, avagaṇantam nātivassati. Ayaṃ parivattano hāro.

Tattha katamo vevacano hāro, channanti āvutam nivutam pihitam paṭikujjitam sañchannam parodham, vivaṇam nātivassatīti yassa te dhammā pabbajjitā vinodam nādhivassitā vantikatāti, ayaṃ vevacano hāro.

Tattha katamo paññatti hāro, channamativassatīti kilesabhāgiyapaññattam vivaṇam nātivassatīti sadhammakiccam yaṃ paṭipadā paññattiyā paññattam, tasmā hi channam vivareyyāti anusāsanapaññattiyā paññattam, vivaṇam nātivassatīti niddhānapaññattiyā paññattam, ayaṃ paññatti hāro.

Tattha katamo otaraṇo hāro. Channamativassatīti tayo kilesā rāgo doso moho, te khandhesu saṅkhārakkhandho -pa-. Te purā yathā niddiṭṭham khandhadhātu-āyatanesu, ayaṃ otaraṇo hāro.

Tattha katamo sodhano hāro, yenārambhena idam suttaṃ bhāsati so ārambho niyutto.

Adhiṭṭhānoti channamativassatīti ekattatāya paññattam kim kāraṇam, idam hi ativassatīti imassa ca ativassati evaṇca ativassatīti ayaṃ vemattatāya yā suṇasādhāraṇehi lakkhaṇehi paññāpiyati, sā ekattapaññatti.

Tattha katamo parikkhāro, yaṇca tam ativassiyanti, tassa dve hetū dve paccayā akusalapasuteva vācakattābhirati ca. Ime dve ayonisomanasikāro ca kusalā dhammā vopasaggā ca, ime dve paccayā.

Tattha katamo samāropano, channamativassatīti vemati passatīti channam yaṃ pariggahitum yaṃ adesitum appassutam yaṃ kathamkathā vibhūtena akusalamūlenam yaṃ taṇhāya ca te vaḍḍhati dosāti sannitvā te appasakkhayena saṅkhārā. Saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam yāva jarāmaraṇam, ayaṃ

samāropano. Yaṃ puna tathā desanā, tasseva akusalā dhammā vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullatamāpajjati tassa saṅkhārā nirodhā, ayaṃ samāropano.

102. Cattāro puggalā¹ tamotamaparāyanoti -pa-. Tattha katamo vuccate tamo nāma, yo tamo andhakāro, yathā vuttaṃ Bhagavatā “yathā andhakāre tasmīṃ bhayānake sakampidhātupuriso na passati, evameva aññāṇato tamopanandhakāro pāpakasakammasavipākāṃ na saddho hoti. Iti evaṃ lakkhaṇatā aññāṇaṃ tamo avijjā moho, yena sattā yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, iti vuccati tamoti. So tiṇṇaṃ cakkhūnaṃ tamo maṃsacakkhuno dibbacakkhuno paññācakkhuno, imesaṃ cakkhūnaṃ idha tamo niddisiyati aññāṇanti. Tattha katamaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ, atha nissaye yaṃ pubbante aññāṇaṃ aparante aññāṇaṃ pubbantāparante aññāṇaṃ hetumhi aññāṇaṃ paccayamhi aññāṇaṃ tassa aññāṇino samādhībhūtassa eso nissando. Yaṃ na jānāti idaṃ sevitabbaṃ idaṃ na manasikātabbanti. So tena tamena niddisiyati tamopi yathā vuccati. Mūḷhoti evaṃ cetanā. Tena tamena so puggalo vuccati. Tamoti so tena tamena asamūhatena asamucchinnena tapparamo bhavati tapparāyano, ayaṃ vuccati puggalo tamo tamaparāyanoti. Parāyanoyeva dhammo manasikātabbo so tamo dahati aññacittaṃ upaṭṭhapeti. Te cassa dhammā nijjhānakkhamanti. So sutamayāya paññāya samanupassati. (1)

Tattha katamo tamo jotiparāyano. So tena paññāvasena iriyati evaṃ tasseva iriyantassa parāyano bhavati. Ayaṃ vuccate puggalo tamo jotiparāyano. (2)

Tattha katamo puggalo joti jotiparāyano², tattha vuccati joti nāma yaṃ tassa ce tamassa paṭipakkhena ye ca dhamme antamaso ñāṇāloko, so suṇadhammo puggalo tamo jotiparāyano, tattha vuccate, yoyaṃ puggalo tamo jotiparāyano, so yadi tathārūpaṃ kalyāṇamittaṃ paṭilabhati, yo naṃ akusalato ca

1. Am 1. 387 piṭṭhe.

2. Jotiparāyano (I)

nivāreti bhāvitakusalatāva bhāvī niyojetīti. Evañca saddhammaṃ deseti. Ime dhammā kusalā, ime dhammā akusalā. Ime dhammā sāvajjā, ime dhammā anavajjā. Ime dhammā sevittabbā, ime dhammā na sevittabbā. Ime dhammā bhajittabbā. Ime dhammā na bhajittabbā. Ime dhammā upasampajja vihattabbā, ime dhammā na upasampajja vihattabbā. Ime dhammā manasikāttabbā, ime dhammā na manasikāttabbāti. Paccate saññāya yathā saññāyati satindriyāni, so evaṃ pajānāti. Ime dhammā kusalā, ime dhammā akusalā. Ime dhammā sāvajjā, ime dhammā anavajjā. Ime dhammā sevittabbā, ime dhammā na sevittabbā. Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā, ime dhammā na bhāvetabbā. Ime dhammā upasampajja vihattabbā, ime dhammā na upasampajja vihattabbā. Ime dhammā manasikāttabbā, ime dhammā na manasikāttabbāti. So te dhamme susūyati, sotam odahati, aññaṃ cittaṃ upaṭṭhpeti, te cassa dhammā nijjhānakkhamanti, so sutamayāya paññāya samannāgato so tena paccayavasena iriyati evaṃ tasseva iriyanti tapparamo bhavati tapparāyano. Ayaṃ vuccate puggalo tamo tamaparāyano. (3)

Tattha katamo puggalo joti tamaparāyano, joti nāma yā tasseva tamassa paṭipakkhena ye dhammā antamaso ñāṇāloko, so puna dhammo. Katamā uccate paññāyato paṇḍitoti vuccate, so evaṃ pajānāti. Ime dhammā kusalā, ime dhammā akusalā. Ime dhammā sāvajjā, ime dhammā anavajjā. Ime dhammā sevittabbā, ime dhammā na sevittabbā. Ime dhammā bhāvitabbā, ime dhammā na bhāvitabbā. Ime dhammā upasampajja vihattabbā, ime dhammā na upasampajja vihattabbā. Ime dhammā manasikāttabbā, ime dhammā na manasikāttabbā. Idha pana pāpamittasaṃsevano pāpamittavasānugo akusale dhamme abhivaḍḍheti, kusale dhamme pajahati. So tena pamādena paccayasañña amanasikatvā assati-asampajaññaṃ āsevati. Tayā yo paṭipakkho tamo, so pavaḍḍheti. So tamābhībhūto parāyano tamaparamo ceva bhavati. Ayaṃ vuccati puggalo joti tamaparāyano. (4)

103. Tattha katamo puggalo joti jotiparāyano. Tattha vuccate soyaṃ puggalo kalyāṇamittassa sannissito bhavati sakkā saṃyogī

kusalaṃ gavesī, so kalyāṇamitte upasaṅkamitvā paripucchati, paripaṇhayati, kiṃ kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ. Kiṃ sāvajjaṃ, kiṃ anavajjaṃ. Kiṃ sevitaḥḥaṃ, kiṃ na sevitaḥḥaṃ. Kiṃ bhāvitaḥḥaṃ, kiṃ na bhāvitaḥḥaṃ. Kiṃ upasampajja vihātaḥḥaṃ, kiṃ na upasampajja vihātaḥḥaṃ. Kiṃ manasikātaḥḥaṃ, kiṃ na manasikātaḥḥaṃ. Kathaṃ saṃkilesa hoti, kathaṃ vodānaṃ hoti. Kathaṃ pavatti hoti, kathaṃ nivatti hoti. Kathaṃ bandho hoti, kathaṃ makkho hoti. Kathaṃ sakkāyasamudayo hoti, kathaṃ sakkāyanirodho hoti. Kathaṃ sakkāyasamudayo hoti, kathaṃ sakkāyanirodho hoti. So ettha desitaṃ yathā upaṭṭhitaṃ tathā sampaṭipajjanto so evaṃ pajānāti. Ime dhammā kusalā, ime dhammā akusalā. Evaṃ -pa-. Yāva kathaṃ sakkāyasamudayo hoti, kathaṃ sakkāyanirodho hoti ti vitthārena kātaḥḥaṃ. So te dhamme adhipāṭikaṅkhāti evaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ñāṇaṃ vijjā ālokaṃ vaḍḍhetti. So puggalo tapparamo bhavati tapparāyano, ayaṃ vuccate puggalo joti jotiparāyano.

Tattha katamo puggalo tamo tamaparāyano. Yo akusalaṃ dhammaṃ dīpeti. Taṃ bhāvanāya hīnāsu gatīsu upapattiṃ dasseti, tapparamo bhavati tapparāyano. Ayaṃ vuccate puggalo tamo tamaparāyano.

Tattha yo puggalo tamo jotiparāyano. So tamena akusalassa kammaṣṣa vipākaṃ dasseti. Tameti yaṃ cakkhu kalyāṇamittassa yena akusale dhamme pajahati, kusale dhamme abhivaḍḍhati.

Tattha yo ca paṇītāsu gatīsu upapattiṃ dasseti, tapparamo tena vuccate tamo jotiparāyano.

Tattha yo puggalo joti tamaparāyano. Kusalassa kammavipākaṃ dasseti. Yaṃ cakkhu pāpamittasamsaggena pāpamittupasevena pāpamittavasānugo akusalaṃ dhammaṃ abhivaḍḍhati, taṃ bhāvanāya hīnāsu gatīsu upapattiṃ dasseti. Tapparamo tena vuccate joti tamaparāyano.

Tattha yo puggalo joti jotiparāyano. So jotitā pabhātā¹ yāva paṇītāsu gatīsu upapattiṃ dasseti. Tapparamo tenāha joti jotiparāyano.

Jotitamaparāyanena dasa akusalānaṃ kammānaṃ udayaṃ dasseti. Tamena puggalena akusalānaṃ kammānaṃ vipākaṃ dasseti. Na akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākaṃ dasseti. Tamena aṭṭha micchattāni dasseti. Jotinā aṭṭha sammattāni dasseti. Jotinā tamaparāyanena dasa akusalakammapathe dasseti. Jotinā paṇītattaṃ dasseti. Tamena jotiparāyanena atapanīyaṃ dhammaṃ dasseti. Jotinā tamaparāyanena tapanīyaṃ dhammaṃ dasseti. Ayaṃ suttattho.

104. Tattha katamo desanā hāro. Imamhi sutte kiṃ desitaṃ. Tattha vuccate imamhi sutte kusalākusalā dhammā desitā. Kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipāko desito. Hīnappaṇītānaṃ sattānaṃ gati nānākaraṇaṃ desitaṃ. Ayaṃ desanā hāro.

Tattha katamo vicayo hāro. Akusalassa kammassa yo vipākaṃ paccanubhoti. Tattha ṭhito akusale dhamme uppādiyati vicayantaṃ yujjati. Kusalassa kammassa yo vipākaṃ paccanubhoti. Tattha ṭhito kusale dhamme uppādiyati vicayantaṃ yujjati. Ayaṃ vicayo yutti ca.

Tattha katamo padaṭṭhāno hāro. Yo puggalo joti, so paccavekkhaṇāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Yo puggalo tamo, so tamādinnaṃ vānupassanāya padaṭṭhānanti dasseti. Tamena jotiparāyanena appamādassa padaṭṭhānaṃ dasseti, tamo avijjāya ca diṭṭhiyā ca padaṭṭhānaṃ dasseti. Jotinā tamaparāyanena pamādassa ca diṭṭhiyā ca padaṭṭhānaṃ dasseti. Ayaṃ padaṭṭhāno.

Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo hāro. Tamena tamaparāyanena tamoti avijjāya niddiṭṭhāya sabbakilesadhammā niddiṭṭhā honti. Tamena jotiparāyanena jotivijjāya niddiṭṭhāya sabbe bodhipakkhiyadhammā niddiṭṭhā honti. Jotitamaparāyanena pamādo niddiṭṭho hoti. Tamena jotiparāyanena appamādo niddiṭṭho hoti. Ayaṃ lakkhaṇo hāro.

Tattha katamo catubyūho hāro, imamhi sutte Bhagavato ko adhippāyo. Ye sattā nīcakulino, na te imaṃ sutvā kusale dhamme samādaya vattissanti. Ye sattā uccakulino, te imaṃ dhammadesanaṃ

sutvā bhiyyoso mattāya kusale dhamme samādāya vattissantīti. Ayaṃ catubyūho hāro. Bhūmiyaṃ upadeso.

Tattha katamo āvaṭṭo hāro, yā avijjāto pabhūti taṇhā. Ayaṃ samudayo. Yo tamo tamaparāyano, idaṃ dukkhaṃ. Imāni dve saccāni dukkhaṇca samudayo ca jotī yena suttena dhammena paññāpiyati, so dhammo paññindriyassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tena amohena tīṇi kusalamūlāni pāripūriṃ gacchanti saggassa padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamā vibhatti. Tamo tamaparāyanoti na ekaṃ sena, kiṃ kāraṇaṃ, atthi tamo ca bhavo aparāpariyavedanīyena ca kusalena jotinā puggalena sahopattibhāve. Atthi jotī ca bhavo aparāpariyavedanīyena ca akusalena tamena puggalena sahopattibhāve parivattanā tamesu paṭipakkkhoti jotinā tamaparāyano.

Tattha katamo vevacano, yo tamo, so evaṃ attabyāpādāya paṭipanno, so assaddhāya bālo akusalo abyatto anādinavadassī. Yo jotī, so attahitāya paṭipanno paṇḍito kusalo byatto ādinavadassī. Ayaṃ vevacano.

Tattha katamā paññatti, so puggalo vipākapaññattiyā paññāpiyati, akusale pariyādinnaṭṭā paññāpiyati. Jotikusaladhammupapattipaññattiyā paññāpiyati kusaladhammavipākapaññattiyā cāti.

Otaṇoti ye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā yaṇca jarāmarāṇaṃ yā ca avijjā, taṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ, niddesena vijjuppādo avijjānirodho yo yāva jarāmarāṇanirodho, ime dve dhammā saṅkhārakkhandhapariyāpannā. Dhammadhātu dhammāyatanaṇca padaṭṭhānaṃ niddesena dhātūsu.

Tattha katamo sodhano, imassa suttassa desitassa ārambho. Adhiṭṭhānoti tamoti Bhagavā bravīti, na ekaṃ puggalaṃ deseti. Yāvataṃ sattānaṃ gati, tattha ye duccaritadhammena upapannā, te bahulādhivacanena tamo niddisati. Yā jotī sabbasattesu kusaladhammopapatti sabbaṃ taṃ jotīti abhilapati ayamekatā paccayo yonisomanasikārapaññatti catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ puggalānaṃ.

Tattha katamo parikkhāro, akusalassa pāpamittatā paccayo, ayoniso manasikāro hetu. Kusalassa kalyāṇamittatā paccayo, yoniso manasikāro hetu.

Tattha katamā samāropanāti, idhekacco nīce kule paccājāto hotīti nīce kule paccājāto rūpesu saddesu gandhesu rasesu phassesu, so upapanno sabbamhi mānussake upabhogaparibhoge. Joti paṇītesu kusalesu upapanno sabbamhi mānussake upabhogaparibhoge upapannoti.

105. Tattha katamaṃ saṃkilesabhāgiyaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ ca suttaṃ, na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrāti gāthā. Kena kāraṇena taṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ catūhi kāraṇehi issariyena sakkā mocetuṃ dhanena vā aññena vā yācanāya vā parāyanena vā. Yesu ca ayaṃ rāgo maṇikuṇḍalesu puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā, idamassa cetasikabandhanaṃ. Taṃ na sakkā issariyena vā dhanena vā aññena vā yācanāya vā parāyanena vā mocetuṃ. Na ca tattha koci atthi pāṭibhogo. Iminā bandhanato mocayitthāti devo vā manusso vā tadidaṃ bandhanaṃ rāgānusayena ca chasu bāhiresu ca āyatanesu bandhati. Rūpesu rūpataṇhā bandhati. Yāva dhammesu dhammataṇhā. Yo idha loka bandho paralokasmiṃ bandho nīyati, so bandho jāyati, bandho mīyati. Bandho asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchati. Na sakkā mocetuṃ aññatra ariyamaggena imaṇca bandhanaṃ. Maraṇabhāvaṇca upapattibhāvaṇca bhayato veditvā chandarāgaṃ pajahati. So imaṃ chandarāgaṃ pajahitvā atikkamati. Ayaṇca loko ito paraṃ dutiyo.

Tattha yaṃ bandhanāsaṅkhārānaṃ pahānaṃ idaṃ vuccati ubhayesu ṭhānesu vīriyaṃ, gandhaparivāto¹ sumuni nopalimpati. Tattheva pariggaḥesu puttesu dāresu ca avūḷho salloti tasseva taṇhāya pahānaṃ dasseti. Ayaṃ taṇhāmūlassa pahānā vare² appamattoti kāmo pamādavattati pahānāya nekkhammābhirato appamādavihārī bhavati. Tassa āsayaṃ pahānāya neva imaṃ lokaṃ āsīsatī na paralokaṃ. Na idhalokaṃ nissitaṃ, piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ ākaṅkhati. Nāpi paralokaṃ nissitaṃ piyarūpaṃ

1. Ganthaparivaso (I), ganthaparivuto (Ka)

2. Ahanāvare (I), ahanāvaro (Ka)

sābharūpaṃ ākaṅkhati, tena vuccate “nāsīsate lokamimaṃ paraṃ lokañcā”ti. Yaṃ tassa pahānaṃ taṃ chedanāṃ aṭṭhakavaggiyesu Muni niddiṭṭho. So idha virodho aṭṭhakavaggiyesu nāsīsaṇaṃ idha anāthā. Tathāyaṃ taṇhāya tassa pariggahassa vatthukāmassa ekagāthāya ete sabbe kāmā dassitā. Tena Bhagavā deseti “etampi chetvāna paribbajanti anapekkhino sabbakāme pahāyā”ti. Imissā gāthāya dvidhā niddeso saṃsandananiddeso ca samayaniddeso ca, yathā ayaṃ gāthā saṃkilesabhāgiyañca nibbedhabhāgiyañca, evaṃ tāya gāthāya saṃkilesabhāgiyañca nibbedhabhāgiyañca visajjanā. Evaṃ gāthā sabbagāthāsu byākaraṇesu vā niddiṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ.

106. Tattha katamā desanā, imaṃ suttaṃ kenādhippāyena desitaṃ. Ye rāgacaritā sattā, te kāme pajahissantīti ayaṃ tattha Bhagavato adhippāyo.

Tattha katamo vicayo, yassa dasavattukā kilesā uttiṇṇā vantā veditā. Katame dasavidhāti, kilesakāmā ca orambhāgiya-uddhambhāgiyā ca saññojanā dasavattukāni āyatanāni, ayaṃ vicayo.

Tattha katamā yutti. Ye sārattā te gāḷhabandhanena bandhanti atthi esā yutti.

Tattha katamo padaṭṭhāno, sāratto maṇikuṇḍalesu mamaṅkāraṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Apekkhāti atītavatthussa sarāgassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Etampi chetvāti bhāvanāya padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo, sārattacitto maṇikuṇḍalesu yo ahaṅkāre visatto mamaṅkāre visatto, yo puttadāre sāratto. Khettavatthusmiṃ sāratto. Ayaṃ lakkhaṇo hāro.

Tattha katamo catubyūho hāro, idha sutte Bhagavato ko adhippāyo. Ye nibbānena chandikā bhavissanti, te puttadāre taṇhaṃ pajahissantīti. Ayaṃ tattha Bhagavato adhippāyo. Imāni cattāri saccāni.

Tattha katamo āvaṭṭo, yā puttadāre taṇhā, ayaṃ samudayo. Ye upādinnakkhandhā, te ye ca bāhiresu rūpesu rūpapariggaho, idaṃ dukkhaṃ,

yaṃ tattha chedanīyaṃ, ayaṃ nirodho. Yena bhijjati, ayaṃ maggo. .
Vibhattīti natthi vibhattiyā bhūmi, parivattanoti paṭipakkho niddiṭṭho.

Tattha katamo vevacano, niddiṭṭho vevacano. . Tattha katamo otaraṇo.
Atthi taṇhā eko satto otiṇṇo tappaccayā viññāṇaṃ yāva jārāmarāṇaṃ. Yā
tattha vedanā, ayaṃ avijjā vijjuppādā avijjānirodho yāva jārāmarāṇanirodho.

Tattha katamo sodhano, suddho gāthāya ārambho. . Tattha katamo
adhiṭṭhāno. Na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu dhīrāti ekattatāya paññattā, na
vemattatāya. Cattāro rāgā kāmarāgo rūparāgo bhavarāgo diṭṭhirāgo cāti
ekattatāya paññattā.

Tattha katamo parikkhāro, yesaṃ rāgo maṇikuṇḍalesu tassa subhasaññā
hetu, anubyañjanaso ca nimittaggāhitā paccayo. Yāya te chinnāni tassa
asubhasaññā hetu, nimittaggahaṇa-anubyañjanaggahaṇavinodanaṃ paccayo.

Tattha katamo samāropano, sāratto maṇikuṇḍalesu sammūlḥavidho
duṭṭhātipi etampi¹ chetvāna paribbajantīti taṃ pariññātattaṃ
parivajjitattaṃ pajahitā, ayaṃ samāropano.

107. Yaṃ cetasikaṃ yaṃ pakappitaṃ vitthārena paccayo, yaṃ vā
cetasikaṃ kāyikaṃ cetasikaṃ kammaṃ. Kiṃ kāraṇā, cetasikā hi cetanā
manokammāti vuccate, sā cetanākammaṃ, yaṃ cetasikaṃ imaṃ kāyikaṃ
vācasikaṃ imāni tīni kammāni niddiṭṭhāni. Kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ
tāni kusalāni piyaṃ kāyena ca vācāya ca ārabhati parāmasati, ayaṃ vuccati
sīlabbataparāmāso. Saṅkappanā te tividhā saṅkhārā puññamayā apuññamayā
āneñjamayā, tappaccayā viññāṇaṃ te ārammaṇametaṃ hoti viññāṇassa
ṭhitiyā. Yā subhasaññā suhasaññā attasaññā ca. Idaṃ cetasikaṃ. Yaṃ
rūpūpagaṃ viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhati rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatiṭṭhitaṃ
nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ vurūlhiṃ vepullataṃ gacchati, ayaṃ saṅkappanā,
iti yaṃ

viññāṇaṭṭhitisu ṭhitaṃ paṭhamābhiniḃbatti-ārammaṇavasena upādānaṃ, idaṃ vuccati cetasikanti.

Tattha ṭhitassa arūpassa yā nikanti ajjhosānaṃ, idampi sakampitaṃ manāpikesu rūpesu piyarūpasātarūpesu ābhogo, idaṃ cetasikaṃ. Yaṃ ceteti sattesu¹ manāpikesu abhiḃhākāyagantho paṭighānusayesu byāpādakāyagantho sabbe cattāro ganthā, ayaṃ pañcasu kāmaguṇesu paṭhamābhiniḃpāto cittassa yā cetanā yassa tattha assādānupassissa anekā pāpakā akusalā dhammā cittaṃ arūpavatiyo honti. Puggalo rāgānubandhibhūto tehi kilesakāmehi yathā kāmakaraṇīyo, ayaṃ vuccate kāmesu pakappanā. Eva sabbe cattāro oghā. Yaṃ tehi kāmehi saṃyutto viharati bhāvito ajjhosanno, ayaṃ cetanā. Yassa tathāyaṃ avītarāgassa adhigatapemassa tassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā dukkhānuparivattitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti saritassa vayadhammasamuppādo cittaṃ pariyādiyati, idaṃ vuccati pakappitanti.

Ekamekassa ceteti ca pakappeti ca viññāṇassa ṭhiti yā hoti, sā ca ṭhiti dvidhā ārammaṇaṭṭhiti ca āhāraṭṭhiti ca, tattha yā ārammaṇaṭṭhiti, ayaṃ nāmarūpassa paccayo. Yā āhāraṭṭhiti yā punabbhavābhiniḃbattikā ṭhiti yā ca ponobhaviḃkā ṭhiti, ayaṃ vuccati ārammaṇaṃ, taṃ hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā tassa viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ yāva jarāmarañña ceteti, atha ca puna patthayate yato na ponobhaviḃkā anāgatavatthumhi, ayaṃ paṭipakkho niddiṭṭho. Na ceteti na patthayati atha ca dūsetīti duvidho niddeso. Assa pubbe hoti taṃ cetasikaṃ taṃ pakappitaṃ asamūhataṃ tappaccayā, ayaṃ viññāṇassa ṭhiti hoti.

108. Atha vā tassa anusayā āvibhavanti tappaccayā tassa punabbhavo niḃbattati. Atha vā naṃ saṃkiyate appetu āgāre vā, sukhumā vā santi vā na saṃkiyate kāme taṃ evaṃ nicesupi āgāresu jāto hoti. Taṃ nayati yaṃ no kappetuṃ evaṃ saṃkhārā cetitā pakappitā ca

ārammaṇabhūtā honti, yā ca cetanā yā ca pakappanā yañca vatthu nibbattaṃ, ubhopi ete ārammaṇaṃ viññāṇassa tathā cetanāya ca saṅkappanāya ca patthanāya ca bhūtā sattā ceteti ca saṅkappeti ca. Yaṃ gavesanā na ca ceteti na ca saṅkappeti. Katame ca sattā bhūtā ye ca tanujāta-aṇḍajāpi aṇḍakā anubhinnā saṃsedajā na ca sambhinnā ime bhūtā, katame sambhavesino gabbhagatā aṇḍagatā saṃsaranto ime na ceteti na pattheti na ca saṅkappeti. Anusaye na ca punabbhavo nibbattīti. Ye bhūtā sattā ye sambhavesino, te thāvarā. Ye vā sato cetenti patthenti ca ye thāvarā. Te na ca cetenti, na ca patthenti, na ca saṅkappenti, anusayena ca saṃsaranti.

Aparo pariyāyo, ye ariyapuggalā sekkhā, tattha te na ca cetenti, na ca saṅkappenti, anusayena puna uppajjanti.

Aparo pariyāyo, sukhumā pāṇā bhūmigatā udakagatā cakkhuno āpāthaṃ nāgacchanti, te na ca cetenti, na ca saṅkappenti, anusayena ca saṃsaranti.

Aparo pariyāyo, bāhikā sabbe bhikkhū abhimānikā, te na ca cetenti, na ca patthayanti, anusayena ca saṃsaranti, na ca cetenti, na ca saṅkappenti, na ca anusenti. Ārammaṇampetaṃ na hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā.

Na ca cetetīti pariyuṭṭhānasamugghātaṃ dasseti. Na ca anusetīti anusayasamugghātaṃ dasseti. Na ca cetetīti oḷārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānaṃ dasseti. Na ca anusetīti sukhumānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānaṃ dasseti. Na ca cetetīti yena bhūmi ca na ca patthayantīti sakadāgāmī anāgāmī, na ca anusetīti arahāṃ. Na ca cetetīti sīlakkhandhassa paṭipakkhena pahānaṃ dasseti. Na ca patthayatīti samādhikkhandhassa paṭipakkhena pahānaṃ dasseti. Na ca anusayatīti paññākkhandhassa paṭipakkhena pahānaṃ dasseti. Na ca cetetīti apuññamayānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ pahānaṃ dasseti. Na ca patthayatīti puññamayānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ pahānaṃ dasseti. Na ca anusetīti āneñjamayānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ pahānaṃ dasseti. Na ca cetetīti anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ, na ca patthayatīti aññindriyaṃ, na ca anusayatīti aññātāvino indriyaṃ. Na ca cetetīti mudukā indriyabhāvanā, na ca

patthayatīti majjha-indriyabhāvanā, na ca anusetīti adhimattā indriya bhāvanā. Ayaṃ suttattho.

109. Tattha katamā desanā. Idha sutte cattāri saccāni desitāni. Yañca cetayitaṃ yañca pakappitaṃ atthi etaṃ ārammaṇaṃ cittaṃ patiṭṭhati vicinati¹ yujjati. Na ca cetetīti na ca patthayatīti atthi evaṃ ārammaṇaṃ anusaye viññāṇamīti viciniyati yujjati na ca ceteti na ca patthayati. Anusayappahānā viññāṇaṭṭhitaṃ na gavesanti, viciyantaṃ yujjati. Ayaṃ yuttivicayo.

Tattha katamo padaṭṭhāno. Cetanā pariyuṭṭhānaṃ cetanāpariyuṭṭhānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saṅkappanaṃ upādānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Anusayo pariyuṭṭhānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Tesāṃ chandarāgavināsāya bhāvanā bhavarāgassa pahānaṃ.

Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo. Yaṃ cetasikanti vedayitaṃ pakappitaṃ uggahitaṃ viññātaṃ tabbiññāṇaṃ ārammaṇampi paccayopi.

Tattha katamo catubyūho. Idha sutte Bhagavato ko adhippāyo. Ye punabbhavaṃ na icchanti, te na cetayissantīti na ca patthayissantīti, ayaṃ adhippāyo.

Āvaṭṭoti yā ca cetanā patthanā ca anusayo ca viññāṇaṭṭhitipahānā ca, imāni dve saccāni. . Vibhattīti natthi vibhattiyā bhūmi. . Parivattanā pana paṭipakkhaṃ suttam.

Tattha katamo vevacano. Cetanā rūpasañcetanā yāvadhammasañcetanā. Yo anusayo, te satta anusayā.

Paññattīti cetanāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ paññattiyā paññattā. Saṅkappanaṃ upādānapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Anusayo hetupaññattiyā paññatto. Viññāṇaṭṭhiti upapattihetupaññattiyā paññattā. Cetanā saṅkappanā anusayo samucchedo chandarāgavinayapaññattiyā paññatto. Paṭhame keci dvīhi parivattakehi paṭiccasamuppādo idappaccayatāya majjhapaññatti.

Otaraṇoti dvīhi parivattakehi dukkhañca samudayo ca majjhimakehi maggo ca nirodho ca. . Sodhanoti sutte suddassa ārambho.

Adhiṭṭhānoti yañcetayitaṃ sabbaṃ adhiṭṭhānena ekattāya paññattaṃ. Saṅkappitanti upādānekattāya paññattaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ ekattāya paññattaṃ.

Parikkhāroti subhañca ārammaṇaṃ ayoniso manasikāro cetanā hetupaccayatāya paccayo. Viññāṇassa paṭiṭṭhāno dhammo ārammaṇapaccayatāya paccayo. Tassa manasikāro hetupaccayatāya paccayo.

Tattha katamo samāropano. Idaṃ suttaṃ saññitaṃ tattha ceteti visajjanaṃ iti niddisitaṃ. Tassa diṭṭhiyā viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ yāva jarāmaraññaṃ, ayaṃ samāropano. . Ārammaṇametaṃ na hoti viññāṇassa ṭhitiyā, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, nāmarūpanirodha yāva jarāmaraññanirodho.

110. Tattha katamaṃ saṅkilesabhāgiyañca nibbedhabhāgiyañca asekkhabhāgiyañca suttaṃ. Ayaṃ loko¹ santāpajāto yāva ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā bhagena bhavassa vippamokkhamāhaṃsu. Saṅkilesabhāgiyaṃ upadhiṃ hi paṭicca dukkhamidaṃ sambhoti, yā tā pana taṇhā pahīyanti, bhavaṃ nābhinandatīti nibbedhassa nibbutassa² bhikkhuno anupādāya punabbhavo na hoti. Upaccagā sabbabhavāni tādīti asekkhabhāgiyaṃ.

Tattha santāpajātotaṃ rāgajo santāpo dosajo mohajoti. Tesaṃ sattānaṃ ṭhānaṃ dasseti. Loko santāpajātotaṃ phasso tividdho sukhavedanīyo dukkhavedanīyo adukkhamasukhavedanīyo. Tattha sukhavedanīyo phasso rāgasantāpo, dukkhavedanīyo dosasantāpo, adukkhamasukhavedanīyo mohasantāpo. Yathā ca Bhagavā āha paṭhamakassa valāhakassa gomagge³ yehi gahapatiputta rāgajehi dosajehi mohajehi santāpehi dukkhaṃ supati, te mama santāpā na santi.

1. Khu 1. 115 Udāne. 2. Niccutassa (I, Ka) 3. Komagge (I, Ka) Am 1. 135 piṭṭhe.

Rogaṃ vadati attatoti tehi santāpehi santāpito tividhaṃ vipallāsaṃ paṭilabhati saññāvipallāsaṃ cittavipallāsaṃ diṭṭhivipallāsaṃ. Tattha asubhe subhanti saññāvipallāso. Dukkhe sukhamti cittavipallāso. Anicce niccanti anattani attāti diṭṭhivipallāso.

Yathā cittassa vipallāso saññādiṭṭhite tividhā vitakkā cittavitakko vipallāso saññāvitakko vipallāso diṭṭhivitaṅko vipallāso. Tattha avijjā vipallāso gocarā gatipateyyabhūmi, yathā hi taṃ sañjānāti yathā vijānāti yathā sañjānāti ca vijānāti ca. Yathā khanti ceteti ime cattāro vipallāsā sattā yehi catubbidhaṃ attabhāvavattumaṃ rogabhūtaṃ gaṇḍabhūtaṃ “attā”ti vadanti. Rogaṃ vadati attatoti ayaṃ āvaṭṭo. Yena yena hi maññati tato taṃ hoti aññathāti subhanti maññati na tathā hoti. Evaṃ sukhamti niccaṃ attāti so aññathā bhavameva santaṃ anāgataṃ bhavaṃ patthayati, tena vuccati “bhavarāgo”ti. Bhavamevābhinandati, yaṃ abhinandati, taṃ dukkhanti pañcakkhandhe niddisiyati. Yaṃca tappaccayā sokaparidevadukkhāṃ tassa hi bhāveyyati. Ettāvataṃ saṃkilesaṃ hoti. Pahānatthaṃ kho pana brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Tiṇṇaṃ santāpānaṃ chandarāgavinayo hoti.

Upadhiṃ hi paṭicca dukkhamidaṃ bhavātīti ye bhavamevābhinandanti yassa bhāveyyati, taṃ dukkhāṃ tassa dukkhassa pahānamāha. Sabbaso upādānaṃca yaṃ natthi dukkhassa sambhavoti cattāro vipallāsā yathā niddiṭṭha-upādānamāha. Tassa paṭhamo vipallāso kāmupādānaṃ, dutiyaṃ duṭṭhupādānaṃ, tatiyaṃ sīlabbatupādānaṃ, catutthaṃ attavādupādānaṃ, tesam yo khayā natthi dukkhassa sambhavo upadhi nidānaṃ dukkhanirodhamāha. Evamevaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato vibhavaṇṇā na hoti. Vibhavaṃ nābhinandatīti dassanabhūmiṃ manteti sabbaso taṇhakkhayaṃ nibbānanti dve vimuttiyo katheti rāgavirāgaṃca avijjāvirāgaṃca. Tassa bhikkhuno anupādisesaṃ nibbānadhātumaṃ manteti. Ayaṃ suttassa atthaniddeso.

111. Tattha katamo vicayo. Yassa yattha pariḷāhetaṃ tassa pariḷāhantassa so yathābhūtaṃ natthi nibbindati ca, ayaṃ vicayo ca yutti ca.

Padaṭṭhāno rāgajo pariḷāho sukhindriyassa domanassindriyassa ca padaṭṭhānaṃ. Dosajo pariḷāho sukhindriyassa domanassindriyassa ca padaṭṭhānaṃ. Mohajo pariḷāho upekkhindriyassa domanassindriyassa ca padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo hāro. Phassapareto vedanāpareto saññāparetopi saṅkhāraparetopi yena yena maññati yadi subhanimittena yadi sukhinimittena yadi niccanimittena yadi attanimittena asubhe subhanti maññati, evaṃ sabbaṃ rāgaje pariḷāhe vutte cattāro pariḷāhā vuttā bhavanti. Rāgajo dosajo mohajo diṭṭhiyo ca rāgaṃ vadāmīti attato vadati. Sabbāni pannarasa padāni aniccaṃ dukkhanti.

Tattha katamo catubyūho. Idha sutte Bhagavato ko adhippāyo. Ye pariḷāhena na acchanti te bhavaṃ nābhinandanti. Ye bhavaṃ nābhinandanti, te parinibbāyissanti. Ayaṃ adhippāyo.

Tattha katamo āvaṭṭo. Saṅkilesabhāgiyena dukkhaṇca samudayaṇca niddisati. Nibbedhabhāgiyena maggaṇca nirodhaṇca.

Tattha katamā vibhatti. Santāpajāto rogajāto rogaṃ vadati attato taṃ na ekaṃsena hoti amanasikārā santāpajāto kho na ca rogaṃ attato vadati.

Tattha katamo parivattano. Pakkhapaṭipakkhanidassanattamaṃ bhūmi parivattanāya.

Tattha katamo vevacano hāro. Rogaṇca attato vadati sallaṃ attato vadati. Pannarasa padāni sabbāni vattabbāni.

Tattha katamā paññatti. Santāpajātota domanassapadaṭṭhānaṃ. Sabbe vacanapaññattiyā paññapeti. Rogaṃ vadati attato vipallāso saṅkilesapaññattiyā paññapeti. Yaṃ nābhinandati, taṃ dukkhanti vipallāsanikkhepapaññattiyā paññattā. Te akatasattā lokā majjhena vemattatāya paññattā.

Tattha katamo otaraṇo, santāpajātota tīṇi akusalamūlāni, te saṅkhārā saṅkhārakkhandhapiyāpannā, dhātūsu dhammadhātu, āyatanesu dhammāyatanāni. Indriyesu itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṇca padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamo sodhano. Suddho suddhassa ārambho.

Tattha katamo adhiṭṭhāno hāro. Parilāhoti ye sattā lokā ekattapaññattiyā paññattā, te akatasattā lokā majjhena vemattatāya paññattā.

Tattha katamo parikkhāro. Santāpajātoti ayoniso manasikāro hetu, vipallāsaṇca paccayo. Tattha dvīhi dhammehi attā abhiniviṭṭhā cittaṇca cetasikaṇca dhamme ubhayāni tassa viparītena parāmasato. Aparo pariyāyo, cetasikehi dhammehi attasaññā anattasaññā samugghātetī. Aparo pariyāyo. Aniccaaññā cetasikesu dhammesu, na tu attasaññā. Idam vuccati cittanti vā manoti vā viññāṇanti vā idam dīgharattam abbhuggatam etam mama, esohamasmi, eso me attāti. Tattha cetasikā dhammānupassanā esāpi dhammasaññā. Tassa ko hetu, ko paccayo. Ahamkāro hetu, mamaṅkāro paccayo.

Tattha katamo samāropano. Ayaṁ loko santāpajātoti akusalam manteti viññāṇam nāmarūpassa paccayo yāva jarāmarañanti, ayaṁ samāropano.

112. Evametam yathābhūtam, sammappaññāya passati akusalamūlānam pahānam. Tattha avijjānirodho avijjānirodhā yāva jarāmarañanirodho, ayaṁ samāropano.

Cattāro puggalā¹ anusotagāmī paṭisotagāmī ṭhitatto, tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇoti.

Tattha yo anusotagāmī ayaṁ kāme sevati. Pāpaṇca kammaṁ karoti yāva kāme paṭisevati. Idam lobho akusalamūlam, so yeva taṇhā, so tehi kāmehi vuyhati anusotagāmīti vuccati. Yo puggalo tāhi gamito tappaccayā tassa hetu akusalakammaṁ karoti kāyena ca vācāya ca, ayaṁ vuccati pāpakammaṁ karotīti. Tassa tīṇi sotāni sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso. Imehi tīhi

1. Am 1. 311 piṭṭhe.

sotehi tividhādhatūyaṃ uppajjati kāmādhātūyaṃ rūpadhātūyaṃ arūpadhātūyaṃ. Tena paṭipakkhene yo kāme na paṭisevati. Yo sīlavataṃ na parāmasati. Yo sakkāyadiṭṭhīnaṃ pahānāya kāmesu yathābhūtaṃ ādīnavaṃ passati. Yena ca te dhamme paṭisevati. Yañca tappaccayā tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇoti arahāṃ kira. Tattha arahāṃ tassa pāraṅgato hoti, pāraṅgatassa thale tiṭṭhati sopādisesā nibbānadhātu. Anusotagāminīti dassanappahātābbānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ appahānamāha. Paṭisotagāminīti phale diṭṭhekaṭṭhānañca kilesānaṃ pahānamāha, ṭhitattena pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānamāha. Tattha anusotagāminā maggarūpimāha. Paṭisotagāminā ṭhitattena ca maggamitīmāha. Pāraṅgatena sāvakā asekkhā ca Sammāsambuddhā ca vuttā. Anusotagāminā sakkāyasamudayagāmininī paṭipadamāha. Paṭisotagāminā ṭhitattena sakkāyanirodhagāmininī paṭipadamāha. Pāraṅgatena dasa asekkhā arahantā dhammā vuttā. Ayaṃ suttattho.

113. Tattha katamā desanā. Imasmiṃ hi sutte cattāri ariyasaccāni desitāni. Tedhātukalokasamatikkamanañca.

Tattha katamo vicayo hāro. Yo kāme paṭisevati pāpaṃ¹ kareyyāti yo ca kāme na paṭisevati so pāpakammaṃ na kareyyāti yo ca imehi dvīhi bhūmihi uttiṇṇo pāraṅgatoti yā vīmaṃsā ayaṃ vicayo.

Yuttīti yujjati suttesu, nāyujjatīti yā vīmaṃsāya, ayaṃ yutti. . Padaṭṭhānoti anusotagāminā sattannaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Akusalassa kiriyā akusalassa mūlānaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ. Paṭisotagāminā yathābhūtaḍḍassanassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ṭhitattena asaṃhāriyāya² padaṭṭhānaṃ. Pāraṅgatoti kadāci bhūmiyā padaṭṭhānaṃ.

Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo hāro. Yo anusotaṃ gacchati taṇhāvasena. Sabbesampi kilesānaṃ vasena gacchati. Yo paṭisotaṃ vāyamati. Taṇhāya sabbesampi so kilesānaṃ vāyamati paṭisotaṃ.

1. Pāpakam (I)

2. Asahāriyāya (I)

Yo attanā ʘhito kāyenapi so ʘhito vācācittenapi so ʘhito. Ayaṃ lakkhaṇo hāro.

Tattha katamo catubyūho. Idha sutte Bhagavato ko adhippāyo. Ye anusotagāminiyā paṭipadāya nābhiramissanti, te paṭisotaṃ vāyamissanti yāva kadāci bhūmiyaṃ, ayaṃ adhippāyo. . Āvaṭṭoti idha sutte cattāri suttāni desitāni.

Tattha katamo vibhatti hāro. Yo kāme paṭisevati pāpañca kammaṃ karoti. So anusotagāmīti na ekaṃsena sotāpannapi kāme paṭisevati. Taṃ bhāgiyañca pāpakammaṃ karoti. Kiñcāpi sekkhapi kareyya pāpaṃ yathā sutte niddiṭṭho na ca so anusotagāmī, idaṃ vibhajjabyākaraṇīyaṃ. Na ca kāme paṭisevati na ca pāpakammaṃ karoti paṭisotagāmī na ca ekaṃsena sabbe bāhirako kāmesu vītarāgo na ca kāme paṭisevati, tena ca pāpakammaṃ karoti anusotagāmī paṭisotagāmī, ayaṃ vibhatti.

Tattha katamo parivattano hāro. Niddiṭṭho paṭipakkho. Vevacanoti kāmesu vatthukāmāpi kilesakāmāpi rūpasaddagandharasaphassaputtadāra dāsakammakaraporisañca pariggahā.

Paññattīti sabbe puthujjanā ekattāya paññattā. Anusotagāmīti kilesasamudācārapaññattiyā paññattā. Ye pana sekkhā puggalā, te nibbānapaññattiyā¹ paññattā. Ye pana anāgāmī, te asaṃhāriya paññattiyā paññattā, ayaṃ paññatti.

Otaṇoti yo anusotagāmī, so dukkhaṃ. Ye tassa dhammā, te dukkhassa samudayo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ, ayaṃ rūpakkhando, evaṃ pañcapi khandhā paṭiccasamuppādo, te kilesā saṃkhārakkhandhapariyāpannā dhammāyatanā dhammadhātu indriyesu ca paññattā.

Sodhanoti yenārambhena idaṃ suttaṃ desitaṃ, so ārambho sabbo suddho.

1. Niṭṭhānapaññattiyā (Ka)

Adhiṭṭhānoti paṭisotagāminā sabbe sotāpannā ekattena vā niddiṭṭhā rāgānusayapaṭisotagāmino sekkhāva maggo ca sekkho ca puggalo ṭhitattoti.

Vītarāgo ekattāya paññatto. Pāraṅgatoti sabbe arahanto sabbe Paccekabuddhā Sammāsambuddhā ca ekattāya paññattā.

Parikkhāroti anusotagāmino pāpamittapaccayo kāmapariyuṭṭhānaṃ hetu. Paṭisotagāmino dve hetū dve paccayā ca yāva sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyadiṭṭhi¹, tassa paṭiladdhamaggo hetu ārambho paccayo kāyiko cetasikassa koṭṭhāso ca. . Samāropanoti vibhatti idaṃ suttam natthi samāropanāya bhūmi.

114. Pañcānisaṃsā sotānugatānaṃ dhammānaṃ² yāva diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhānaṃ suttam vitthārena kātabbaṃ. Yuñjato ghaṭentassa vāyamato gilāno maraṇakāle devabhūto paccekabodhim pāpuṇāti. Sotānugatāti saddhammassavanena kataṃ hoti. Na ca adhipaññādhammavipassanāya tassa cittaṃ tasitaṃ hoti, na ca anibbiddhattaṃ, idaṃ ca suttam pañcannaṃ puggalānaṃ desitaṃ, saddhānusārino mudindriyassa tikkhindriyassa ca dhammānusārino tikkhindriyassa mudindriyassa ca. Yo pana mohacarito puggalo na sakkoti yuñjituṃ ghaṭituṃ vāyamuṃ yathābhūtaṃ yathāsamādhikā vimutti taṃ khaṇaṃ taṃ layaṃ taṃ muhuttaṃ phalaṃ dasseti. Sādhū parihāyati paro taṃ duyhati, no tu sukha-avipākinī bhavati. Tassa diṭṭhe yeva ca dhamme upapajja-aparāpariyavedanīyaṃ. Tattha yo puggalo dhammānusārī. Tassa yadi sotānugatā dhammā honti. So yuñjanto pāpuṇāti. Yo dhammānusārī mudindriyo, so gilāno pāpuṇāti. Yo saddhānusārī tikkhindriyo, so maraṇakālasamaye pāpuṇāti. Yo mudindriyo, so devabhūto pāpuṇāti. Yadā devabhūto na pāpuṇāti, na so teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā paccekabodhim pāpuṇāti. Yo sotānugatesu yuñjati ghaṭeti vāyamati, so pubbāpannaṃ visesaṃ sañjānāti, sañjānanto pāpuṇāti. Sace pana gilānassa manasikāro hoti, tattha yuñjanto pāpuṇāti. Sace panassa maraṇakāle saṃviggo hoti,

1. Upādāyadiṭṭhi (I)

2. Am 1. 504 piṭṭhe.

tattha yuñjanto pāpuṇāti. Sace pana na katthaci¹ saṁvego hoti, tassa devabhūtaṁ sukhino dhammabhūtā pādā evaṁ avilapati. So evaṁ jānāti “ayaṁ so dhammavinayo yattha mayaṁ pubbe manussabhūtā brahmacariyaṁ carimhā”ti. Atha devabhūto pāpuṇāti. Dibbesu vā pañcasu kāmagaṇesu ajjhositō hoti pamādavihārī, so tena kusalamūlena paccekabodhiṁ pāpuṇāti.

Yā paratoghosena vacasā supericitaṁ, ayaṁ sutamayī paññā. Ye pana dhammā honti manasā anupekkhitā, ayaṁ cintāmayī paññā. Yaṁ diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ayaṁ bhāvanāmayī paññā. Yaṁ sotānugatā vacasā paricitaṁ honti, so ca diṭṭhe yeva dhamme parinibbāyī, ayaṁ arahāṁ puggalo. Yo upapajjati devabhūto pāpuṇāti, tattha ca parinibbāyati, ayaṁ anāgāmī. Yo tena kusalamūlena paccekabodhiṁ pāpuṇāti, ayaṁ pubbayogasambhārasambhūto puggalo.

Sotānugatā dhammāti paṭhamāṁ vimuttāyatanāṁ, vacasā paricitaṁ dutiyaṁ tatiyaṁ ca vimuttāyatanāṁ, manasā anupekkhitā catutthāṁ vimuttāyatanāṁ, diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhāti pañcamaṁ vimuttāyatanāṁ.

Sotānugatāya vimuttiyā vacasā yā vācā suppaṭividdhā anupubbaddhammassa sotena sutvā sīlakkhandhe paripūreti, manasā anupekkhitā samādhikkhandhaṁ paripūreti, diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā paññākkhandhaṁ paripūreti.

Sotānugatā dhammā bahussutā hontīti vitthārena kātabbāṁ. Idaṁ paṭhamāṁ saddhāpadānaṁ manasā anupekkhitāti paṭisallānabahulo viharati, vitthārena kātabbāṁ. Idaṁ dutiyaṁ saddhāpadānaṁ diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhāti anāsavā cetovimuttiyā nāparaṁ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. Idaṁ tatiyaṁ saddhāpadānaṁ.

Sotānugatā dhammāti sekkhaṁ Satthā dasseti. Manasā anupekkhitāti Arahattaṁ Satthā dasseti. Diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhāti Tathāgataṁ Arahantaṁ Sammāsambuddhaṁ Satthā dasseti.

1. Kattha (I, Ka), tattha (Ka)

Sotānugatā dhammāti kāmānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ dasseti. Manasā anupekkhitāti rūpadhātuyā nissaraṇaṃ dasseti. Diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhāti tedhātukānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ dasseti. Ayaṃ suttattho.

115. Tattha katamo desanāhāro. Imamhi sutte tayo esanā desitā sotānugatehi dhammehi vacasā paricitehi kāmesanāya samathamaggo. Diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhehi brahmacariyesanāya samathamaggo.

Vicayoti yathā suttam manasikaronto vicinanto sutamayipaṇṇaṃ paṭilabhati. Yathā ca so manasikarotīti yathā sutadhammā tadā cintāmayipaṇṇaṃ paṭilabhati. Yathā diṭṭheva dhamme manasikaroti tadā bhāvanāmayipaṇṇaṃ paṭilabhati. Ayaṃ vicayo.

Sutena sutamayipaṇṇaṃ paṭilabhati. Cintāya cintāmayipaṇṇaṃ bhāvanāya bhāvanāmayipaṇṇaṃ paṭilabhati. Atthi esā yutti.

Padaṭṭhānoti sotānugatā dhammāti dhammassavanassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Vacasā paricitāti yuñjanāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Manasā anupekkhitāti dhammānudhammāya vipassanāya padaṭṭhānaṃ. Diṭṭhiyā anupekkhitāti paṇṇāyapi anupekkhitā diṭṭhiyāpi anupekkhitā.

Catubyūhoti imamhi sutte Bhagavato ko adhippāyo. Ye imāhi dvīhi paṇṇāhi samannāgatā tehi...

Sa nibbutoti maggaphalaṃ anupādisesaṃca nibbānadhātum manteti, dānena oḷārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānaṃ manteti. Sīlena majjhimānaṃ, paṇṇāya sukhmakilesānaṃ manteti, rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti katā ca bhūmi.

* Dadato puṇṇaṃ pavaḍḍhati,
Saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyati.

Kusalo ca jahāti pāpakanti maggo vutto. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti maggaphalamāha.

Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati, saṃyamato tihi padehi lokikaṃ kusalamūlaṃ vuttaṃ. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti lokuttaraṃ kusalamūlaṃ vuttaṃ.

Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati, saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti puthujjanabhūmiṃ manteti. Kusalo ca jahāti pāpakanti sekkhabhūmiṃ manteti. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti asekkhabhūmi vuttā.

Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati, saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti magganiyā paṭipadā vuttā. Kusalo ca jahāti pāpakanti sekkhavimutti.

Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati, saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ maggakathaṃ lokikānaṃ dhammānaṃ desanamāha. Kusalo ca jahāti pāpakanti loke ādīnavānupassanā. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti sāmukkaṃsikāya dhammadesanāyapi paṭividdhā.

Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti pāṇānaṃ abhayadānena pāṇātipātā veramaṇisattānaṃ abhayaṃ deti. Evaṃ sabbāni sikkhāpadāni kātābbāni. Saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti sīle paṭiṭṭhāya cittaṃ saṃyameti, tassa saṃyamato pāripūriṃ gacchati. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti dve vimuttiyo. Ayaṃ suttaniddeso.

116. Tattha katamā desanā. Imamhi sutte kiṃ desitaṃ, dve sugatiyo devā ca manussā ca, dibbā ca pañcakāmaguṇā, mānussakā ca. Dvīhi padehi niddeso. Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati, saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyati, kusalo ca jahāti pāpakanti maggo vutto. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti dve nibbānadhātuyo desitā sopādisesā ca anupādisesā ca. Ayaṃ desanā.

Vicayoti dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti iminā paṭhamena padena dānamayikapuññakiriyavatthu vuttaṃ. Tenassa ānantariyānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ. Dutiyena padena...

Yanti, niyyānikaṃ sāsananti, ayaṃ adhippāyo assavanena ca amanasikārena ca appaṭivedhena ca sakkāyasamudayagāmini paṭipadā vuttā.

Savanena ca manasikārena ca paṭivedhena ca sakkāyanirodhagāmini
paṭipadā vuttā. Ayaṃ āvaṭṭo.

Vibhattīti ekamsabyākaraṇīyo. Natthi tattha vibhattiyā bhūmi.
Parivattanāti ye pañcānisaṃsā, te pañcādinā paṭipakkhena tenava diṭṭheva
dhamme pāpuṇāti, taṃ upapajjamānā aparō pariyāyo.

Vevacananti sotānugatā dhammāti yaṃ suttam diṭṭhampi paññindriyaṃ
viññattampi diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhampi vibhāvitampi.

Paññattīti sotānugatādhammāti desanā avijjāpaññattiyā paññattam.
Manasikāro pāmojjapaññattiyā paññatto, diṭṭhadhammāpi
ānisaṃsapaññattiyā paññattā.

Otaṇoti tisso paññā vacasā paricitesu sutamayīpaññā manasā
anupekkhitesu cintāmayīpaññā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhāsu bhāvanāmayīpaññā.
Imāni ariyasaccāni indriyāni vijjuppādā avijjānirodho paṭiccasamuppādo
indriyesu tīṇi indriyāni, āyatanesu dhammāyatanapariyāpannā dhātūsu
dhammadhātupariyāpannāti. . Sodhanoti yo ārambho suttassa paveso
niyutto.

Adhiṭṭhānoti pañcānisaṃsāti vemattatāya paññattā ānisaṃsā sotā
anugatāti vemattatāya ariyavohāro paññatto, dhamme ca savananti
ekattatāya paññattam.

Parikkhāroti dhammassavanassa payirupāsanaṃ paccayo, saddhā hetu.
Manasā anupekkhitāti atthappaṭisaṃveditā paccayo, dhammappaṭisaṃveditā
hetu, diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhāti saddhammassavanaṃ manasikāro ca
paccayo, sutamayī cintāmayī paññā hetu. . Samāropanoti vibhattam suttam
aparō pariyāyo nibbatti bale natthi. Tattha samāropanāya bhūmi.

117. Tattha katamam vāsanābhāgiyaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ suttam.
Dadato puññam pavaḍḍhatīti gāthā. Dadatoti dānamayikapuññakiriyavatthu
vuttam. Saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti sīlamayikapuññakiriyavatthu vuttam.
Kusalo ca jahāti pāpakanti lobhassa ca mohassa ca byāpādaṃ ca
pahānamāha. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti lobhassa ca mohassa ca

byāpādassa ca chandarāgavinayamāhāti. Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti gāthā alobho kusalamūlaṃ bhavati. Saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti adoso kusalamūlaṃ bhavati. Saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti averā asapattā abyāpādatāya sadā. Kusalo ca jahāti pāpakanti ñāṇuppādā aññāṇanirodho. Catutthapadena rāgadosamohakkhayena rāgavirāgā cetovimuttimohakkhayena avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti, ayaṃ vicayo.

Yuttīti dāne t̥hito ubhayaṃ hi paripūreti. Macchariyañca pajahati. Puññañca pavaḍḍhati. Atthi esā yutti.

Padaṭṭhānanti dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti cāgādhiṭṭhānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti paññādhiṭṭhānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ kusalo ca jahāti pāpakanti saccādhiṭṭhānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti upasamādhiṭṭhānassa padaṭṭhānaṃ. Ayaṃ padaṭṭhāno.

Tattha katamo lakkhaṇo. Dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyati. Dadatopi veraṃ na kariyāti kusalo ca jahāti pāpakam rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbuto rūpakkhayāpi vedanakkhayāpi, yena rūpena diṭṭhaṃ, tena Tathāgato paññapento paññapeyya rūpassa khayā virāganirodhāti evaṃ pañcakkhandhā.

Catubyūho idha Bhagavato ko adhippāyo, ye mahābhogānaṃ patthayissanti. Te dānaṃ dassanti parissayapahānāya, ye averābhichandakā, te pañca verāni pajahissanti, ye kusalābhichandakā, te aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvessanti aṭṭhannaṃ micchattānaṃ pahānāya. Ye nibbāyitukāmā, te rāgadosamohaṃ pajahissantīti ayaṃ Bhagavato adhippāyo.

Āvaṭṭoti yañca adadato macchariyaṃ yañca saṃyamato veraṃ yañca akusalassa pāpassa appahānaṃ, ayaṃ dukkhaniddeso na samudayo. Alobhena ca adosena ca amohena ca kusalena imāni tīṇi kusalamūlāni. Tesam paccayo aṭṭha sammattāni, ayaṃ maggo. Tesam rāgadosamohānaṃ khayā, ayaṃ nirodho.

Vibhattīti dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti na ekamsena yo rājadaṇḍabhayena deti, yo ca akappiyassa paribhogena sīlavantesu deti, na tassa

puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti so cetaṃ dānaṃ akusalena deti, daṇḍadānaṃ satthadānaṃ apuññaṃ mayā pavaḍḍhati, na puññaṃ. Saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti na ekaṃsena kiṃ kāraṇaṃ yañca yo padaṃ diṭṭhadhammikaṃ passati yadi mama rājāno gahetvā hatthaṃ vā chindeyya -pa- na tena saṃyamena veraṃ na karoti. Yo tu evaṃ samādiyati pāṇātipātassa pāpako vipākoti, diṭṭhe yeva dhamme abhisamparāye ca evaṃ sabbassa akusalassa hetuto ārati. Iminā saṃyamena veraṃ na cīyati.

Parivattanāti dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti adadato puññaṃ na pavaḍḍhati. Yaṃ dānamayaṃ, taṃ saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyati, asaṃyamato veraṃ karīyati. Kusalo ca jahāti pāpakaṃ akusalo na jahāti. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sanibbutoti dūtaṃ pesetvā paṇītaṃ pesetvāpi na pakkosāmi, so sayameva pana mahābhikkhusaṃghaparivāro amhākaṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṃ sampatto amhehi ca santhāgārasālā¹ kārītā, ettha mayaṃ Dasabalaṃ ānetvā maṅgalaṃ bhaṇāpemaṃti cintetvā upasaṅkamimsu. Yena santhāgāraṃ tenupasaṅkamimsūti taṃ divasaṃ kira santhāgāre cittakammaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā aṭṭakā muttamattā honti. Buddhā nāma araṇṇajjhāsayaṃ araṇṇārāmā antogāme vaseyyuṃ vā no vāti tasmā Bhagavato manaṃ jānitvāva paṭijaggissāmāti cintetvā te Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamimsu. Idāni pana manaṃ labhitvā paṭijaggitukāmā yena santhāgāraṃ, tenupasaṅkamimsu. Sabbasantharinti yathā sabbaṃ santhataṃ hoti evaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsūti. Ettha pana te Mallarājāno santhāgāraṃ paṭijaggitvā nagaravīthiyopi sammajjāpetvā dhaje ussāpetvā suvaṇṇaghaṭikadaliyo ca ṭhapāpetvā sakalanagaraṃ dīpamālāhi vippakiṇṇatārakaṃ viya katvā khīrapake² dārake khīraṃ pāyetha, dahare kumāre lahuṃ lahuṃ bhojāpetvā sayāpetha, uccāsaddaṃ mākari, ajja ekarattim Satthā antogāmeva vasissati, Buddhā nāma appasaddakāmā hontīti bherim carāpetvā sayam daṇḍakadīpikā ādāya yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu. Bhagavantaṃ yeva purakkhatvāti Bhagavantaṃ purato katvā, tattha Bhagavā bhikkhunañceva upāsakānañca majjhe nisinno ativiya virocati. Samantapāsādiko suvaṇṇavaṇṇo abhirūpo dassanīyo

1. Sandhāgārasālā (Ka)

2. Khirupake (I, Ka)

puratthimakāyato suvaṇṇavaṇṇā rasmi utṭhahitvā gaganatale asītihattham
 ṭhānam gaṇhāti. Pacchimakāyato dakkhiṇahatthato vāmahatthato
 suvaṇṇavaṇṇā heṭṭhā pādālehi pavāḷavaṇṇarasmi utṭhahitvā
 ghanapathaviyaṃ asītihattham ṭhānam gaṇhāti, evaṃ samantā
 asītihatthamattaṃ ṭhānam chabbaṇṇabuddharasmiyo vijjotamānā
 vitaṇḍamānā vidhāvanti, sabbe disābhāgā suvaṇṇacampakapupphehi
 vikiriyamānā viya suvaṇṇaghaṭato nikkhantasuvaṇṇarasadhārāhi siṅcamānā
 viya pasāritasuvaṇṇapaṭaparikkhittā viya verambhavātasamuṭṭhitakiṃ
 sukakiṃ sukārakaṇikārapupphacuṇṇasamokiṇṇā viya vippakasantaṃ asīti
 anubyañjanabyāmapabbhā dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇasamujjalaṃ sarīraṃ
 samuggatatārakaṃ viya gaganatalaṃ vikasitamiva padumavanaṃ
 sabbaphāliphullo viya yojanasatiko pāricchattako paṭipāṭiyā ṭhapitānaṃ
 dvattiṃsacandānaṃ dvattiṃsasūriyānaṃ dvattiṃsacakkavattīnaṃ
 dvattiṃsadevarājānaṃ dvattiṃsamahābrahmānaṃ nibbuto asekkhassa natthi
 nibbuti.

Vevacananti dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati, anumodatopi puññaṃ
 pavaḍḍhati. Cittassa samādahatopi veyyāvaccakiriyāyapi puññaṃ
 pavaḍḍhatīti.

Paññattīti dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati, alobhassa
 paṭinissayaghātapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti
 adosassa paṭinissayaghātapaññattiyā paññattaṃ kusalo ca jahāti pāpakanti
 amohassa paṭinissayaghātapaññattiyā paññattaṃ.

Otaraṇoti pañcasu indriyesu dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhati, saṃyamato
 veraṃ na cīyati saṃyamena sūlakkhandho. Otiṇṇo chasu indriyesu saṃvaro,
 ayaṃ samādhikkhandho, yaṃ kusalo ca jahāti pāpakaṃ, ayaṃ
 paññākkhandho, rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti vimuttikkhandho.
 Dhātūsu dhammadhātu, āyatanesu manāyatanaṃ.

Sodhanoti yenārambhena idaṃ suttaṃ desitaṃ so ārambho suddho.

Adhiṭṭhāno dānanti ekattatāya paññattaṃ. Cāgo pariccāgo
 dhammadānaṃ āmisadānaṃ, aṭṭha dānāni vitthārena kātabbāni, ayaṃ
 vemattatā. Na ca

dadato ekattapaññattiyā paññattaṃ. Khantī anavajjanti paññattiyā paññattaṃ. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti rodhavīriyapaññattiyā¹ paññattā.

Parikkhāroti dānassa pāmojjaṃ paccayo, alobho hetu. Saṃyamato yoniso manasikāro hetu, pariccāgo paccayo. Kusalo ca jahāti pāpakanti yathābhūtaḍḍassanaṃ paccayo, nānappaṭilābho hetu. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti parato ca ghoso ajjhatañca yoniso manasikāro maggo ca hetu ca paccayo ca.

Samāropanoti dadato puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti gāthā tassa sīlampi vaḍḍhati. Saṃyamopi vaḍḍhati. Saṃyamato veraṃ na cīyatīti. Aññepi kilesā na cīyanti yepissa tappaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātā, tepissa na uppajjanti. Rāgadosamohakkhayā sa nibbutoti rāgadosassāpi khayā rāgānusayassapi khayā dosassa mohassāpi sa nibbutoti sopādisesā nibbānadhātu anupādisesāpi. Ayaṃ samāropano.

Therassa Mahākaccāyanassa Peṭakopadeso

Hārassa sampātabhūmi samattā.

8. Suttavebhaṅgiya

118. Pubbā koṭi na paññāyati² avijjāya ca bhavataṇhāya ca. Tattha avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sattānaṃ pubbakoṭi na paññāyati. Tattha ye sattā taṇhāsaṃyojanā, te ajjhosānabahulā mandavipassakā. Ye pana ussannadiṭṭhikā sattā, te vipassanābahulā mandajjhosānā.

Tattha taṇhācaritā sattā sattasaññābhiniṭṭhā anuppādavayadassino. Te pañcasu khandhesu attānaṃ samanupassanti “rūpavantāṃ vā attānaṃ, attāni vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ pañcakkhandhā. Aññehi khandhehi attānaṃ samanupassanti tassa ussannadiṭṭhikā sattā vipassamānā khandhe ujum attato samanupassanti. Te rūpaṃ attato samanupassanti. Yaṃ rūpaṃ, so attā. Yo ahaṃ, taṃ rūpaṃ. So rūpavināsaṃ passati, ayaṃ

1. Yodha vīriyapaññattiyā (I, Ka)

2. Saṃ 1. 387 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

ucchedavādī. Iti pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ paṭhamābhinipātā sakkāyadiṭṭhiyo pañca ucchedaṃ bhajanti “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti. Ekamekamhi khandhe tīhi padehi pacchimakehi sassataṃ bhajati “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti. Ito bahiddhāte pabbajitā taṇhācaritā kāmasukhallikānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Tena ye ca nissandena diṭṭhicaritā attakilamathānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Tena yeva diṭṭhisukhena ettāvataṃ bāhirako payogo.

Tattha diṭṭhicaritā sattā ye ariyadhammavinayaṃ otaranti, te dhammānusārino honti. Ye taṇhācaritā sattā ariyaṃ dhammavinayaṃ otaranti, te saddhānusārino honti

Tattha ye diṭṭhicaritā sattā, te kāmesu dosadiṭṭhī, na ca ye kāmesu anusayā samūhatā, te attakilamathānuyogamanuyuttā viharanti. Tesāṃ Satthā dhammaṃ deseti. Añño vā sāvako kāmehi natthi atthoti te ca pubbeyeve kāmehi anattikā iti kāme appakasirena paṭinissajjanti. Te cetasikena dukkhena anajjhositā. Tena vuccati “sukhā paṭipadā”ti. Ye pana taṇhācaritā sattā, te kāmesu ajjhositā, tesāṃ Satthā vā dhammaṃ deseti. Aññataro vā bhikkhu kāmehi natthi atthoti, te piyarūpaṃ dukkhena paṭinissajjanti. Tena vuccati “dukkhā paṭipadā”ti. Iti ime sabbasattā dvīsu paṭipadāsu samosaraṇaṃ gacchanti dukkhāyaṇca sukhāyaṇca.

Tattha ye diṭṭhicaritā sattā, te dvidhā mudindriyā ca tikkhindriyā ca. Tattha ye diṭṭhicaritā sattā tikkhindriyā sukhena paṭinissajjanti, khippaṇca abhisamenti, tena vuccati “khippābhiññā sukhā paṭipadā”ti. Tattha ye diṭṭhicaritā sattā mudindriyā paṭhamāṃ tikkhindriyaṃ upādāya dandhataṃ abhisamenti, te sukhena paṭinissajjanti, dandhaṇca abhisamenti. Tena vuccati “sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā”ti. Tattha taṇhācaritā sattā dvidhā tikkhindriyā ca mudindriyā ca. Tattha ye taṇhācaritā sattā tikkhindriyā dukkhena paṭinissajjanti, khippaṇca abhisamenti. Tena vuccati “dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā”ti. Tattha ye taṇhācaritā sattā mudindriyā paṭhamāṃ tikkhindriyaṃ upādāya dandhataṃ abhisamenti, te dukkhena paṭinissajjanti, dandhaṇca abhisamenti. Tena vuccati “dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā”ti. Imā catasso paṭipadāyo apaṇcamā achaṭṭhā. Ye hi keci nibbutā

nibbāyissanti vā imāhi catūhi paṭipadāhi anaññāhi ayaṃ paṭipadācatukkena kilese niddisati. Yā catukkamaggena ariyadhammesu niddisitabbā, ayaṃ vuccati sīhavikkīlito nāma nayo.

119. Tatime cattāro āhārā. Cattāro vipallāsā upādānā yogā ganthā āsavā oghā sallā viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo agatigamanāti, evaṃ imāni sabbāni dasa padāni. Ayaṃ suttassa saṃsandanā.

Cattāro āhārā. Tattha yo ca kabalīkāro āhāro yo ca phasso āhāro, ime taṇhācaritena pahātabbā. Tattha yo ca manosañcetanāhāro yo ca viññāṇāhāro, ime diṭṭhicaritena pahātabbā.

Paṭhamo āhāro paṭhamo vipallāso, dutiyo āhāro dutiyo vipallāso, tatiyo āhāro tatiyo vipallāso, catuttho āhāro catuttho vipallāso. Ime cattāro vipallāsā apañcamā achaṭṭhā. Idañca pamāṇā cattāro āhārā.

Tattha paṭhame vipallāse ṭhito kāme upādiyati, idaṃ kāmupādānaṃ. Dutie vipallāse ṭhito anāgataṃ bhavaṃ upādiyati, idaṃ sīlabbatupādānaṃ. Tatie vipallāse ṭhito viparīto diṭṭhiṃ upādiyati, idaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ. Catutthe vipallāse ṭhito khandhe attato upādiyati, idaṃ attavādupādānaṃ.

Tattha kāmupādāne ṭhito kāme abhijjhāyati ganthati, ayaṃ abhijjhākāyagantho. Sīlabbatupādāne ṭhito byāpādaṃ ganthati, ayaṃ byāpādakāyagantho. Diṭṭhupādāne ṭhito parāmāsaṃ ganthati, ayaṃ parāmāsakāyagantho. Attavādupādāne ṭhito papañcanto ganthati, ayaṃ idaṃsaccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Tassa ganthitā kilesā āsavanti. Kiñci pana vuccati vippaṭisāro, ye vippaṭisārā¹ te anusayā. Tattha abhijjhākāyaganthena kāmāsavo, byāpādakāyaganthena bhavāsavo, parāmāsakāyaganthena diṭṭhāsavo, idaṃ saccābhinivesakāyaganthena avijjāsavo.

1. Yo vippaṭisāro (I, Ka)

Te cattāro āsavā vepullabhāvaṃ gatā oghā honti, tena vuccanti “oghā”ti. Tattha kāmāsavo kāmogho, bhavāsavo bhavogho, avijjāsavo avijjogho, diṭṭhāsavo diṭṭhogho.

Te cattāro oghā āsayamanupaviṭṭhā anusayasahagatā vuccanti. Sallāti hadayamāhacca tiṭṭhantā. Tattha kāmogho rāgasallam, bhavogho dosasallam, avijjogho mohasallam, diṭṭhogho diṭṭhisallam.

Imehi catūhi sallehi pariyādinnaṃ viññāṇaṃ catūsu dhammesu tiṭṭhati rūpe vedanāya saññāya saṅkhāresu. Imā catasso viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Tattha rāgasallena nandūpasecanaṃ rūpūpagaṃ viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhati. Dosasallena vedanupagaṃ. Mohasallena saññūpagaṃ. Diṭṭhisallena nandūpasecanaṃ saṅkhārūpagaṃ viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhati.

Catūhi viññāṇaṭṭhitihi catubbidham agatiṃ gacchanti chandā dosā bhayā mohā. Rāgena chandā agatiṃ gacchati, dosena dosā agatiṃ gacchati, mohena mohā agatiṃ gacchati, diṭṭhiyā bhayā agatiṃ gacchati. Iti idaṅca kammaṃ ime ca kilesā. Ayaṃ saṃsārassa hetu.

120. Tatthimā catasso disā kabalīkārāhāro “asubhe subhan”ti vipallāso kāmupādānaṃ kāmayogo abhijjhākāyagantho kāmāsavo kāmogho rāgasallam rūpūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti chandā agatigamaṇaṃ. Ayaṃ paṭhamā disā.

Phasso āhāro “dukkhe sukhan”ti vipallāso sīlabbatupādānaṃ bhavayogobyāpādo kāyagantho bhavāsavo bhavogho dosasallam vedanupagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti dosā agatigamaṇaṃ, ayaṃ dutiyā disā.

Manosañcetanāhāro “anattani attā”ti vipallāso diṭṭhupādānaṃ diṭṭhiyogo parāmāsakāyagantho diṭṭhāsavo diṭṭhogho diṭṭhisallam saññūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti bhayā agatigamaṇaṃ. Ayaṃ tatiyā disā.

Viññāṇahāro “anicce niccan”ti vipallāso attavādupādānaṃ avijjāyogo idaṃsaccābhiniveso kāyagantho avijjāsavo avijjogho mohasallam saṅkhārūpagā viññāṇaṭṭhiti mohā agatigamaṇaṃ,

ayaṃ catutthī disā. Iti imesaṃ dasannaṃ suttānaṃ paṭhamena padena paṭhamāya disāya ālokanāṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati disālokanā.

Catūhi vipallāsehi akusalapakkhe disāvilokanā kilesaṃ saṃyojetvā ayaṃ akusalapakkhe disāvilokanāya bhūmi pañcannaṃ dasannaṃ suttānaṃ yāni paṭhamāni padāni imesaṃ dhammānaṃ ko attho, eko attho, byañjanaṃeva nānaṃ. Evaṃ dutiyā evaṃ tatiyā evaṃ catutthī. Ayaṃ paṭhamā saṃsandanā.

Iminā peyyālena sabbe kilesā catūsu padesu pakkhipitabbā. Tato kusalapakkhe catasso paṭipadā¹ cattāri jhānāni cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro vihārā dibbo brahmā ariyo āneñjo cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammā cattāro adhiṭṭhānā cattāro samādhayo chandasamādhi vīriyasamādhi cittasamādhi vīmaṃsāsamādhi. Cattāro dhammā sukhabhāgiyā nāññatra bojjaṅgā nāññatra tapasā nāññatindriyaṃvarā nāññatra sabbanissaggā cattāri appamāṇāni.

Tattha dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā bhāviyamānā bahulikariyamānā paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ paripūreti, paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ paṭhamāṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ paripūreti, paṭhamāṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ paṭhamāṃ vihāraṃ paripūreti, paṭhamo vihāro paripuṇṇo paṭhamāṃ sammappadhānaṃ paripūreti, paṭhamāṃ sammappadhānaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ paṭhamāṃ acchariyaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ paripūreti, paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo paripuṇṇo paṭhamāṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ paripūreti, paṭhamāṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ chandasamādhiṃ paripūreti, chandasamādhi paripuṇṇo indriyaṃvaraṃ paripūreti, indriyaṃvaro paripuṇṇo paṭhamāṃ mettā-appamāṇaṃ paripūreti. Evaṃ yāva sabbanissaggo catutthaṃ appamāṇaṃ paripūreti.

Tattha paṭhamā ca paṭipadā paṭhamaṇca jhānaṃ paṭhamaṇca satipaṭṭhānaṃ paṭhamo ca vihāro paṭhamaṇca sammappadhānaṃ paṭhamo ca acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saccādhiṭṭhānaṇca chandasamādhi ca indriyaṃvaro ca mettā ca appamāṇaṃ. Ayaṃ paṭhamā disā.

Dukkhā ca² paṭipadā khippābhiññā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ dutiyaṇca satipaṭṭhānaṃ dutiyo ca vihāro dutiyaṇca sammappadhānaṃ dutiyo ca acchariyo

1. Saṃ 1. 467 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

2. Dutiyā ca (Ka)

abbhuto dhammo cāgādhiṭṭhānaṃ cittasamādhi cattāro iddhipādā karuṇā ca appamāṇaṃ, ayaṃ dutiyā disā.

Sukhā ca¹ paṭipadā dandhābhiññā tatiyañca jhānaṃ tatiyañca satipaṭṭhānaṃ tatiyo ca vihāro tatiyañca sammappadhānaṃ tatiyo ca acchariyo abbhuto dhammo paññādhiṭṭhānañca vīriyasamādhi ca bojjihaṅgā ca muditā ca appamāṇaṃ. Ayaṃ tatiyā disā.

Sukhā ca² paṭipadā khippābhiññā catutthaṃ jhānaṃ catutthañca satipaṭṭhānaṃ catuttho ca vihāro catutthañca sammappadhānaṃ catuttho ca acchariyo abbhuto dhammo upasamādhiṭṭhānañca vīmaṃsāsamādhi ca sabbanissaggo ca upekkhā appamāṇaṃ. Ayaṃ catutthī disā. Imāsaṃ catassanaṃ disānaṃ ālokanā. Ayaṃ vuccati disālokano nāma nayo.

Tatthāyaṃ yojanā. Cattāro ca āhārā catasso ca paṭipadā, cattāro ca vipallāsā cattāro ca satipaṭṭhānā, cattāri ca upādānāni cattāri ca jhānāni cattāro ca yogā viharā ca, ganthā ca sammappadhānā ca, āsavā ca acchariyā abbhutadhammā ca, oghā ca adhiṭṭhānāni ca, sallā ca samādhayo, viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo cattāro ca sukhabhāgiyā dhammā, cattāri ca agatigamanāni cattāri ca appamāṇāni iti kusalākusalānaṃ paṭipakkhavasena yojanā, ayaṃ vuccati disālokano nayo.

Tassa cattāri sāmāññaphalāni pariyosānaṃ, yo ca dhammo kusalākusalaniddese paṭhamo disāniddeso, imassa sotāpattiphalaṃ pariyosānaṃ dutiyaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, tatiyaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ, catutthaṃ arahattaphalaṃ,

Tattha katamo tipukkhalo nayo, ye ca dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca niyyanti dve puggalā, ye ca sukhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca niyyanti dve puggalā.

Imesaṃ catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ * yo puggalo sukhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya niyyāti, yo ca puggalo dukkhāya paṭipadāya khippābhiññāya niyyāti. Ime dve puggalā bhavanti. Tattha yo sukhāya paṭipadāya khippābhiññāya

1. Tatiyā ca (Ka)

2. Catutthī ca (Ka)

* Saṃ 1. 467 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

niyyāti, ayaṃ ugghaṭitaññū. Yo pacchimo puggalo sādharmaṇo, ayaṃ vipaṇcitaññū. Yo puggalo dandhābhiññāya dukkhāya paṭipadāya niyyāti, ayaṃ neyyo. Ime cattāro bhavitvā tīṇi honti, tattha ugghaṭitaññussa samathapubbaṅgamā vipassanā, neyyassa vipassanāpubbaṅgamo samatho, vipaṇcitaññussa samathavipassanā yuganaddhā. . Ugghaṭitaññussa mudukā desanā, neyyassa tikkhā desanā, vipaṇcitaññussa tikkhamudukā desanā.

Ugghaṭitaññussa adhipaññāsikkhā, neyyassa adhicittasikkhā, vipaṇcitaññussa adhisīlasikkhā. Iti imesaṃ puggalānaṃ¹ catūhi paṭipadāhi² niyyānaṃ.

Tattha ayaṃ saṃkilesa, tīṇi akusalamūlāni tayo phassā tisso vedanā tayo upavicārā tayo saṃkilesā tayo vitakkā tayo pariḷāhā tīṇi saṃkhatalakkhaṇāni tisso dukkhatāti.

Tīṇi akusalamūlānīti lobho akusalamūlaṃ, doso akusalamūlaṃ, moho akusalamūlaṃ. Tayo phassāti sukhavedanīyo phasso, dukkhavedanīyo phasso, adukkhamasukhavedanīyo phasso. Tisso vedanāti sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Tayo upavicārāti somanassopavicāro domanassopavicāro upekkhopavicāro. Tayo saṃkilesāti rāgo doso moho. Tayo vitakkāti kāmavitakko byāpādavitaṅko vihiṃsāvitakko. Tayo pariḷāhāti rāgajo dosajo mohajo. Tīṇi saṃkhatalakkhaṇānīti uppādo ṭhiti vayo. Tisso dukkhatāti dukkhadukkhatā vipariṇāmadukkhatā saṃkhata dukkhatā.

Tattha lobho akusalamūlaṃ kuto samuṭṭhitaṃ, tividhaṃ ārammaṇaṃ manāpikaṃ amanāpikaṃ upekkhāṭṭhāniyaṇca. Tattha manāpikena ārammaṇena lobho akusalamūlaṃ samuṭṭhahati. Iti manāpikā ārammaṇā sukhavedanīyo phasso, sukhavedanīyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjate sukhavedanā, sukhavedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjate somanassūpavicāro, somanassūpavicāraṃ paṭicca uppajjate rāgo, rāgaṃ paṭicca uppajjate kāmavitakko, kāmavitakkaṃ paṭicca uppajjate rāgajo pariḷāho, rāgaṃ pariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjate uppādo saṃkhatalakkhaṇo, uppādaṃ saṃkhatalakkhaṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjate vipariṇāmadukkhatā.

1. Saṃ 1. 452 piṭṭhe.

2. Saṃ 1. 467 piṭṭhe.

Doso akusalamūlaṃ kuto samuṭṭhitaṃ, amanāpikena ārammaṇena doso akusalamūlaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ. Iti amanāpikā ārammaṇā dukkhavedanīyo phasso, dukkhavedanīyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjate dukkhavedanā, dukkhavedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjate domanassūpavicāro, domanassūpavicāraṃ paṭicca uppajjate doso, dosaṃ paṭicca uppajjate byāpādavitaṅko, byāpādavitaṅkaṃ paṭicca uppajjate dosajo pariḷāho, dosajaṃ pariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjate ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ saṅkhatalakkhaṇaṃ, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ saṅkhatalakkhaṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjate dukkhadukkhatā vedanā.

Moho akusalamūlaṃ kuto samuṭṭhitaṃ, upekkhāṭṭhāniyena ārammaṇena moho akusalamūlaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ. Iti upekkhāṭṭhāniyā ārammaṇā adukkhamasukhavedanīyo phasso, adukkhamasukhavedanīyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjate adukkhamasukhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhavedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjate upekkhūpavicāro, upekkhūpavicāraṃ paṭicca uppajjate moho, mohaṃ paṭicca uppajjate vihiṃsāvitakko, vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ paṭicca uppajjate mohajo pariḷāho, mohajaṃ pariḷāhaṃ paṭicca uppajjate vayo saṅkhatalakkhaṇaṃ, vayaṃ saṅkhatalakkhaṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjate saṅkhatadukkhatā, iti ayaṃ tiṇṇaṃ kilesānaṃ niddeso, ayaṃ vuccate kusalapakkhe tipukkhalo nayo.

Iti tīṇi akusalamūlāni¹ na catutthāni na pañcamāni, tayo phassāti tisso vedanā yāva saṅkhatadukkhatāti, yo koci akusalapakkho, sabbo so tīsu akusalamūlesu samosarati.

Tattha katamo kusalapakkho, tīṇi kusalamūlāni¹, tisso paññā sutamayī paññā cintāmayī paññā bhāvanāmayī paññā. Tayo samādhī savitakkasavicāro -pa-. Tisso sikkhā² adhisīlasikkhā -pa- sikkhā. Tīṇi nimittāni samathanimittaṃ paggahanimittaṃ upekkhānimittaṃ. Tayo vitakkā nekkhammavitakko -pa- avihimsāvitakko. Tīṇi indriyāni anaññātaññassāmītindriyanti vitthāro. Tayo upavicārā nekkhammūpavicāro abyāpādūpavicāro avihimsūpavicāro. Tisso esanā kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā. Tayo khandhā sīlakkhandho samādhikkhandho paññākkhandho.

1. Am 1. 202, 3 piṭṭhesu.

2. Am 1. 237 piṭṭhe.

Tattha yaṃ alobho kusalamūlaṃ, taṃ sutamayipaṇṇaṃ paripūreti, sutamayī paṇṇā paripuṇṇā savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ samādhim paripūreti, savitakko savicāro samādhi paripuṇṇo adhicitasikkhaṃ paripūreti, adhicitasikkhā paripuṇṇā samathanimittam paripūreti, samathanimittam paripuṇṇam nekkhammavitakkaṃ paripūreti, nekkhammavitakko paripuṇṇo anaṇṇātaṇṇassāmītindriyaṃ paripūreti, anaṇṇātaṇṇassāmītindriyaṃ paripuṇṇam nekkhammūpavicāraṃ paripūreti, nekkhammūpavicāro paripuṇṇo kāmesanaṃ pajahati, kāmesanappahānaṃ samādhikkhandham paripūreti.

Adoso kusalamūlaṃ cintāmayipaṇṇaṃ paripūreti, cintāmayī paṇṇā paripuṇṇā avitakkavicāramattaṃ samādhim paripūreti. Avitakkavicāramatto samādhi paripuṇṇo adhisīlasikkhaṃ paripūreti, adhisīlasikkhā paripuṇṇā upekkhānimittam paripūreti, upekkhānimittam paripuṇṇam abyāpādavitakkaṃ paripūreti, abyāpādavitakko paripuṇṇo aññindriyaṃ paripūreti, aññindriyaṃ paripuṇṇam abyāpādūpavicāraṃ paripūreti, abyāpādūpavicāro paripuṇṇo bhavesanaṃ pajahati, bhavesanappahānaṃ sīlakkhandham paripūreti.

Amoho kusalamūlaṃ bhāvanāmayipaṇṇaṃ paripūreti, bhāvanāmayīpaṇṇā paripuṇṇā avitakka-avicāraṃ samādhim paripūreti, avitakko avicāro samādhi paripuṇṇo adhipaṇṇāsikkhaṃ paripūreti, adhipaṇṇāsikkhā paripuṇṇā paggahanimittam paripūreti, paggahanimittam paripuṇṇam aññātāvino indriyaṃ paripūreti, aññātāvino indriyaṃ paripuṇṇam avihaṃ sūpavicāraṃ paripūreti, avihimsūpavicāro paripuṇṇo brahmacariyesanaṃ paripūreti, brahmacariyesanā paripuṇṇā paṇṇākkhandham paripūreti.

Iti ime tayo dhammā kusalapakkhikā sabbe kusalā dhammā tīhi tikaniddesehi niddisiyanti tīṇi vimokkhamukhāni tassa pariyosānaṃ. Tattha paṭhamena appaṇihitaṃ, dutiyena suññataṃ, tatiyena animittaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati dutiyo tipukkhalo nāma nayo.

Tattha ye ime tayo puggalā ugghaṭṭitaṇṇū vipaṇcitaṇṇū neyyoti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ puggalānaṃ ye ca puggalā sukhāya paṭipadāya khippābhiññāya sukhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya ca niyyanti, te dve puggalā. Ye ca dve puggalā dukkhāya paṭipadāya khippābhiññāya dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya ca

niyyanti, ime cattāro tena visesena dve bhavanti diṭṭhacarito ca taṇhācarito ca. Ime cattāro bhavitvā tayo bhavanti, tayo bhavitvā dve bhavanti. Imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ ayaṃ saṃkilesa, avijjā ca taṇhā ca, ahirikaṇca anottappaṇca, assati ca asampajaññaṇca, nīvaraṇāni ca saṃyojanāni ca, ajjhosaṇca abhiniveso ca, ahaṃkāro ca mamaṃkāro ca, assaddhiyaṇca dovacassaṇca, kosajjaṇca ayoniso ca manasikāro, vicikicchā ca abhijjhā ca, asaddhammassavanaṇca asamāpatti ca.

Tattha avijjā ca ahirikaṇca assati ca nīvaraṇāni ca ajjhosaṇca ahaṃkāro ca assaddhiyaṇca kosajjaṇca vicikicchā ca asaddhammassavanaṇca, ayaṃ ekā disā.

Taṇhā ca anottappaṇca asampajaññaṇca saṃyojanāni ca abhiniveso ca mamaṃkāro ca dovacassatā ca ayoniso manasikāro ca abhijjhā ca asamāpatti ca, ayaṃ dutiyā disā. Dasannaṃ dukānaṃ dasa padāni paṭhamāni kātābbāni. Saṃkhittena atthaṃ nāpenti paṭipakkhe kaṇhapakkhassa sabbesaṃ dukānaṃ dasa padāni dutiyakāni, ayaṃ dutiyā disā.

Iti akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ dukkhaniddeso, ayaṃ samudayo. Yaṃ taṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāvasati nāmaṇca rūpaṇca idaṃ dukkhaṃ iti ayaṇca samudayo, idaṇca dukkhaṃ, imāni dve saccāni dukkhaṇca samudayo ca nandiyāvaṭṭassa nayassa paṭhamaniddeso.

Tattha katamo kusalapakkho, samatho ca vipassanā ca, vijjā ca caraṇaṇca, sati ca sampajaññaṇca, hirī ca ottappaṇca, ahaṃkārappahānaṇca mamaṃkārappahānaṇca, sammāvāyāmo ca yoniso ca manasikāro, sammāsati ca sammāsamādhī ca, paññā ca nibbidā ca, samāpatti ca saddhammassavanaṇca, somanassaṇca dhammānudhammapaṭipatti ca.

Tattha samatho ca vijjā ca sati ca hirī ca ahaṃkārappahānaṇca sammāvāyāmo ca sammāsati ca paññā ca samāpatti ca somanassaṇca, ime dhammā ekā disā. Vipassanā ca caraṇaṇca sampajaññaṇca ottappaṇca mamaṃkārappahānaṇca yoniso manasikāro ca sammāsamādhī ca nibbidā ca saddhammassavanaṇca dhammānudhammapaṭipatti ca, ayaṃ dutiyā disā. Iti kusalapakkhe ca akusalapakkhe ca nandiyāvaṭṭassa pana nayassa catasso disā.

Tāsu yāni akusalapakkhassa paṭhamāni padāni akusalāni kusalehi pahānaṃ gacchanti, tāni kusalapakkhe dutiyehi padehi pahānaṃ gacchanti. Tesāṃ pahānā rāgavirāgā cetovimutti yāni akusalapakkhassa dutiyāni akusalapadāni pahānaṃ gacchanti, tāni kusalapakkhassa paṭhamehi padehi pahānaṃ gacchanti. Tesāṃ pahānā avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti pariyosānaṃ. Imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ nayānaṃ paṭhamo nayo sīhavikkīlito nāma. Aṭṭha padāni cattāri ca kusalāni cattāri ca akusalāni imāni aṭṭha padāni mūlapadāni, atthanayena dutiyo tipukkhalo. So chahi dhammehi neti kusalamūlāni ca neti, akusalamūlāni ca, iti imāni cha padāni purimakāni ca aṭṭha mūlapadāni imāni cuddasa padāni aṭṭhārasannaṃ mūlapadānaṃ. Tattha yo pacchimako nayo nandiyāvaṭṭo, so catūhi dhammehi neti. Avijjāya ca taṇhāya ca samathena ca vipassanāya ca, ime cattāro dhammā imāni aṭṭhārasa mūlapadāni tīsu nāyesu niddiṭṭhāni.

Tattha yāni nava padāni kusalāni, tattha sabbaṃ kusalaṃ samosarati. Tesaṃ navannaṃ mūlānaṃ cattāri padāni sīhavikkīlitanaye tīni tipukkhalo dve nandiyāvaṭṭe, iccete kusalassa pakkhā. Tattha yāni nava padāni kusalāni, tattha sabbaṃ kusalaṃ yujjati. Tattha sīhavikkīlīte naye cattāri padāni tīni tipukkhalo dve nandiyāvaṭṭe imāni nava padāni kusalāni niddiṭṭhāni.

Tattha yāni nandiyāvaṭṭe naye cattāri padāni, tattha aṭṭhārasa mūlapadāni samosaranti. Yathā kathaṃ, samatho ca alobho ca adoso ca asubhasaññā ca dukkhasaññā ca imāni kusalapakkhe pañca padāni samathaṃ bhajanti. Vipassanā ca amoho ca aniccasaññā ca anattasaññā ca imāni cattāri padāni vipassanaṃ bhajanti. Imāni nava padāni kusalāni dvīsu padesu yojitāni, tattha akusalapakkhe navannaṃ akusalamūlapadānaṃ yā ca taṇhā yo ca lobho yo ca doso yā ca subhasaññā yā ca sukhasaññā, imāni pañca padāni taṇhaṃ bhajanti. Yā ca avijjā yo ca moho yā ca niccasaññā yā ca attasaññā, imāni cattāri padāni avijjaṃ bhajanti. Etāni nava padāni akusalāni susaṃkhittāni. Iti tayo nayā ekaṃ nayaṃ na pavīṭṭhā. Evaṃ aṭṭhārasa mūlapadāni nandiyāvaṭṭanaye niddisitabbāni.

Kathaṃ aṭṭhārasa mūlapadāni, tipukkhale naye yujjanti, navannaṃ padānaṃ kusalānaṃ vipassanā ca amoho ca aniccasaññā ca anattasaññā ca, imāni cattāri padāni. Amoho ca samatho ca alobho ca asubhasaññā ca, imāni cattāri padāni. Lobho ca doso ca, evaṃ imāni nava padāni tīsu kusalesu yojetabbāni. Tattha navannaṃ padānaṃ akusalānaṃ taṇhā ca lobho ca subhasaññā ca sukhasaññā ca, imāni cattāri padāni lobho akusalamūlaṃ. Avijjā ca moho ca niccasaññā ca attasaññā ca ayaṃ moho ayaṃ doso, ye ca imāni nava padāni tīsu akusalesu yojitāni. Evaṃ aṭṭhārasa mūlapadāni kusalamūlesu ca yojetvā tipukkhalena nayena niddisitabbāni.

Kathaṃ aṭṭhārasa mūlapadāni sīhaviikkīḷite naye yujjanti, taṇhā ca subhasaññā ca, ayaṃ paṭhamo vipallāso. Lobho ca sukhasaññā ca, ayaṃ dutiyo vipallāso. Avijjā ca niccasaññā ca, ayaṃ tatiyo vipallāso. Moho ca attasaññā ca, ayaṃ ca tuttho vipallāso. Iti nava padāni akusalamūlāni catūsu padesu yojitāni. Tattha navannaṃ mūlapadānaṃ kusalānaṃ samatho ca asubhasaññā ca, idaṃ paṭhamam satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Alobho ca dukkhasaññā ca, idaṃ dutiyam satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Vipassanā ca aniccasaññā ca, idaṃ tatiyam satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Amoho ca anattasaññā ca, idaṃ catuttham satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni aṭṭhārasa mūlapadāni sīhaviikkīḷitanayaṃ anupaviṭṭhāni. Imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ nayānaṃ yā bhūmi ca yo rāgo ca yo doso ca ekaṃ nayaṃ pavisati. Ekassa nayassa akusale vā dhamme kusale vā dhamme viññāte paṭipakkho anvesitabbo, paṭipakkhe anvesitvā so nayo niddisitabbo, tamhi naye niddiṭṭho. Yathā ekamhi naye sabbe nayā paviṭṭhā tathā niddisitabbā. Ekamhi ca naye aṭṭhārasa mūlapadāni paviṭṭhāni, tamhi dhamme viññāte sabbe dhammā viññātā honti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ nayānaṃ sīhaviikkīḷitanayassa cattāri phalāni pariyoṣānaṃ. Paṭhamāya disāya paṭhamam phalaṃ, dutiyāya disāya dutiyam phalaṃ, tatiyāya disāya tatiyam phalaṃ, catutthāya disāya catuttham phalaṃ. Tipukkhalassa nayassa tīṇi vimokkhamukhāni pariyoṣānaṃ. Paṭhamāya disāya appaṇihitaṃ, dutiyāya disāya suññataṃ, tatiyāya disāya animittaṃ. Nandiyāvaṭṭassa nayassa rāgavirāgā cetovimutti avijjāvirāgā ca paññāvimutti

pariyosānaṃ. Paṭhamāya disāya rāgavirāgā cetovimutti, dutiyāya disāya avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti. Ime tayo nayā imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ nayānaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ mūlapadānaṃ ālokanā, ayaṃ vuccati disālokano¹ nayo. .
 Āloketvāna jānāti “ayaṃ dhammo imaṃ dhammaṃ bhajati”ti sammā yojanā. Kusalapakkhe akusalapakkhe ca ayaṃ nayo añkuko nāma. Ime pañca nayā.

Tatthimā uddānagāthā

- * Taṇhā ca avijjāpi ca, lobho doso tatheva moho ca.
 Cattāro ca vipallāsā, kilesabhūmī nava padāni.
 Ye ca satipaṭṭhānā, samatho ca vipassanā kusalamūlā.
 Etaṃ sabbaṃ kusalaṃ, indriyabhūmī nava padāni.
 Sabbakusalaṃ navahi padehi yujjati, navahi ceva akusalaṃ.
 Ete te mūlapadā, ubhato aṭṭhārasa padāni.
 Taṇhā ceva avijjā ca, samatho ca vipassanā.
 Yo neti sabbesu yogayutto, ayaṃ nayo nandiyāvaṭṭo.
 Yaṃ kusalamūlehi, nayati kusala-akusalamūlehi.
 Bhūtaṃ tathaṃ avitathaṃ, tipukkkhalaṃ taṃ nayaṃ āhu.
 So neti vipallāsehi, kilesa-indriyehi ca.
 Dhamme taṃ nayaṃ vinayamāhu, sīhavikkīḷitaṃ nāma.
 Veyyākaraṇe vutte, kusalatāhi akusalatāhi ca.
 Tayo ālokayati, ayaṃ nayo disālocano nāma.
- ** Oloketvā disālocanena, ukkhipiya yaṃ samāneti.
 Sabbe kusalākusale, ayaṃ nayo añkuso nāma.

Nayasamuṭṭhānaṃ.

Peṭakopadesa Mahākaccāyanassa therassa Suttavibhaṅgassa² dassanaṃ samattaṃ.

1. Disālocano (Ka)

** Heṭṭhā 5 piṭṭhe.

* Heṭṭhā 170 piṭṭhe Passitabbaṃ.

2. Vebhaṅgissa (I, Ka)

Yāni catukkāni akusalāni kusalāni ca sīhavikkīḷite naye niddiṭṭhāni, tikāni kusalāni ca akusalāni ca tipukkhale naye niddiṭṭhāni, dukāni kusalāni ca akusalāni ca nandiyāvaṭṭe naye niddiṭṭhāni. Yesu dvīsu dhammesu¹ kusalesu so attho tikesu vibhajjamānassa bhavabhūmi, atha ca sabbo² ca attho tihi byañjanehi niddisati. Tattakāni vuccati. Yo attho catūhi padehi aṭṭhavīsati bhāgehi natthibhūmi niddisituṃ, avacarantova catūhi padehi niddisati. Iti yaṃ yathāniddiṭṭhassa avikosāna idāṃ pamāṇaṃ. Yathā sabbe samādhayo tīsu samādhīsu pariyesitabbā, savitakkasavicāre avitakkavicāramatte avitakka-avicāre idāṃ pamāṇaṃ, natthi catuttho samādhi. Tathā tisso paññā cintāmayī sutamayī bhāvanāmayī sabbāsu paññāsu niddisati, natthi catutthī paññā na cintāmayī na sutamayī na bhāvanāmayī, paññā nāssa atthi imesaṃ dhammānaṃ yā avikkhepanā, idāṃ vuccati pamāṇanti.

Therassa Mahākaccāyanassa Jambuvānāvāsino Peṭakopadeso samatto.

Peṭakopadesapakaraṇaṃ niṭṭhitam.

1. Visuddhīsu (Ka)

2. Pubbo (Ka)

Khuddakanikāye dasamabhāgapotthake
Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]	
Akaraṇīyāni tīṇi	160	Abhigijjhanto	17
Akusalapadāni nava	2	Abhijātikā cha	136
Akovidā	150	Ayamuttamapuriso	131
Akhaṇḍāni	48	Arahantova	258
Agatigamanāni cattāri	107	Assādo	6
Aggāni tīṇi	162	Abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabba-	
Aññātāvindriyaṃ	147	dhammā dasa	160
Aññindriyaṃ	147	Assutavā	133
Aṭṭhamam pubbenivāso	193	Asamhīraṃ	128
Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo	236	[Ā]	
Aṭṭhārasa mūlapadā	106, 139	Āṇatti	7
Atidhonacāriṇaṃ	108	Āturaṃ	31
Atulaṃ	52	Ādīnavo	6
Atthasandhi	34	Ārambhatha	35
Adhammena dhanam laddhā	110	Āvaṭṭahārassa dhammādayo	35, 41
Adhiṭṭhānahārassa		Āvaṭṭo	87
ekattatādayo	61-6	Āsā nāma	45
Adhiṭṭhāno	61, 89	[I]	
Adhippāyakosallaṃ	231	Itipi so Bhagavā	46
Adho	54	Itthī rājā	77
Anāgāmiṭṭhalaṇḍa	258	Iddhipādā cattāro	143
Anissitassa calitaṃ natthi	26	Indriyabhūmi	166
Anubandho	33	Indriyāni	15, 140
Anusotagāmī	317		
Anekadhātū	46		
Aparimāṇāni akkharāni	170		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[I]		[Ka]	
Ime dve puggalā	104	Katamā cuti ca	174
Isidattapurāṇā	114	Katamā jarā ca	174
[U]		Katamā jhānabhūmi	265
Ugghaṭṭanā	9	Katamā dukkhasaññā	252
Uddham	54	Katamā nirutti	231
Upadhī	30	Katamā paṭipadā	65
Upāyo	7	Katamā vijjā	64
Ussukkakārako	25	Katamā vipassanā	250
[E]		Katamā bhāvanā	147
Ekapuppham cajitvāna	116	Katamā sakkāyadiṭṭhi	255
Ekādasānisamsā	213	Katamā samāpatti	65
Etam puppham dadāmi	121	Katamo anidiṭṭho	202
Evam acintiyā Buddhā	118	Katamo appiyasampayogo	173
Evam ganthitā	96	Katamo upāyāso	173
[O]		Katamo kāyo	65
Otaṇṇo	54, 88	Katamo jhāyī	65
Odahanakārako	26	Katamo thavo	206
Otaṇṇahārassa		Katamo dukkhanirodho	175
paṭiccasamuppādādayo	54, 60	Katamo dukkhasamudayo	174
[Ka]		Katamo paridevo	172
Kaṇhābhijātiko	137	Katamo piyavippayogo	173
Katamā anattasaññā	252	Katamo byādhi	172
Katamā aniccasaññā	252	Katamo samatho	250
Katamā anupādisesā	175	Katamo samādhi	65
Katamā avijjā	246	Katamo suttavicayo	219
Katamā asubhasaññā	252	Katamo suttasaṅkaro	223
Katamā upanisā	266	Katamo soko	172
Katamā kāyakammapārisuddhi	216	Katamo hāravibhaṅgo	223
		Katamam adosādhiṭṭhānam	213
		Katamam anuññātam	159, 222

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ka]

Katamaṃ amohādhiṭṭhānaṃ	213
Katamaṃ alobhādhiṭṭhānaṃ	212
Katamaṃ avisajjanīyaṃ	152
Katamaṃ	
kāyakammādhiṭṭhānaṃ	216
Katamaṃ kusaṇaṃ	158
Katamaṃ ñāṇaṃ	143
Katamaṃ ñeyaṃ	143
Katamaṃ dassanaṃ	145
Katamaṃ dukkhaṇa	177
Katamaṃ dukkhaṃ	173
Katamaṃ domanassaṃ	173
Katamaṃ dosādhiṭṭhānaṃ	210
Katamaṃ	
dhammādhiṭṭhānaṃ	142, 206
Katamaṃ niddiṭṭhaṃ	202
Katamaṃ	
paññindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ	218
Katamaṃ paṭikkhittaṃ	160, 207
Katamaṃ maraṇaṃ	172
Katamaṃ mohādhiṭṭhānaṃ	211
Katamaṃ visajjanīyaṃ	151
Katamaṃ vīriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ	217
Katamaṃ	
samādhindriyādhiṭṭhānaṃ	217
Katamaṃ suttādhiṭṭhānaṃ	209
Kati pañhā	224
Kadāhaṃ nandaṃ	124
Kammasamādānāni	82
Karaṇīyaṇi tīṇi	160
Karoti vā	276
Kalinā	111
Kalyāṇamittassa aṅgāni satta	142

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ka]

Kasiṇāyatanāni	75
Kamaṇḍalukā	39
Kāmandhā	32
Kālaṃkiriyā apāpikā	112-3
Kiñca vanaṃ	69
Kuṭhārī	111
Kummāsaṃ vikkiṇiṃ	122
Kurusūpapajjatha	120
Kusalapadāni nava	2
Ko adhippāyo	231
Kodhamakkhagaru	109
Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ seti	124

[Kha-Ga-Gha]

Khantya bhiyyo na vijjati	149
Gunnaṃ ce taramānānaṃ	108
Gharāvāso	115

[Ca]

Catasso disā	97
Cattāri cakkāni	254
Cattāro sammappadhānā	27
Cattutthaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ	192
Cattutthī disā	333
Catubyūhahārassa	
neruttādayo	28, 35
Catubyūho	28
Caturāsītikappāni	117
Catūhi mahāpadesehi	20
Catūhi viññāṇaṭṭhitīhi	97
Catūhi sallehi	97

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ca]		[Ta-Tha]	
Caranti bālā	110	Taṇhānighātako	117
Carimoyaṃ samussayo	122	Taṇhāpahānaṃ	58
[Cha]		Tatiyā disā	333
Chaṭṭhaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ	193	Tatiyaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ	191
Chandā dosā	107	Tatthimāni suttāni	171
Chappadāni	10	Tamo jotiparāyano	305
Chalābhijātiko	136	Tamo tamaparāyano	305
Chāyāva anapāyini	276	Tayo puggalā	336
[Ja]		Tayo rāsī	80
Jappā nāma	12	Tayo vitakkā	262
Jīvitamaddhuvaṃ	125	Tiṇṇaṃ duccharitānaṃ	78
Jeti dujjayaṃ	149	Titthaññutā	26
Joti tamaparāyano	304	Tipukkhalo	333
Joti jotiparāyano	304	Tividho taṇhāmūlako	36
[Jha]		Tisso upamā	168
Jhānakosallaṃ	269	Tisso dukkhata	12
Jhānapāramitā	269	Tīṇi ca saccāni	14
Jhānavisesā	266	Tīṇi padāni	16
Jhānasambhārā	266	Tīṇi sucaritāni	68
[Ña]		Tīṇi saṃyojanāni	14
Ñāṇaṃ catutthaṃ	81	Tīhi taṇhāhi	80
Ñāṇaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ	83	Tulaṃ	52
Ñāṇaṇca ñeyyaṇca	144	Te duvidhā	94
Ñāṇaṃ tatiyaṃ	81	Thapatayo	113
Ñāṇaṃ dutiyaṃ	80	[Da]	
Ñāṇaṃ pañcamaṃ	82	Dassanabhūmi	43
Ñāṇaṃ pañcavidhena	18	Dasamaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ	193
		Dasavidhaṃ balaṃ	190
		Diṭṭhisampanno	77

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Da]

Dukkhūpacāro	22
Dutiyā disā	333
Dutiyam Tathāgatabalaṃ	191
Dummedho	149
Duvidho hetu	165
Devaputtasarīraṇṇā	119
Devānamindo	149
Desanāpaññatti	51, 53
Desanāsandhi	34
Desanāhārasampāto	71
Desanāhāro	5
Desanāhārassa	
assādādayo cha	5, 7
Dvācattālisāya	63
Dvādasāyatanāni	244
Dve cariyā	19
Dve ñāṇāni	85
Dve Tathāgatā	78
Dve nāmāni	14

[Dha]

Dhaṅkamivossajanti	126
Dhammacārino	29
Dhammanandī	46
Dhammapadāni cattāri	147
Dhammā asādhāraṇā	42
Dhammā sādharmaṇā	42
Dhammo nāma	39
Dhātuyo pariggaṇhāti	62
Dhuravā	126

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Na]

Natthi attasamaṃ pemaṃ	160
Natthi anto	156
Natthi puttasaṃ pemaṃ	160
Nayasamuṭṭhānaṃ	91
Nayā pañca	2, 4, 6
Navamaṃ dibbacakkhu	193
Nava mānavidhā	227
Nava vaṇamukhāni	227
Na huraṃ	57
Nānādhātuloko	81
Nitthiṇṇo	28
Niddesasandhi	34
Nipako	50
Nibbānaninno	113
Nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ	42
Nibbedho	135, 187
Nissitassa calitaṃ	55
Nissaraṇaṃ	6

[Pa]

Paṃsukūliko	130
Pañcamaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ	192
Pañcahi puggalehi	164
Pañcānisaṃsā	320
Paññattihārasampāto	88
Paññattihārassa	
khandhādayo	48, 54
Paññattihāro	48
Paṭivedhapaññatti	51
Paṭhamā paṭipadā	99

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Ba]	
Paṭhamam jhānam	100	Baḷisā cha	134
Paṭhamam balaṃ	191	Bālalakkhaṇāni tīṇi	148
Paṇḍitalakkhaṇāni tīṇi	148	Bāvīsati indriyāni	237
Padaṭṭhānahārassa		Buddhavisayo avisajjanīyo	152
dhammādayo	24, 26	[Bha]	
Padaṭṭhāno	86	Bhamaro pupphaṃ	159
Padaṭṭhāno hāro	24	Bhāvanāpaññatti	51
Padāni dvādasa	5	Bhāsati vā	276
Padhānāni dve	138	Bhiyyo bālā	149
Papañcā	32	[Ma]	
Papatanti avamśirā	127	Maggaññū	132
Paravacana	150	Manasā ce pasannena	276
Parikkhārahārassa		Manojavā	276
janakādayo	66-8	Manopubbaṅgamā	107
Parikkhāro	66	Manosañcetanāhāro	97
Parivattanahārassa kusala-		Manoseṭṭhā	276
dhammādayo	44-5	Marissanti	79
Parivattano	44, 87	Mādisā	153
Paligho	33	Mānusattaṃ dve	140
Pavicayo	73	Māluvā	158
Passaddhiyā sati	56	Mā bhikkhave puññānam	
Paggalā cattāro	132, 136	bhāyittha	157
Puññapāpaphalūpagā	79	Micchādiṭṭhihataṃ	71
Pubbanimittāni	171	Mūlapadāni aṭṭhārassa	2, 106
Pubbā koṭi	91	[Ya]	
[Pha]		Yathindakhīlo	146
Phalaṃ	7	Yassussadā	129
Phalaṃ ve kadaliṃ hanti	109	Yuttihārasampāto	85
Phasso āhāro	97	Yuttihāro	20
		Yogāvacaro	246

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[La]

Lakkhaṇahārassa	
dhammādayo	26-8
Lakkhaṇo	86
Lālappakārako	26
Lokantagū	134
Lokadhammā aṭṭha	140
Loko nāma	18
Lobhā khaṇati attānaṃ	110

[Va]

Vaṭaṃsako	117
Vanatho	69
Vanaṃ nāma	69
Vācānurakkhī	158
Vāsanā	187
Vāsanābhāgiyaṃ	42
Vicayo hārasampāto	73
Vicayahārassa padādayo	
dvādasa	10
Vikiratha	50
Viññāṇāhāro	97
Vitthāraṇā	9
Vipaṇcaṇā	9
Vibhattihārasampāto	87
Vibhattihārassa sādharmaṇā-	
dayo	42-3
Vibhattihāro	42
Vivicchā	11
Vedanā paccayā	58
Vepacittinā	149

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Va]

Vevacanapaññatti	53
Vevacanaḥārassa	
āsādayo	45-8
Vevacano	88
Vodānaṃ	80

[Sa]

Samkilesa	83, 106
Samvāso	126
Saṃsāro	66
Sakadāgāmiphalaṇca	258
Sakavacana	150
Samkhatalakkhaṇāni	21
Samgāmajim	130
Sacchikātabbāni cattāri	128
Sattatimsa bodhipakkhikā	245
Satta bojjaṅgā	245
Sattamaṃ Tathāgatabalaṃ	193
Sattādhiṭṭhānaṃ	164
Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho	125
Sandhi catubbidho	33
Sabbatthagāminī	81
Sabbapāpaṃ nāma	37
Sabbāsavaparikkhayaṃ ñāṇaṃ	85
Sabbe sattā	79
Samathavipassanā	257
Samāropanahārassa	
padaṭṭhānādayo	68, 71
Samāropano	68, 90
Sarā	46

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sāmaññaphalāni	41	Sotāpanno	258
Sāsanapaṭṭhāna	106, 166	Sodhanahārassa suddhādayo	60-1
Sīlakkhandho	67	Sodhano	60, 89
Sīhā Buddhā	103	So pamādo	35
Sutamayī	8	So samādhi	74
Suppaṭipanno	48	Svākkhāto	47
Suvaṇṇacchadanaṃ	118	[Ha]	
Suvinītā	131	Hārā soḷasa	2, 4
Selūpamaṃ	129		
Sotāpattiyaṅgehi	146		

Khuddakanikāye dasamabhāgapotthake

Nānāpāṭhā

Paṭhamo mūlapāṭho, Sī = Sīhaḷapothhakam, Syā = Syāmapothhakam,
Kam = Kambojapothhakam, I = Inḡalisapothhakam, Ka = Kesuci
Marammapothhakesu dissamānapāṭho, Ka-Sī = kesuci Sīhaḷapothhakesu
dissamānapāṭho, Tṭha = Aṭṭhakathā.

Nettipetaḡopadesapāḷiyam

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Akusalamūlāni = (Am 1. 202 piṭṭhe.)	159
Acaritvā = (Khu 1. 36 piṭṭhe.)	171
Accantadiṭṭham = Antam niṭṭham (Sī)	136
Acchadanam = AVECCHADANAM (I, Ka)	248
Acintiyā = (Khu 3. 7 piṭṭhe.)	118
Aṭṭhimiṇḡam = Aṭṭhimiṇḡā (Sī)	63
Aṭṭhime -pa- lokadhammā = (Am 3. 7 piṭṭhe.)	140
Atari = Atāri (Sī, Ka) (Sam 2. 367 piṭṭhe.)	134
Attakammaphalūpagāti = Puṇṇapāphalūpagāti (Sam 1. 98 piṭṭhe.)	174
Antakenādhipannassa = Maraṇenābhibhutassa (Ka)	
Passa (Sam 1. 72 piṭṭhe.)	151
Attato = Attano (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 115 piṭṭhe.)	135
Attanāva = Attanāyeva (Ka) (Sam 3. 310 piṭṭhe.)	203
Atthānuparivatti byañjanam = Yathānuparivatthivajjam (I, Ka)	226
Andhantamam = Andhatamam (Ka)	12
Addhābhūmikāramahattassa = Laddhā bhūmikaramahattassa (I, Ka)	240
Adhigamam gacchati = Adhigacchati (Sī)	76
Adhippayāso = Adhippāyo (Sī, Ka) (Sam 2. 54 piṭṭhe.)	131
Adhiṭṭhāgamanam = Aniṭṭhāgamanam (Ka)	256

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Adhikā = Ādikā (I)	288
Anattani = Anattaniye (Sī) (Aṃ 1. 361 piṭṭhe.)	70
Anapāyinīti = Anupāyinīti (Ka) (Khu 1. 13 piṭṭhe.)	112
Anabhāvaṃkato = Anabhāvaṃgato (Sī)	141
Anabhiṃjhalussa = Anabhiṃjhamanassa (Ka)	44
Aniccoti = Aniccan”ti (Saṃ 2. 302 piṭṭhe.)	50
Anissitassa = (Khu 1. 179 Udāne.)	243
Anītikadhammaṃ = Nītikadhamameva vā (Sī, Ka)	
(Saṃ 2. 543 piṭṭhe.)	47
Anukampitum = Ananukampitum (Sī, Ka) (Saṃ 1. 208 piṭṭhe.)	126
Anupaṭṭhitassati = Anupaṭṭhitasati (Sī)	78
Anudeva = Anvadeva (Sī, Ka) Syādikaṇḍe (Moggallāne)	
11 suttam passitabbam.	158
Anuyuñjati = Abhigijjhati (I, Ka) (Aṃ 2. 181 piṭṭhe.)	210
Anuviddhāpanasaddhāya = Anuviddhā passatiyā (I)	267
Aneke = Anekā (Ka)	44
Aparāpariyāavedanīyam = Aparāpariyavedanīyam (Sī)	33
Apalokitam = Apalokiyam (Sī, Ka)	47
Apāpikā = Apāpikā te (Sī)	112
Abyattena ca = Aviyattena (Sī, Ka) (Saṃ 1. 7 piṭṭhe.)	110
Abyāpajjam = Abyāpajjam (I, Ka) (Khu 1. 88 piṭṭhe.)	202
Abhinandi = Abhinanda (Ka)	27
Abhindi = Abhidā (Sī, Ka) (Dī 2. 90 piṭṭhe.)	52
Abhimatthati = Abhimanthati (Sī) (Khu 1. 37 piṭṭhe.)	158
Abhiyātā = Atiyātā (I, Ka)	190
Amanāpikesu = Amanāpiyesu (Ka)	13
Amatapadam = Amataṃ padam (Ka) (Khu 1. 16 piṭṭhe.)	30
Ayasāva = (Khu 1. 48 piṭṭhe.)	173
Ayosaṅkū = Ayosaṅku (I, Ka) (Khu 2. 365 piṭṭhe.)	173
Ayam ahasmīti = Ayamahamasmīti (Sī) (Khu 1. 170 piṭṭhe.)	54, 123

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Ayaṃ so bhante = Ayaṃ bhante (Sī, Ka) (Saṃ 3. 303 piṭṭhe.)	114
Ayaṃ loko = (Khu 1. 115 Udāne.)	314
Arahattaṃ = Arahattaphalaṃ (Ka)	41
Aratī ratī = Arati rati (Ka) (Saṃ 1. 209 piṭṭhe; Khu 1. 320 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.)	126
Alabhitthaṃ = Alabhiṃ'haṃ (Ka)	116
Avajātaputta = Avajātakaputta (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 382 piṭṭhe.)	112
Avatṭanattthaṃ = Āvatṭanattthaṃ (Sī, Ka)	93
Avijjāvasesā = Avijjā ca niravasesā (Sī, Ka)	14
Avijjāsamyuttā = Avijjāya samyuttā (Sī, Ka)	91
Avijānanāti = Appajānanāti (Sī)	152
Avitiṇṇā = Avatiṇṇā (I)	299
Avītarāgehi = Avigatarāgehi (Ka)	42
Avītarāgo = (Am 2. 327 piṭṭhe.)	218
Asamavekkhaṇaṃ = Asamavekkhanaṃ (Ka)	64
Asati = Asatiyā (I) (Khu 1. 179 piṭṭhe.)	180
Asaṅkhataṃ anataṃ = Asaṅkhataṃnanta... (Sī) (Saṃ 2. 543 piṭṭhe.)	47
Assirī viya = Sassatoriva (Khu 1. 176 piṭṭhe.)	53
Asurayoniyo = Asurayonigāmiyo (Sī) Asurayonigāminiyo (Ka)	62
Asammuṭṭhā = Appammuṭṭhā (Sī)	74
Asubhānupassim = Asubhānupassī (I) (Khu 1. 14 Dhammapade)	212
Asaṃhāriyāya = Asahāriyāya (I)	318
Ahaṃ = (Khu 2. 327) Theragāthā.	200

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Āgāḷhapaṭipadā = Āgāḷhā paṭipadā (Sī) Aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā.	65
Ātāpiyo = Ātāpī so (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 134 piṭṭhe.)	142
Ādānassa = Ādinnassa (Ka)	199
Ādiyati = Ādiyi (Ka) (Am̐ 2. 181 piṭṭhe.)	201
Āyatim̐ = Āyati (Sī, Ka) (Sam̐ 1. 295 piṭṭhe.)	133
Āyantim̐ = Āyantim̐ nābhinandati (Khu 1. 83 piṭṭhe.)	130
Ārambhatha = Ārabhatha (I) (Sam̐ 1. 159 piṭṭhe.)	217
Ārambhatha = Ārabbhatha (Sī) (Sam̐ 1. 158 piṭṭhe; Khu 2. 267 piṭṭhe ca passitabbam̐.)	35
Āraññaṃ = Araññaṃ (Ka) (Sam̐ 1. 468 piṭṭhe.)	124
Āvi = Āvī (Sī) (Khu 1. 137 piṭṭhe.)	109
Āsāṭakaharaṇaṃ = Āsāṭikasāṭana (I)	179
Āsappanā = Appanā (I, Ka) Abhi 1. 208 Nikkhepakaṇḍe passitabbam̐.	256
Āsīsanā = Āsiṃsanā (Sī)	45

[I]

Iti = () Natthi I-potthake.	239
Itthaṃ = Dīgharattaṃ itthaṃ (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 205 piṭṭhe.)	157
Idaṃ hi = (Sam̐ 1. 54 piṭṭhe.)	127
Indriyāni = (Sam̐ 3. 180 piṭṭhe.)	147
Idha bhikkhave = (Dī 1. 69 piṭṭhe.)	259
Iddhipādā = Iddhipādasamyutte.	143
Imaṃ = Nayimaṃ (Khu 1. 205 piṭṭhe.)	157
Imaṃ = Idaṃ (Ka) (Dī 2. 223 piṭṭhe.)	162
Isivutthapuririkāma-ekarakkhe = Isivutta... (I)	197

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U]

Uggāvahitabbo = Uggāpayitabbo (I, Ka)	209
Ugghaṭanā = Ugghāṭanā (Sī)	9
Ugghaṭeti = Ugghāṭeti (Sī)	9
Ucchinda = (Khu 1. 54 piṭṭhe.)	32
Ucchedadiṭṭhiṃ yaṃ = Ucchedadiṭṭhiyaṃ (Ka)	284
Uttānikammaṃ = Uttānikammaṃ (Ka)	9
Uttānikaroti = Uttāniṃ karoti (Ka)	9
Uttānikiriyā = Uttānikiriyā (Ka)	167
Udakarāhade = Udakadahe (Ka)	39
Udattassa = Udatthassa (Sī, Ka)	98
Udatto = Udattho (Sī) U + ā + dā + ta.	7
Uddhaṃ adho = (Khu 1. 170 piṭṭhe.)	184
Uddhaṃ adho -pa- gāthā = (Khu 1. 170 Udāne.)	284
Upaghaṭakā = Ugghaṭakā (I)	242
Upagamiparissayo = Upagamiparicayo (I)	267
Upadhibandhano = Upadhisambandhano (Sī) (Khu 1. 176 piṭṭhe.)	53
Upadhiṃ = Upadhī (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 115 piṭṭhe.)	135
Uppalako nirayo = Uppalanirayo (Saṃ 1. 154 piṭṭhe.)	163
Uppādāyadiṭṭhi = Upādāyadiṭṭhi (I)	320
Uhacca = Ūhacca (Khu 1. 448 piṭṭhe.)	198

[Ū]

Ūhacca = Uhacca (Ka) (Khu 1. 448 piṭṭhe.)	7
---	---

[E]

Etampi = Evampi (I, Ka)	310
Evam = Sa ve (Sī) (Saṃ 1. 217 piṭṭhe.)	126
Evam = Etaṃ (I) (Khu 1. 16 Dhammapade.)	237
Esikā = Esiko (Ka)	48

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[O]

Okkāmenti = Uggamenti (Sī) (Saṃ 2. 489 piṭṭhe.)	39
Ogāhasi = Ogāhase (Sī, Ka) (Khu 2. 7 piṭṭhe.)	118
Oghena = Osadhena (I, Ka)	199
Oṭāretvā = Ohāretvā (I, Ka)	176
Opaneyyiko = Opanayiko (Sī)	47

[Ka]

Kaṭukapphalam = Kaṭakam phalam (Ka) (Khu 1. 22 piṭṭhe.)	110
Kaṭhalā = Kathalā (Ka)	40
Katame = Katame ca (Tṭha)	17
Katamissam = Katamiyam (Sī)	20
Katassa = Satassa (Ka)	287
Kattiko puṇṇo = Kattikā puṇṇā (Ka)	122
Katthaci = Kattha (I, Ka), Tattha (Ka)	321
Katham = Kim tam (I, Ka)	260
Kadariyo = Anariyo (Sī, Ka)	111
Kabaḷikāre ce bhikkhave = (Saṃ 1. 326 piṭṭhe.)	49
Kasathamīti = Karathamīti (I, Ka)	273
Kāmada = Kāmadā (Ka) (Saṃ 1. 46 piṭṭhe.)	127
Kāmayānassa = Kāmayamānassa (Ka) (Khu 1. 399 piṭṭhe.)	174
Kāmarū = Kāmamādikā imā cha gāthā (Khu 1. 399 piṭṭhe passitabbā.)	6
Kāmasaṅgassattā = Kāmapasaṅgasattā (I) (Khu 1. 171 piṭṭhe.)	174
Kāmasaṅgasattāti = (Khu 1. 171 Udāne passitabbam.)	269
Kāmesu = (Khu 1. 400 piṭṭhe.)	172
Kāmesu = (Khu 1. 171 Udāne.)	203
Kāyassa saṅgam = Kāyavaṅkam (I)	230
Kāyena = (Khu 1. 65 Dhammapade.)	207
Kālaṅkataṃ = Kālakataṃ (I)	173
Kāsīsu magadhesu = Kāsīhi Magadhe (Saṃ 3. 304 piṭṭhe.)	114

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kiccamātappaṃ = Kiccaṃ ātappaṃ (Sī)	128
Kicca paññattiyā = Paccāpaññattiyā (Ka)	274
Kissa = Tassa (Sī)	13
Kissassu = Kissassa (Sī, Ka) (Saṃ 1. 162 piṭṭhe.)	124
Kiṃ nu = (Saṃ 1. 469 piṭṭhe.)	124
Kuṭṭhāyī = Kudhārī (Ka) (Saṃ 1. 151 piṭṭhe.)	111
Kuddālapitaṃ = Kudālapitaṃ (Ka)	141
Kumbhūpamaṃ = (Khu 1. 18 piṭṭhe.)	177
Kurusūpapajjatha = Kurūsūpapajjatha (Sī)	120
Kulaputtassa = (Saṃ 1. 123 piṭṭhe.)	34
Kusalakkhato = Kusalamakkhato (Ka)	163
Kusalo = Kusalī (Ka) (Khu 1. 209 piṭṭhe.)	213
Kenassu = (Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.)	10
Kenassubbhāhato = (Saṃ 1. 37 piṭṭhe.)	20
Ko ca = Koci (Ka)	266
Koṭṭhāsaya = Koṭṭhasaya (Sī)	63
Kopaneyye = Kopanīye (Ka) (Khu 1. 125 piṭṭhe.)	185
Kampayeyyūṃ = Pakampayeyyūṃ (Sī), Kappayeyyūṃ (Ka)	31
Kammakiliṭṭhamattano = Kammakiliṭṭhaṃ attano (I) (Khu 1. 15 piṭṭhe.)	172
Kammasa = Kāmasa (I)	241

[Kha]

Khittā = Rattikhittā (Sī) (Khu 1. 56 piṭṭhe.)	12
Khīrapakova = Khīrūpakova (Ka) (Khu 1. 172 piṭṭhe.)	107, 184
Khīrapake = Khīrupake (I, Ka)	326

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ga]

Gaccha = Avamgaccha (Sī, Ka)	40
Gatapattḥo = Appattḥo (I)	261
Gaṇḍāpi = Taṇhāpi (I)	275
Gantumarahati = Kātumarahati (I, Ka) (Am 3. 37 piṭṭhe.)	228
Gandhaparivāto = Ganthaparivāso (I), Ganthaparivuto (Ka)	308
Gambhīre = Gambhīraṃ (Sī, Ka) (Sam 2. 499 piṭṭhe.)	40
Gale pisanamajjamānena = Galepi pamajjamānena (Sī)	142
Gāthā = (Sam 1. 13, 15 piṭṭhe.)	227
Gilitabaḷiso = Gilabaḷiso (Sī, Ka) Sam 2. 368 piṭṭhe.)	134
Gopiko = Gomiko (Sī)	30
Gomā = Gāmiko (Sī) Gopiko (Ka)	
(Khu 1. 284 piṭṭhe; Sam 1. 109 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.)	30
Gomagge = Komagge (I, Ka) (Am 1. 135 piṭṭhe.)	314
Gomā gohi = Bhogiko bhogehi (I) (Sam 1. 6 piṭṭhe.)	205
Gosamitaṃ = Goṇasamaṃ (Ka) (Sam 1. 6 piṭṭhe.)	160

[Ca]

Cakkavattī = Cakkavatti (Ka)	157
Cakkhumā = (Khu 1. 137 piṭṭhe.)	7
Cakkhu = Cakkhuraṃ (Ka) (Sam 2. 302 piṭṭhe.)	50
Cajitvāna = Yajitvāna (Ka) (Khu 2. 240 piṭṭhe.)	116
Cattārimāni bhikkhave = (Am 1. 553 piṭṭhe.)	137
Cattāro vipallāsā = (Am 1. 361 piṭṭhe.)	247
Cattāri cakkāni = (Am 1. 341 piṭṭhe.)	254
Cattāro puggalā = (Am 1. 397 piṭṭhe.)	303
Cattārome mahārāja = Bhikkhave (Am 1. 397 piṭṭhe.)	132
Cattārome bhikkhave = (Am 1. 311 piṭṭhe.)	136
Cattāro puggalā = (Am 1. 311 piṭṭhe.)	317
Catutthiyaṃ = Catutthāyaṃ (Sī)	94
Catutthī = Catutthā (Sī)	94

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ca]

Canekāyatanopavutto = Canekāyatanappavutto, (Sam 1. 39 piṭṭhe.)	161
Calanaṃ = Calam (Sī)	26
Calessasi = Caleyāsi (Ka) (Sam 1. 111 piṭṭhe.)	31
Cātumahābhūtikaṃ = Cātummahābhūtikaṃ (Sī)	62
Cittena = Kāyena (Khu 1. 121 piṭṭhe.)	71
Citte = (Khu 2. 66 piṭṭhe.)	117
Cetanā = Cetanāya (Am 3. 516 piṭṭhe.)	123
Ceto padosahetu = Citta padosahetu (Sī, Ka)	109
Cetopasādahetu = Cittappasādahetu (Sī, Ka)	118
Cetopariyakovido = Cetopariyāyakovido (Sī)	131
Ceva = Ca (Sī, Ka)	133

[Cha]

Chandāgatiṃ = Chandā agatiṃ (Sī, Ka) (Am 1. 325 piṭṭhe.)	107
Channamativassati = (Khu 1. 144 piṭṭhe.)	132, 185
Chamāyaṃ = Chamāya (Sī, Ka) (Ma 3. 203 piṭṭhe.)	154
Chinditvā = Chetvā (Sī, Ka)	141

[Ja]

Jaññā = Jāneyya (I, Ka)	179
Jappābhilepanaṃ = Jappānulepanaṃ (Ka) (Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.)	177
Jimhaṃ gate = Jimhagate (Sī, Ka) (Am 1. 387 piṭṭhe.)	108
Jīriyati = Jirati (Sī) Jīrayati (Ka) (Ma 3. 284 piṭṭhe.)	63
Joti jotiparāyano = Jotiparāyano (I)	303
Jotitā pabhātā = Jotitabhāvatāya (I)	305

[Jha]

Jhāyīvasena ca bhavati = Jhāyī ca vasena ca bhavati (I, Ka)	268
---	-----

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Tha]

Ṭhitakappī = Ṭhitakappi (I, Ka) (Abhi 3. 116 piṭṭhe.) 189

[Da]

Ḍayhamānova = Dayhamāneva (Ka) (Saṃ 1. 12 piṭṭhe;
Khu 2. 228 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.) 125

Ḍahantaṃ = Dahantaṃ (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 23 piṭṭhe.) 140

[Ta]

Taṇhakkhayasukhassete = Taṇhakkhayā sukhassete (Sī)
(Khu 1. 89 piṭṭhe.) 142

Tatuṭṭhāya = Taduṭṭhāya (Sī) (Khu 1. 48 piṭṭhe.) 108

Tathā = Tattha (I) 182

Tathārūpena = Yathārūpena (I, Ka) 295

Tadubhayena = Tadubhayehi (Sī) 166

Tadupagajjhāyino = Tadupakajjhāyino (I, Ka) 265

Tasmiṃ = Yasmiṃ (Sī) 119

Tā = Tāsaṃ (Sī, Ka) 115

Tīṇi imāni = Tīṇi hi imāni (I) 194

Tīṇimāni bhikkhave = (Khu 1. 231 Tikanipāte.) 214

Te = Vo (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 439 piṭṭhe.) 143

Te = Taṃ (Ka) 25

Tecattālīsaṃ = Tetālīsaṃ (Sī) 93

Te jhāyino = (Khu 1. 16 Dhammapade.) 238

Taṃva = Tañca (Sī, Ka) (Saṃ 1. 72 piṭṭhe.) 154

Taṃ = Naṃ (Ka) 291

[Tha]

Thale vā = Thaleva ca (Ka) (Saṃ 2. 386 piṭṭhe.) 206

Thinaṃ = Thīnaṃ (Sī, I) 72, 89, 259, 260

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Dadato = (Khu 1. 183 piṭṭhe; Dī 2. 113 piṭṭhe ca.)	187
Dadaṃ piyo = (Saṃ 2. 34 piṭṭhe.)	210
Dandhassa = Dantassa (I, Ka)	191
Daliddopacchedanaṭṭhena = Daḷiddo... (Sī)	48
Dasayime = Dasa ime (Sī, Ka) (Aṃ 3. 325 piṭṭhe.)	160
Dassanaṃ bhāvanā = Dassanābhāvanā (Sī)	165
Dārujapabbajaṇca = Dārujaṃ pabbajaṇca (I) (Khu 1. 63 piṭṭhe; Saṃ 1. 77 piṭṭhe ca.)	31, 132, 185
Dārujapabbajaṇca = Dārujaṃ pabbajaṇca (Sī) (Khu 1. 63 piṭṭhe.)	31
Disalocanato = Disaloca nena (Ka)	5
Disālokano = Disālocano (Ka)	340
Dukkaṭakammakārī = Dukkatakammakārī (Sī) (Ma 3. 201 piṭṭhe; Aṃ 1. 100 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.)	148
Dukkhasamudayaṃ = Dukkhasamudayo (Sī, Ka) (Dī 2. 77 piṭṭhe.)	144
Dukkhanirodhaṃ = Dukkhanirodho (Sī, Ka)	144
Dukkhā = Dukkhaṃ (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 191 piṭṭhe.)	57
Dukkhā ca = Dutiyā ca (Ka)	332
Dukkhā ca = Dukkhaṇca (I, Ka) (Khu 1. 191 piṭṭhe.)	178
Dukkhe nāssādakā = Dukkheṇa sādhaṇakā (I)	231
Duppaññaṃ ca = Duppaññiyaṃ (Ka)	282
Dubbhāsitaḥāsī = Dubbhāsitaḥāsītā (I, Ka) (Aṃ 1. 100 piṭṭhe.)	210
Dullabhā = Dullabhaṃ (Sī, Ka) (Saṃ 1. 45 piṭṭhe.)	127
Dve dhammā pariññeyyā = (Dī 3. 228 piṭṭhe.)	250
Dvemāni bhikkhave padhānāni = (Aṃ 1. 51 piṭṭhe.)	138

[Dha]

Dhammapadāni = (Aṃ 1. 337 piṭṭhe.)	147
Dhammānaṃ = (Aṃ 1. 504 piṭṭhe.)	320
Dhammānaṃ = (Aṃ 1. 343 piṭṭhe; Khu 1. 254 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.)	162

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Dha]

Dhammesu = Visuddhīsu (Ka)	341
Dhamme ṭhito = Ātāpiyo (Khu 1. 134 Udāne.)	206

[Na]

Na jānāti na passati = Jānāti passati (I)	286
Nandibhavaparikkhīṇo = Nandīrāgaparikkhīṇo (Ka)	
(Saṃ 1. 51 piṭṭhepi.)	125
Nandiyo = Nandiko (I, Ka)	197
Nandī = Nandi (Sī) (Saṃ 1. 325 piṭṭhe.)	49
Nayalañjako = Nayalañchako (Sī)	2
Nayidha = Na idha (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 178 piṭṭhe.)	53
Naradammasārathi = Naradammasārathī (Sī)	152
Navavidhaṃ mānaṃ mānassa = Navamānaṃ vidhamānassa (I, Ka)	229
Na hi = (Khu 2. 272 piṭṭhe.)	157
Nākusalaṃ kayirā = Akusalaṃ na kayirā (Sī, I, Ka)	
(Khu 1. 53 piṭṭhe Dhammapade ca.)	158, 216
Nāmarūpaṇca = Nāmaṃ rūpaṇca (Ka) (Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.)	61
Nāmavantapahātabbaṃ = Nāmamantapahātabbaṃ (Ka)	243
Nārāco = Nārājjo (I, Ka)	250
Nhāyatī = Nahāyati (Sī)	130
Nhāru = Nahāru (Sī)	65
Nibbattayati = Nibbattiyati (Ka)	16
Nibbattenti = Nibbattāpenti (Ka)	18
Nibbāpitapariyuṭṭhāno = Nibbāhita... (Ka)	46
Nibbānagāminī = Nibbedhagāminī (Khu 1. 219 piṭṭhe.)	143
Nibbānapaññattiyā = Niṭṭhānapaññattiyā (Ka)	319
Nibbedhagāminī = Nibbedhabhāginī (I, Ka) (Khu 1. 219 piṭṭhe.)	213
Nibbutassa = Niccutassa (I, Ka)	314
Niyyāti = Nīyāti (Sī)	75
Niyyātukāmo = Gantukāmo (Sī, Ka) (Saṃ 3. 305 piṭṭhe.)	115

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Nirabbudonirayo = Nirabbudanirayo (Saṃ 1. 153 piṭṭhe.)	153
Nirodho = Ayaṃ nirodho (Sī, Ka)	87
Nissitassa = (Khu 1. 179 piṭṭhe.)	55
Nihumhuṅko = Nihuhuṅko (Sī) (Khu 1. 80 piṭṭhe.)	129
Nihīyati = Nihīyate (I, Ka) (Am 1. 325 piṭṭhe.)	212
Netti = Nettī (Ka)	1
Netticchinnassa = Santacittassa (Khu 1. 394 piṭṭhe.)	177
No ca aṭṭhāne = Na ca aṭṭhāne (Sī, Ka) (Am 2. 422 piṭṭhe.)	142
No vāgataṃ na paribhāsati = No vā na paribhāsati (I)	
Na tāvāyaṃ paribhāsi (Ka)	234
Naṃ = Taṃ (Khu 1. 125 piṭṭhe.)	129

[Pa]

Pakāsanti = Pakāśenti (Khu 1. 56 piṭṭhe.)	12
Paggāhino = Maggāhino (I)	269
Paccamānānaṃ = Paccamānassa (Ka) (Khu 2. 216 piṭṭhe.)	156
Pañcamo aṅkuso nāma = Pañcamaṃ aṅkusaṃ āhu (I, Ka)	169
Pañcakkhandhā = Sattesu ca pañcakkhandhā (I)	299
Pañjalikaṃ = Pañjalikā (Saṃ 2. 498 piṭṭhe.)	39
Pajaha = Jahā (I, Ka)	183
Pañhaṃ apucchi = Pucchase pañhaṃ (I, Ka) (Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.)	226
Pañhaṃ apucchi = Maṃ pucchi (Ka) (Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.)	14
Pañhe = Pañho (Sī, Ka) Nettivibhāvanī passitabbā.	14
Paṭidissati = Patidissati (Sī) (Khu 5. 100 piṭṭhepi.)	156
Paṭiggāhako = Pariggāhako (Ka)	239
Pattaññutāya = Mattaññutāya (Sī, Ka)	26
Patiṭṭhāya = (Saṃ 1. 13 piṭṭhe.)	197
Pathavīdhātu = Paṭhavīdhātu (Sī)	62
Pathavīdhātu = Nevesāhaṃ (Sī, Ka) (Ma 3. 283 piṭṭhe.)	64

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Padaṭṭhāno ca lakkhaṇo = Padaṭṭhānañca lakkhaṇam (I)	169
Paduṭṭham = Padositam (Sī, Ka) (Am 1. 8 piṭṭhe.)	
(Khu 1. 203 piṭṭhe ca passitabbam.)	109
Panuṇṇakodho = Panunnakodho (I) (Khu 1. 118 piṭṭhe.)	175
Pabhijjeyyum = Pakujjheyum (Sī, Ka) (Sam 1. 224 piṭṭhe.)	149
Pamattabandhanā = Pamattabandhunā (Khu 1. 172 piṭṭhe.)	32, 107
Pamāyinaṃ = Pamāyantaṃ (Sī, Ka) (Sam 1. 151 piṭṭhe.)	111
Parato = Parito (I)	182
Paramattakāmoti = Param attakāmoti (Sī) (Sam 1. 75 piṭṭhe.)	
(Khu 1. 133 piṭṭhe ca passitabbam.)	142
Pariyesitabbā = Passitabbā (I, Ka)	231
Pariyodāpīte = Pariyodapite (Sī, Ka)	38
Parinibbanti'nāsavāti = Parinibbanti anāsavāti (Sī, Ka)	
(Khu 1. 305 piṭṭhe.)	79
Pariyādinnaṃ = Pariyādiṇṇam (Ka)	97
Parilāho = Paridāgho (I, Ka) (Sam 3. 393 piṭṭhe.)	173
Pareto = Parato (Ka) (Khu 1. 407 piṭṭhe.)	173
Palighaṇca = Paḷighaṇca (Sī) (Khu 1. 174 piṭṭhe.)	32
Palāyataṃ = Palāyato (I)	197
Paleti = Paḷeti (Ka)	159
Pasenadi = Passenadi (Ka) (Sam 1. 71 piṭṭhe.)	150
Pasannanetto = (Khu 1. 367 Sutanipāte.)	202
Pahānā = Pahānāya (I, Ka)	258
Pahānā vare = Ahanāvare (I) Ahanāvaro (Ka)	308
Pahīnaṃ = Pahīnaṃ (Sī) (Ma 3. 226 piṭṭhe.)	128
Pāpaṃ = Pāpakam (I)	318
Pāpakammaṃ = Pāpakam kammaṃ (Ka)	29
Pidhīyare = Pithīyare (Sī) Pidhiyyare (Ka) (Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.)	12
Piyāyitaṃ = Mamāyitaṃ (I, Ka) (Khu 1. 405 piṭṭhe.)	173
Puggalaparo parañca = Puggalo parañca (I)	222

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Punareva = Punadeva (Ka) (Khu 1. 62 piṭṭhe.)	37
Pūjetva = Pūjetvā (Ka)	119
Ponobhaviḱā = Ponobbhaviḱā (Ka)	32, 62, 241, 311

[Pha]

Phandamāne = Haññamāne (I) (Khu 1. 400 piṭṭhe.)	172
Phalaṁ ve = (Aṁ 1. 385 piṭṭhe.)	109

[Ba]

Baddhā = Bandhā (Ka) (Khu 1. 172 piṭṭhe.)	32
Balaṁ = Phalaṁ (I)	242
Bahulīkatā = Bahulikatā (Ka)	100
Bāhujaññaṁ = Bahujanam (Sī, Ka) (Saṁ 3. 323 piṭṭhe.)	112
Buddhagataṁ = Buddhakataṁ (Ka) (Khu 2. 261 piṭṭhe.)	116
Buddho = Satthā (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 204 piṭṭhe.)	118
Buddho = Satthā (Sī, Ka)	109
Byathati = Byāthati (Ka)	228
Byāpādhāya = Vadhāya (Saṁ 2. 368 piṭṭhe.)	134
Brahmacariyassa phalāni = Brahmacariyaphalānīti (Sī)	41

[Bha]

Bhagavatā = (Saṁ 3. 172 piṭṭhe.)	253
Bhavissam = Bhavissāmi (I)	118
Bhasmacchannova = Bhasmāchannova (Ka) (Khu 1. 23 piṭṭhe.)	140, 200
Bhāyatha = (Khu 1. 137 piṭṭhe.)	196
Bhāvitāni = Subhāvitāni (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 358 piṭṭhe.)	147
Bhikkhave = (Saṁ 1. 326 piṭṭhe.)	49
Bhikkhave = (Saṁ 2. 341 piṭṭhe.)	201
Bhikkhave = (Aṁ 1. 311 piṭṭhe.)	136
Bhikkhave = (Aṁ 1. 553 piṭṭhe.)	137
Bhusam pamattā = Bhusappamattā (Sī) (Khu 1. 6 piṭṭhe.)	145

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Maggānaṭṭhaṅgiko = (Khu 1. 52 piṭṭhe.)	162
Maggo = (Khu 1. 52 Dhammapade.)	203
Maccunābbhāhato = Muccunabbhāhato (Ka)	
(Khu 2. 289 piṭṭhe;	
Sam 1. 37 piṭṭhe ca passitabbari.)	20
Maññati = Maññanti (Sī, Ka)	135
Maññati = Maññatī (Sī) (Sam 1. 225 piṭṭhe.)	149
Manasānukampaṁ = Anukampamāno (I)	213
Mamatthiko = Pamatthiko (I)	218
Mayhaṁ = Mamassa (Sī, Ka) (Sam 3. 323 piṭṭhe.)	112
Maraṇe = Maraṇaṁ (Ka) (Sam 1. 53 piṭṭhe.)	125
Mahakaccānena = Mahākaccānena (Sī)	1
Mahantataro = Mahattaro (Ka) (Am 1. 309 piṭṭhe;	
Sam 1. 151 piṭṭhe ca.)	111
Mahānāma sakkassa suttaṁ = (Sam 3. 322 piṭṭhe.)	280
Mādisā ve jinā = Jinā ve mādisā (Sī, Ka) (Ma 2. 295 piṭṭhe.)	153
Mānayaṁ = Mānati (I)	194
Middhī = (Khu 1. 59 piṭṭhe.)	30, 108
Mīyate = Mīyati, (Khu 1. 405 piṭṭhe.)	174
Mūlacchinno = Mūlehi chinno (Sī, Ka)	113
Mūle = Mūlaṁ (Sam 1. 314 piṭṭhe.)	141
Mettāya = Mettato (I)	260

[Ya]

Yatikena = Tena (Ka)	280
Yathā hi = Yathāha (Sī)	22
Yathā kho -pa- samārūḷho. = (...) natthi (Am 1. 8 piṭṭhe;	
Khu 1. 203 piṭṭhe ca.)	109
Yathā kho -pa- samārūḷho = (...) natthi (Am 1. 8 piṭṭhe;	
Khu 1. 204 piṭṭhe ca.)	118

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yathākāmaṃ karaṇīyo = Yathākāmakaraṇīyo (Sī) (Saṃ 2. 368 piṭṭhe.)	134
Yathayidaṃ = Yadidaṃ (I, Ka) (Aṃ 1. 3 piṭṭhe.)	212
Yathā pi = Dī 2. 101 piṭṭhe Adholikhitaḡāthā.	172
Yathāparadāravihārī = Yathāpamuditavihārī (Ka)	210
Yadā sakesu = (Khu 1. 82 piṭṭhe.)	129
Yamakovādasutte = (Saṃ 2. 89 piṭṭhe.)	27
Yamekarattim = Khu 5 Vīsatinipāte Ayogharajātake.	171
Yametaṃ pañhaṃ apucchi = Pucchase pañhaṃ (I, Ka)	
(Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.)	226
Yassa -pa- cittanti ḡāthā = (Khu 1. 125 Udānapāliyaṃ.)	291
Yassevaṃ -pa- cittanti ḡāthā = (Khu 1. 125 Udāne.)	293
Yādisaṃ = (Saṃ 1. 229 piṭṭhe.)	159
Yācayogo = Yo ca yogo (I)	198
Yāni = (Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.)	180
Yāni = (Khu 5. 60 Dukanipāte.)	199
Yāya = Yāyaṃ (Ka) (Khu 1. 219 piṭṭhe.)	203
Ye ca = Ayaṃ ḡāthā Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe aññathā dissati.	16
Ye ca = Ye cāpi (Sī, Ka) (Saṃ 3. 146 piṭṭhe.)	163
Ye hi keci soṇa = (Saṃ 2. Soṇasutte 40 piṭṭhe.)	145
Ye dhammā = Vi 3. 51 piṭṭhe.)	175
Ye vipphaṭṭisārā = Yo vipphaṭṭisāro (I, Ka)	330
Yesaṇca = (Khu 1. 55 piṭṭhe.)	27
Yaṇca kāmasukhaṃ = (Khu 1. 89 Udāne.)	206
Yampidaṃ = Yamidaṃ (Sī, Ka)	50
Yaṃyeva dhātu = Yaṃ yadeva dhātuṃ (Ka)	192
Yaṃva sabbā = Yaṃ vattabbaṃ (I)	232
Yojayati = Yojeti (Sī)	20
Yo dukkhamaddakkhi = (Saṃ 1. 120 piṭṭhe.)	178
Yonilābho = Yoniso lābho (I)	230

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ra]

Rakkhitacittassa = (Khu 1. 121 piṭṭhe.)	41
Rattiṃ khittā = Ratti khittā (Sī) (Khu 1. 56 piṭṭhe.)	12
Rattiṃ = Ratti (Ka) Ayaṃ gāthā (Khu 2. 284 piṭṭhe.) Aññathā dissati.	15
Rājakaññānaṃ = Rājārahena (Sī, Ka)	115
Rūpūpikā = Rūpupikā (Ka) evamuparipi.	70
Rogaṃ = Rodaṃ (I) (Khu 1. 115 piṭṭhe.)	186
Rodhavīriya paññattiyā = Yodhavīriyapaññattiyā (I, Ka)	328

[La]

Labhate = Labhe (Ka) (Khu 1. 33 piṭṭhe.)	108
Lābhasakkāragāravo = Lābhasakkārakāraṇā (Sī, Ka)	
(Am 1. 356 piṭṭhe.)	109
Lokasmi = Lokasmiṃ (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 81 piṭṭhe.)	129

[Va]

Vacasā = Vacasā ca (Ka) (Khu 1. 382 piṭṭhe.)	111
Vattamānassa = Vattamānakassa (Sī)	45
Vattatī = Vattate (Ka) (Khu 1. 173 piṭṭhe.)	202
Vattato = Nivattato (I)	242
Vatthuavippaṭipattilakkhaṇo = Vatthu-avippaṭipādānalakkhaṇo (Sī, Ka)	25
Vaṇṇagandhamahetṭhayaṃ = Vaṇṇagandham ahetṭhayaṃ (Sī)	
(Khu 1. 20 piṭṭhe.)	159
Vassakāle = Viya vassakāle (Khu 5. 215 piṭṭhe.)	29
Vasavattiko = Avattito (I, Ka)	255
Vādasata'ssu = Vādasatassa (I, Ka)	175
Vāpi = Ca (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 134 piṭṭhe.)	142
Vikīḷaniyaṃ = Vikīḷanikaṃ (Sī, Ka) (Saṃ 2. 155 piṭṭhe.)	50
Vicinati = Vicinayati (I, Ka)	313
Vijjimsu = Vijjhimisu (Sī)	122

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Vijjā bhikkhave = Vijjā ca kho bhikkhave (Saṃ 3. 2 piṭṭhe.)	158
Viññāṇassa = Tassa viññāṇassa (Sī, Ka) (Saṃ 1. 295 piṭṭhe.)	133
Vitakkamathitassa = Vitakkanimmathitassa (Ka)	
(Khu 1. 63 Dhammapade.)	209
Viditvā = Veditvāna (Ka) (Khu 1. 133 Suttanipāte.)	204
Vinītattāyāti = Vinibhattāya (I) Vinibattatāya (Ka)	240
Vipañcitaññū = Vipaccitaññū (Sī)	8
Vibhūtasaññāsamāpatti = Vibhūtasamāpatti (Sī, Ka)	83
“Vimuttam”iti = Vimuttamhīti (Sī, Ka)	57
Virattaṃ = (Khu 1. 125 Udānapāliyaṃ.)	290
Vivicchā = Vevicchā (Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.)	11
Vividhā = Madhurā (Khu 2. 287 piṭṭhe.)	200
Visajjanaṃ = Vissajjanaṃ (Sī, Ka)	10
Vīthikosallaṅca = Dhītikosallaṅca (I)	299
Vīmaṇseyyāti = Vīmaṇsīyati (I, Ka)	178
Vuddhi = Buddhi (Ka)	49
Vedanāmagga-isinā = Vedanāmaggaṃ isinā (I)	231
Vedī = Vedī (Sī) (Khu 1. 87 piṭṭhe.)	129
Vediyati = Vedayati (Ka)	56
Vebhabyā = Vebhavyā (Sī)	64
Veramaṇī = Veramaṇi (Ka)	24

[Sa]

Sakassa = Sā kassa (I, Ka)	268
Saṅkalayitvā = Saṅkhepayato (Ka)	5
Sakesu = (Khu 1. 82 piṭṭhe.)	129
Saṅkhāraṃ = Sasaṅkhāraṃ (Ka)	26
Sagahaṃ = Sagāhaṃ (Saṃ 2. 367 piṭṭhe.)	134
Sacittapariyodāpanaṃ = Pariyodāpanaṃ (Sī)	
(Khu 1. 41 piṭṭhe; Dī 2. 42 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.)	37

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sacchikatvāna = Sacchikatvā ca (Ka)	117
Sanḍahati = Sandahati (I)	266
Sattakkhattuparamaṃ = Sattakkhattuparamo (Sī)	146
Sataṃ āsi = Satamāyu (Sī) Satadhātu (I)	176
Sattavīsa-ākāre = Sattavīsaṃ ākāre (I)	195
Sattānaṃ = Attānaṃ (Ka)	249
Sattesu = Sattasu (I)	311
Santhāgārasālā = Sandhāgārasālā (Ka)	326
Sadā = Suve (Saṃ 1. 210 piṭṭhe.)	217
Saddhā = (Saṃ 1. 234 piṭṭhe; Khu 2. 296 Aṭṭhakanipāte ca passitabbaṃ.)	217
Sappasseva = Sabbasseva (Ka) (Khu 1. 399 piṭṭhe.)	59
Sabbasaṃyojanātīto = Sabbasaṃyojanātigo (Sī) (Saṃ 1. 51 piṭṭhe.)	125
Sabbe saṅkhārā = (Khu 1. 53 piṭṭhe.)	7
Sabbeva = Sabbe ca (Sī, Ka)	27
Sabbe sattā = (Saṃ 1. 98 piṭṭhe.)	79
Sabbo = pubbo (Ka)	341
Sabbe dhammā = (Khu 1. 53 piṭṭhe.)	197
Sabyāpajjo = Sabyāpajjho (Sī)	65
Sabrahmacāriṃ = Sabrahmacārīnaṃ (Ka)	294
Samathaṅgatāni = Samathaṃ gatāni (Sī) (Khu 1. 27 piṭṭhe.)	140
Samathaṅgatāni = Samathaṃ gatāni (I) (Khu 1. 27 piṭṭhe.)	200
Samatho = Ayaṃ samatho (Sī, Ka)	87
Samānetabbā = Samānayitabbā. (Sī, Ka)	19
Samādhitā = Samādhikā (I)	265
Samādhim bhikkhave = (Saṃ 2. 12 piṭṭhe.)	235
Samiñjite = Sammiñjite (Sī)	19
Samūlakā = Samūlikā (Sī)	22
Samūhanati = Samūhanti (Sī)	37

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Samūho = Sammoho (I, Ka)	265
Sameti = Samanti (I)	227
Savāhinin''ti = Savāhanan''ti (Ka) (Saṃ 1. 472 piṭṭhe.)	131
Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagato = Vāritavato (Sī) Vārivāvaṭo (Ka)	74
Sāni = Tāni (Sī) (Khu 1. 48 piṭṭhe.)	108
Sāketi = Sādhuke (Saṃ 3. 303 piṭṭhe.)	113
Sāvattim = Sāvattiyam (Sī, Ka)	115
Sivathikam = Sīvathikam (Sī)	63
Sikhiddhe = Sikhaṇḍi (Sī)	121
Sukhakāmāni = (Khu 1. 33 piṭṭhe.)	29
Sukhā ca = Tatiyā ca (Ka)	333
Sukhā ca = Catutthī ca (Ka)	333
Sucī = Sukhi (Sī, Ka) (Khu 1. 84 piṭṭhe.)	130
Sucaritāni = (Khu 1. 233 Sucaritasutte.)	216
Suttavibhaṅgassa = Vebhaṅgiyassa (I, Ka)	340
Sutte nayena = Sutanayena (I)	211
Sudāham = Sudam (Khu 1. 205 piṭṭhe.)	157
Sumohagatā na jānāti = Kimsu mohagatā nu jānāti (Ka)	204
Subhāsitaṃ = (Khu 1. 334 Suttanipāte.)	216
Susukham = (Khu 2. 264 piṭṭhe.)	143
Sūriyasamā = Suriyasamā (Sī)	160
Sekhā = Sekkhā (Ka) (Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe.)	226
Seyyathāpi bhikkhave = (Saṃ 1. 314 piṭṭhe.)	141
So cāyam = Sa cāyam (Sī)	33
So sace = So ceva (Sī) (Am 1. 388 piṭṭhe.)	113
Soḷaso = Soḷasa (Sī)	2
Soḷaso = Soḷasa hārā (I, Ka)	169
Sambahulattherāpadeso = Sampahula... (Ka)	20

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Saṁsitaṁ = Saṁsaritaṁ (Sī)	144
Samvuto = Saṁvaro (I, Ka) (Khu 1. 108 piṭṭhe.)	179
Sammadañña = Sampajañña (I, Ka)	258
Sammāsamādhi = Sammādiṭṭhi (I)	286

[Ha]

Haññati = Haññate (Sī)	29
Hānabhāgiyaṁ = Pahānabhāgiyaṁ (I, Ka)	264
Hāretā = Sāṭetā (Sī, I) (Am 3. 546 piṭṭhe.)	179
Hīnapaṇītātā = Hīnapaṇītātāya (I)	182

Khuddakanikāye dasamabhāgapotthake

Nettipetaṭakopadesapāliyaṃ

Gāthāsūci

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[A]	
Akkharaṃ padaṃ byañjanaṃ	5
Acaritvā brahmacariyaṃ	171
Ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ anupaddavañca	47
Ajja tiṃsaṃ tato kappā	116, 119, 121
Ajjeva kiccamātappaṃ	128
Ajjhattaṅca bahiddhā ca	122
Aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko	135, 186
Atītaṃ nānvāgameyya	128
Attanā hi kataṃ pāpaṃ	158
Attānañce piyaṃ jaññā	151
Atthaṅgataṃ na pamaṇamatthi	175, 177
Atthassa navappadāni	5
Adhammacārī hi naro pamatto	157
Adhammena dhanam laddhā	110
Anīgho yāti brāhmaṇo	143
Anupādāya Buddhavacanaṃ	211
Antakenādhīpannessa	151, 154
Antarāyā su bhavissanti	110
Appaṃ vata jīvitaṃ idaṃ	174
Appamatto ayaṃ kali	111
Appamādo amatapadaṃ	30
Appameyyaṃ paminanto	111
Appahāya pañca verāni	210

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[A]	
Abalaṃ taṃ balaṃ āhu	149
Abalā naṃ baliyanti	6
Amataṃ paṇītaṅca sivaṅca khemaṃ	47
Ayaṃ loko santāpajāto	135, 186
Ayaṃ sugatte Sugatassa thūpo	119
Ayaṅca daharo bhikkhu	131
Ayasāva malaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ	108, 173, 201
Arakkhiteṇa cittaṇa	71
Ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ	122
Avijjāya nivuto loko	11, 61, 177, 183
Avītarāgo kāmesu	218
Asaṅkhataṃ 'nantamanāsaṅca	47
Asandidhiṃ ca bhaṇati	228
Asubhānupassim viharaṇtaṃ	212, 218
Assatthe haritobhāse	116
Assādādīnavatā	3, 10
[Ā]	
Ākaṅkhato te naradammasārathi	152, 217
Āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ	31
Ādānassa bhayaṃ ñatvā	199, 208

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ā]

Ārambhatha nikkamatha 35, 217

Āsā ca pihā

abhinandanā ca 22, 45, 180

[I]

Idaṃ disvā acchariyaṃ 117

Idaṃ hi taṃ Jetavanaṃ 127

Idha socati pecca

socati 172, 176

Imamhi cāyaṃ samaye 109, 118

[U]

Ucchinda sinehamattano 32

Ucchinnabhavataṇhassa 177

Uddhaṃ adho sabbadhi

vippamutto 54, 123, 184

Ubhinnaṃ tikicchantaṇaṃ 150

Ubhinnaṃ matthaṃ carati 150

Ubho puññaṇca pāpaṇca 151, 154

Uḷāraṃ vata taṃ āsi 119

[E]

Ekaṃ bhagavā dhammaṃ 4

Ekatimsamhi kappamhi Jino

anejo 121

Ekattatāya dhammā 4

Ekapupphaṃ cajitvāna 116

Ekampi ce pāṇamadutṭhacitto 213

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[E]

Ekamhi padaṭṭhāne 3, 232

Ekāyanaṃ jātikhayantadassī 163

Etaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu

dhīrā 31,

132

Etañcāhaṃ arahāmi 110

Etadeva ahaṃ maññe 149

Etadeva titikkhāya 149

Ete soḷasa hārā 2

Evam acintiyā Buddhā 118

Evam visesato ñatvā 237

Evam viharim ātāpim 128

Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ 136, 186

Evameva manussesu 108, 113

Eseva maggo

natthañño 175, 203, 208

[O]

Oloketvā disālocanena 5, 340

[Ka]

Kathaṃ khaṇati attānaṃ 110

Kadāhaṃ nandaṃ passeyyaṃ 124

Kapilaṃ nāma nagaraṃ 121

Kammaṃ vijjā ca dhammo ca 127

Kammārānaṃ yathā ukkā 173, 176

Kāmaṃ kāmayamānassa 6, 59, 198

Kāmaṃ maññatu vā mā vā 149

Kāmacchandaṃ upādāya 207

Kāmandhā jālasañchannā 32, 107,

184, 196

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kāmā hi citrā vividhā	
manoramā	200
Kāmesu giddhā pasutā	
pamūḷhā	172
Kāmesu nābhigijjheyya	16, 19
Kāmesu sattā	
kāmasaṅgasattā	174, 203, 208
Kāyena kusalaṃ abhirato	209
Kāyena kusalaṃ kare	207,
	216, 218
Kāyena ca kusalaṃ kayirā	219
Kāyena saṃvaro sādhu	207, 209
Kiṃnu kujjhasi mā kujjhi	124
Kiṃsu chetvā sukhaṃ seti	124
Kiṃsu hane uppatitaṃ	124
Kiṃsūdha bhītā janatā anekā	161
Kiñcāpi sekko pakareyya	
pāpaṃ	301
Kittayissāmi te santiṃ	143
Kumbhūpamaṃ kāyamimaṃ	
viditvā	177
Kummāsaṃ vikkiṇiṃ tattha	122
Kusalākusale dhamme	4
Kena te tādiso vaṇṇo	118
Kenassu nivuso loko	10, 60

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kenassubbhāhato loko	20
Kodhaṃ chetvā sukhaṃ seti	124
Kodhaṃ hane uppatitaṃ	125
Kodhamakkhagaru bhikkhu	109
Ko hetu sitakamassa	117

[Kha]

Khettaṃ vatthun hiraṇṇaṃ vā	6
-----------------------------	---

[Ga]

Gambhīrañceva duppassaṃ	47
Gunnaṃ ce taramānāmaṃ	108
Gunnañce taramānānaṃ	113

[Ca]

Cakkhumā visamānīva	7
Cakkhu sotañca	
ghāṇaṇca	174, 176
Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ	144
Cattāro ceva puggalā	196
Caranti bālā dummedhā	110
Cetopadosahetu hi	109
Cetopasādahetu hi	118
Coro yathā sandhimukhe	
gahīto	29, 108

[Cha]

Chandā dosā bhayā mohā	107, 212
Channamativassati	132, 185

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Taṃ tādisaṃ devamanussa-	
seṭṭhaṃ	163
Taṃ devatā sambahulā uḷārā	130
Taṇcāhaṃ abhinandāmi	144
Taṇhaṇca avijjampi ca	4
Taṇhā ca avijjāpi ca	3, 340
Taṇhā ca avijjā lobho	170
Taṇhā ceva avijjā ca	340
Tato aggisikhā vaṇṇā	117
Tato ca Kattiko puṇṇo	122
Tato ca viññutaṃ patto	122
Tattha cittaṃ pasādesiṃ	119
Tasmā kareyya kalyāṇaṃ	151
Tasmā jantu sadā sato	6
Tasmā rakkhitaṃ cittaṃ	41, 85, 90
Tasmā hi te sukhino vītasokā	58
Tasmā hi paṇḍito poso	127
Tasmiṃ ca okappayi	
dhammamuttamaṃ	120
Tasmiṃ manusso	
balimābhīhārī	121
Tassa ce kāmāyānassa	6, 59, 174
Tassa nibbutassa	
bhikkhuno	136, 186
Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā	122

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Tasseva kammassa vipākato	
ahaṃ	120
Tasseva tena pāpiyo	149
Tāni etāni diṭṭhāni	144
Tāhaṃ kammaṃ karitvāna	122
Tividhaṃ devānusāsanti	176
Tīṇi ca nayā anūnā	5
Tulamatulaṇca sambhavaṃ	52, 215
Tevijjo iddhippatto ca	131

[Da-Dha]

Dadaṃ piyo hoti bhajanti	
naṃ bahū	210
Dadato puññaṃ	
pavaḍḍhati	187, 322
Dasa kammapathe niseviya	159
Disālocanamāhaṃsu	2, 169
Dukkaraṃ duttitikkhaṇca	110
Dukkaraṃ vāpi karonti	127
Dukkhaṃ diṭṭhi ca uppannaṃ	183
Duggame visame vāpi	127
Dubbaṇṇako lūkhacīvaro	131
Dullabhaṃ vāpi labhanti	127
Dussamādahamaṃ vāpi	
samādahanti	127
Dūre santo pakāsanti	12
Devaputtasārīravaṇṇā	119
Devesu devasobhaggaṃ	117
Desanā vicayo yutti	2, 169
Dvādasa padāni suttaṃ	1
Dhammaṃ deseti Jino	3, 229
Dhammaṇca padaṭṭhānaṃ	4

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Dha]

Dhammo have rakkhati
dhammacāriṃ 7, 29, 38, 197

[Na]

Na udakena sucī hoti 130
Na taṃ kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu 110
Na taṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanamāhu
dhīrā 31, 132, 185
Natthi attasamaṃ pemaṃ 160
Natthi anto kuto anto 156
Natthi citte pasannamhi 117
Natthi puttasaṃmaṃ
pemaṃ 160, 205, 207
Nandati puttehi puttimā 30, 205
Nabhaṃ phaleyyappathavī
caleyya 31
Namo te purisājañña 130
Nayidaṃ sithilamārabha 131
Navahi ca padehi kusalā 3, 166
Na hi dhammo adhammo ca 157
Na hi pāpaṃ kataṃ
kammaṃ 140, 200, 208
Na hi satthaṃ sunisitaṃ 111
Nābhinandati āyantiṃ 130
Nirayaṃ pāpakammantā 79
Nirutti adhippāyo ca 231
Nelaṅgo setapacchādo 202, 208
Neruttamadhippāyo 3

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Paccakkhaṃ khvimaṃ avaca
Tathāgato Jino 121
Paccuppannañca yo dhammaṃ 128
Pañhaṃ puṭṭhā viyākāsi 119
Paññā ceva sati ca 14, 15, 61
Paññā hi seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ 143,
203, 213, 218, 219
Paṭhamo nandiyāvaṭṭo 2, 169
Patirūpakārī dhuravā 126
Pathavīsamo natthi vitthato 148
Padaṃ pañhā ca pucchā ca 224
Padakkhiṇaṃ karitvāna 117
Paduṭṭhacittaṃ ñatvāna 109
Parinibbute Lokavināyakaṃhi 121
Pariyantakataṃ dukkhaṃ 122
Pavisantaṃ rājamaggena 117
Pasannacittaṃ ñatvāna 118, 122
Pasannanetto sumukho 202
Piṇḍāya Kosalaṃ puraṃ 117
Piyo garu bhāvanīyo 142
Pucchitā devate saṃsa 118
Puññāni karitvāna 138
Purimānaṃ akkhaṇḍaṃ 223
Purisassa vaṭaṃsako hatthe 117
Purisassa hi jātassa 111
Phalaṃ ve kadaliṃ hanti 109
Pheṇapiṇḍopamaṃ rūpaṃ 208

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ba]

Bāttimsalakkhaṇadharassa	119
Bārāṇasim gamissāmi	153
Bārāṇasiyaṃ nagare	122
Bāhitvā pāpake dhamme	129
Bhiyyo bālā pakujjheyyum	149

[Ma]

Maggānaṭṭaṅgiko seṭṭho	162, 206
Maccunābbhāhato loko	20
Manasā ce pasannena	126
Manena kusalaṃ kammaṃ	216
Manopubbaṅgamā dhammā	107, 112, 184, 277
Mamāyite passatha	
phandamāne	172
Mātaraṃ pitaraṃ hantvā	143
Madisā vejīnā honti	153
Middhī yadā hoti	
mahagghaso ca	30, 108
Mukhadugga vibhūta anariya	112
Mohasambandhano loko	53

[Ya]

Yaṃ kiñci sampajānāsi	144
Yaṃ kusalamūlehi	340
Yaṃ cakkhu adanta	
damakassa	120
Yaṃ taṃ lokuttaraṃ ñāṇaṃ	143
Yaṃ nissittassa calitaṃ	183
Yaṃ pattaṃ yañca	
pattabbaṃ	205, 208
Yaṃ pucchitaṇca vissajjitaṇca	3

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yaṃ mayā pasutaṃ puññaṃ	120
Yaṃ loko pūjayate	1
Yañca kāmasukhaṃ loko	142, 206, 209
Yattha āpo ca pathavī	129
Yathāpi kumbhakārassa	172
Yathāpi bhamaro pupphaṃ	159
Yathāpi mūle anupaddave	
dalhe	37
Yathā pure tathā pacchā	15
Yathindakhīlo pathavissito	
siyā	146
Yadā ca attanā'vedi	129
Yadā sakesu dhammesu	129
Yadā have pātubhavanti	
dhammā	124, 130
Yamekarattiṃ paṭhamaṃ	171, 176
Yametaṃ pañhaṃ apucchi	14, 16, 61, 226
Yampicchaṃ na labhati	174
Yamhi na māyā vasati	176
Yamhi na māyā vasatī	
na māno	175
Yassa accantadussīlyaṃ	158
Yassa kāyagatāsati	196
Yassa kāyena vācāya	158
Yassa taṃ sabbadhammesu	117
Yassa papañcā ṭhītī ca natthi	32
Yassa saddhā Tathāgate	217, 219

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yassa selūpamaṃ cittaṃ	129, 185
Yassindriyāni bhāvitāni	147
Yassindriyāni samathaṅgatāni	140, 200
Yassindriyāni subhāvitāni	204
Yā ceva desanā yañca	1
Yādisaṃ vapate bījaṃ	159
Yāni karoti puriso	199, 208
Yāni sotāni lokasmiṃ	13, 61, 180, 225
Ye ariyasaccāni vibhāvayanti	145
Ye evaṃ paṭipajjanti	204
Ye keci bhūtā bhavissanti	
ye vāpi	142, 206
Ye keci sokā	
paridevitā vā	57, 178
Ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse	16, 226
Ye ca satipaṭṭhānā	340
Ye ca satipaṭṭhānā samatho	170
Ye tattha niddiṭṭhā	61
Ye dhammā yaṃ dhammaṃ	4
Ye dhammā yaṃmūlā	4, 71
Ye dhammā hetuppabhavā	175
Ye naṃ pajānanti	
yatonidānaṃ	126
Yena kenaci vaṇṇena	126
Yesañca susamāraddhā	27
Yo akusale samūlehi	4

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yo imaṃ samuddaṃ sagahaṃ	
sarakkhasaṃ	134
Yo kāme parivajjeti	6, 59, 198
Yogassa kālaṃ na	
nivattati yā ca	231
Yo ca paṭiccuppādo	4
Yo dukkhamaddakkhi yato-	
nidānaṃ	52, 178
Yo nindiyaṃ pasamsati	111
Yo neti vipallāsehi	4
Yo pāṇamatipāteti	201, 210
Yo brāhmaṇo bāhita-	
pāpadhammo	129
Yo lobhaguṇe anuyutto	111
Yo ve na byathati patvā	228
Yo so Ānanda puriso	117
Yo have balavā santo	149
Yo hi atthañca dhammañca	110

[Ra]

Rajamākirasī ahitāya	112
Ratto atthaṃ na jānāti	12, 32
Rāgo ca doso ca itonidānā	126
Rāgo ca doso ca kutonidānā	126
Rūpaṃ vedayitaṃ saññā	204, 208

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[La]

Laddhāna mānusattaṃ dve	137
Leṇaṇca tāṇaṃ araṇaṃ	
anaṇgaṇaṃ	47
Lobhā khaṇati attānaṃ	110

[Va]

Vacasā manasā ceva	208
Vacasā manasātha kammunā	
ca	204
Vācaṃ manaṇca paṇidhāya	
sammā	161
Vācānurakkhī manasā	
susaṃvuto	158, 216
Vitakkamathitassa jantuno	209
Vitakko hi mamatthiko	218
Virato kāmasaññāya	125
Vissajjitamhi paṇhe	4
Vuttamhi ekadhamme	3, 230
Veyyākaraṇe vutte	340
Veyyākaraṇesu hi ye	5
Vevacanāni bahūni tu	4
Vevacanehi anekehi	234
Vevacano ca paññatti	2, 169

[Sa]

Saṃghe pasādo yassatthi	217
Saṅkappeti pareto so	173
Saṅkāsaṇā pakāsaṇā	5
Sace ca pāpakaṃ kammaṃ	110
Sacepi kevalaṃ sabbaṃ	31
Sacepi dasa pajjote	223
Sace bhāyatha dukkhassa	109,
	196, 197

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sace bhāyasi dukkhassa	207
Sace hi pāpakaṃ kammaṃ	197
Saccanāmo Jino khemo	
sabbābhibhū	163
Saṭṭhivassasahassāni	156, 201,
	208
Sataṃ āsi ayosaṅkū	173, 176
Sataṃ sahaṇānaṃ	
nirabbudānaṃ	111
Sataṇceva sahaṇānaṃ	211, 218
Sati kāyagatā upaṭṭhitā	179
Satīmato saddā bhaddaṃ	217, 219
Sattiyā viya omaṭṭho	125,
	201, 208
Satthā ca appaṭisamo	163
Saddahano arahataṃ	125
Saddhā ve nandikā ārādhiko	217
Santindriyaṃ passatha	
iriyamānaṃ	130
Sabbaṃ kusalaṃ navehi	
padehi yujjati	170
Sabbakusalaṃ navahi padehi	
yujjati	340
Sabbaganthapahīnassa	126
Sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ	37, 68,
	148, 161, 205, 208
Sabbalokuttaro satthā	163
Sabbā disā anuparigamma	
cetasā	142
Sabbe khayantā nicayā	125

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Sabbe dhammā anattā'ti	7, 197, 203, 207
Sabbesaṃ hārānaṃ	3, 228
Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccāti	7
Sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhāti	7
Sabbe sattā marissanti	79, 174, 176
Samaṇapadumasañcayo gaṇo	163
Samatho ca vipassanā ca	3
Sayaṃ katena saccena	181
Savanti sabbadhi sotā	12, 61
Sahāyā vatime bhikkhū	130
Sāmaṃ tena kuto rāja	172, 176
Sāmākapatthodanamattameva hi	120
Sāriputtova paññāya	128
Sīle patiṭṭhāya naro sapañño	197
Sukiccharūpāvatime manussā	108
Sukhaṃ sayanti munayo	125
Sukhakāmāni bhūtāni	29, 108, 113
Sukhā virāgatā loke	202
Sukho vipāko puññānaṃ	199
Sukho viveko tuṭṭhassa	202

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Suññato lokam	
avekkhassu	7, 198, 207
Supinena yathāpi saṅgataṃ	173
Subhāsitaṃ uttamamāhu santo	216
Subhena kammaṇa vajanti	
suggatiṃ	159
Surāmerayapānañca	201
Suvaṇṇacchadanaṃ nāvaṃ	118
Suvinītā kappinena	131
Susukhaṃ vata nibbānaṃ	143
Socati puttehi puttimā	30, 205
So carimaṃ pabbajitvā	117
So taṃ vaṭaṃsakaṃ surabhiṃ	117
So neti vipallāsehi	340
So maṃ avocābhipasannacitto	121
So me dhammamadesayi	122
Soḷasa hārā nettī	1, 168
Soḷasa hārā paṭhamam	5, 71, 91
Snehajā attasambhūtā	126
[Ha]	
Haññate sabbā macceva	207
Haṭṭho cittaṃ pasādetvā	122
Hārā byañjanavicayo	1